The WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY

A MAGAZINE OF EARLY AMERICAN HISTORY

INDEX

THIRD SERIES VOLS. I-XV 1944-1958

Published by the Institute of Early American History and Culture

WILLIAMSBURG

Board of Editors

Bernard Bailyn
Irving Brant
Lyman H. Butterfield
Lester J. Cappon
I. Bernard Cohen
Verner W. Crane
Richard B. Morris
Max Savelle
Louis B. Wright

Editor

Lawrence W. Towner

Assistant Editor

Pamela Cartin Johnson

Book Review Editor

William W. Abbot

The William and Mary Quarterly *is a publication of the Institute of Early American History and Culture. The Institute is sponsored jointly by the College of William and Mary and Colonial Williamsburg, Incorporated.*

The WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY

A MAGAZINE OF EARLY AMERICAN HISTORY

Index

THIRD SERIES, VOLS. I-XV, 1944-1958

Compiled by

STELLA DUFF NEIMAN

INSTITUTE OF EARLY AMERICAN HISTORY AND CULTURE
WILLIAMSBURG, VIRGINIA
1960

Copyright, 1960, by the Institute of Early American History and Culture,
Williamsburg, Virginia

Introduction

THIS VOLUME is an Index to the *William and Mary Quarterly: A Magazine of Early American History,* Third Series, Volumes I-XV, 1944-1958. During this period the *Quarterly* extended its interest to include all aspects of American history before 1815. The first and second series of the *Quarterly,* called the *William and Mary Quarterly Historical Magazine,* dealt primarily with Virginia history. The First Series was founded and edited by Lyon G. Tyler, president of the College of William and Mary, as a personal undertaking; he published Volumes I-XXVII, 1892-1919. He was succeeded as president of the College by Dr. J. A. C. Chandler who adopted the *Quarterly* as a college publication. Thus began in 1921 its Second Series under Dr. E. G. Swem as managing editor. Volumes I-XXIII were published from 1921 to Dr. Swem's retirement in 1943. An index to the First Series and Volumes I-X of the Second Series is provided in Dr. Swem's *Virginia Historical Index,* 2 vols. (Roanoke, Va., 1934-1936); the Second Series is unindexed after 1930 except volume by volume.

In 1943 publication of the magazine, now called the *William and Mary Quarterly: A Magazine of Early American History,* was placed in the hands of the Institute of Early American History and Culture, established jointly by the College of William and Mary and Colonial Williamsburg, Incorporated. The successive editors of the third series have been Richard L. Morton, 1944-1946; Douglass Adair, 1946-1955; Whitfield J. Bell, Jr., visiting editor, 1953-1954; Lester J. Cappon, 1955-1956; and Lawrence W. Towner, 1956 to the present.

This Index provides a guide to subjects as well as to names of persons and places. The subject entries are of two kinds: one, the main topic of each article and, two, the subsidiary topics developed in the course of each article. Cross references direct the reader from general subjects to specific ones (from Fine Arts to Music, Painting) and from one specific item to another related to it (from Academies to Schools).

Names of persons are indexed if there is any information about them; a mere mention of a name is not indexed. If there are more than seven different references to the same person, subheadings have been given for each reference. I have endeavored to identify individuals of the same name by dates, or occupation, or place of residence, as far as possible. The un-

identified are grouped at the end of such a series. British nobles have been entered under their family names with a cross reference from their titles.

Places have been treated in the same manner as names—that is, if any real information is provided about a place, it is indexed, but it is not included when given as a location, for example, of a tavern, or church, or doctor's practice.

Governmental bodies such as assemblies or courts are indexed under the place with which they are associated and which they represent. Thus the General Court of Massachusetts is entered as Massachusetts, General Court. There are at least two notable exceptions to this rule—Congress and Parliament—both of which appear as independent entries; they are not subordinated to United States and Great Britain because each has many subheadings. In such cases, however, cross references are given.

Articles are indexed by author and subject (as indicated above) but not by title. Explanatory footnotes are indexed; bibliographical footnotes are not. Book reviews are entered under the reviewer's name and the author's name, but not by the title of the book reviewed. Subjects or names within reviews are not indexed, except in the case of a review article.

I wish to express my thanks for their assistance in establishing the style of this Index to Lester J. Cappon, director of the Institute, and to Lawrence W. Towner, editor of the *William and Mary Quarterly*.

STELLA DUFF NEIMAN

January, 1960
WILLIAMSBURG, VIRGINIA

THE WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY

INDEX

1944-1958

A

Abaria, Stephen Joseph de, **15**, 183
Abbey, Kathryn Trimmer, "The Intrigue of a British Refugee Against the Willing Raid, 1778," **1**, 397-404
Abbot, Eleanor Pearre, **15**, 558
Abbot, William W., appointed book review editor, **12**, 510
  reviews *The Colonial Records of S. C.: The Journal of the Commons House of Assembly, September 14, 1742-January 27, 1744*, ed. by Easterby, **12**, 497-498; *Discord and Civil Wars*, **12**, 677; *Joseph Reed*, by Roche, **15**, 121-125
  "The Structure of Politics in Ga.: 1782-1789," **14**, 47-65
  A Va. Chronology, 1585-1783, reviewed, **15**, 289
Abbott, Henry, **12**, 17
Abbott, Nelson, **12**, 558, 559 and *n*, 561
Abel, C. F., **8**, 223
Abels, Robert, *Early American Firearms*, reviewed, **8**, 473-474
Abercrombie, John, **3**, 347, 349-50, 358
Abercromby, James, **3**, 398-410, **8**, 546, **11**, 441, **14**, 43
Aberdeen University, **11**, 232
Abernethy, John, **11**, 221, 222, 233
Abernethy, Thomas P., *The Burr Conspiracy*, reviewed, **12**, 153-155
  Historical Sketch of the University of Va., reviewed, **6**, 548
  reviews *The Bowmans*, by Wayland, **1**, 193-194; *The French Broad-Holston Country*, ed. by Rothrock, **5**, 277-278; *The Tennessee*, by Davidson, **4**, 254-255; *The Western Country in 1793*, by Toulmin, **5**, 430-431
Abington Mineral Spring, Moreland, Pa., **3**, 174 and *n*, 177
Aboab, Emanuel, **9**, 142
Absolutism, 17th-century, in Puritan political thought, **9**, 67-80
Academies, Barber's at Elizabethtown, N. J., **4**, 209, 212
  dissenting, advantages of, **7**, 418
  influence College of N. J., **6**, 44-45, 48, 51
  See also Schools
Academy of Lyons, **12**, 78
Acadians, in Md., 1755, **5**, 571-575; Mass., **15**, 41
Accomac county, Va., courts, **4**, 177, 178 and *n*, 179*n*
  wealth in, **12**, 108*n*
Accounting system, of Boston merchant, **7**, 578-579
Acherley, Roger, **15**, 62-64
Achorn, Erik, ed., *Beaconlights of Western Culture*, reviewed, **10**, 497-498
Acomb, Evelyn M., ed., "The Journal of Baron Von Closen," **10**, 196-236
  reviews *Beaumarchais*, by Lemaitre, **6**, 693-695; *Kosciuszko*, by Haiman, **4**, 382-384; *Pageant of Europe*, ed. by Stearns, **5**, 304-305
Acomb, Frances, *Anglophobia in France, 1763-1789*, reviewed, **7**, 624-626
  reviews *The Age of Ideas*, by Havens, **12**, 673-674; *The Coming of the French Revolution*, by Lefebvre, **5**, 594-596; *Debate on the French Revolution*, ed. by Cobban, **8**, 275
Acosta, José de, **4**, 299*n*
Acrelius, Israel, **2**, 351-352
Acton, Lord, **7**, 343-344
Adair, Douglass and A. P. Middleton, "Mystery of the Horn Papers," **4**, 409-445; letter to editor on, **5**, 462-463
  and Jay B. Hubbell, eds., "Robert Munford's *The Candidates*," **5**, 217-257
  and Marvin Harvey, "Was Alexander Hamilton a Christian Statesman?" **12**, 308-329
  appointed editor of *William and Mary Quarterly*, **3**, 589
  "The Authorship of the Disputed *Federalist Papers*," **1**, 97-122, 235-264
  ed., "The Autobiography of the Reverend Devereux Jarratt," **9**, 346-393, letter to editor on, 587-588; *Good Newes from*, **5**, 351-358; "James Madison's Autobiography," **2**, 191-209
  editing Foster's "Notes on the U. S.," **4**, 263
  "Hamilton on the La. Purchase: A Newly Identified Editorial from the *N. Y. Evening Post*," **12**, 268-281
  on *Horn Papers* committee, **4**, 121, 412*n*, 444
  "A Note on Certain of Hamilton's Pseudonyms," **12**, 282-297

Adair, Douglass (Cont.)
received grant-in-aid from Institute, **3**, 458
reviews *The Catalogue of the Library of Thomas Jefferson*, ed. by Sowerby, **11**, 637-641; *The Classical Republicans*, by Fink, **3**, 610-612; *The Common Glory*, by Green, **6**, 557-558; *Elizabeth is Missing*, by De la Torre, **4**, 95-98; *The Federalist*, ed. by Van Doren, **3**, 311-313; *Jefferson Himself* by Mayo, *Complete Jefferson* by Padover, and *Life and Selected Writings of Thomas Jefferson* by Koch and Peden, **3**, 123-133; *John Quincy Adams*, by Lipsky, **7**, 635-636; *The Prose of Philip Freneau*, ed. by Marsh, **12**, 676-677; *Shadows in Silver*, by Kocher and Dearstyne, **12**, 508; *Soldiers of the American Army, 1775-1954*, by Kredel and Todd, **13**, 271-272; *Thomas Jefferson*, by Dumbauld, **4**, 112-113
"Rumbold's Dying Speech, 1685, and Jefferson's Last Words on Democracy, 1826," **9**, 521-531
"The Stamp Act in Contemporary English Cartoons," **10**, 538-542
"The Tenth *Federalist* Revisited," **8**, 48-67
"What Was Hamilton's 'Favorite Song'?" **12**, 298-307
Adair, E. R., reviews *Champlain*, by Bishop, **6**, 313-315; *The Founding of the Second British Empire, 1763-1793*. Vol. I, by Harlow, **10**, 328-332
Adair, James, **12**, 83-84
Adair, Virginia Hamilton, reviews *Literature of Va. in the Seventeenth Century*, by Jones, **4**, 373-375; *The Poetical Works of Edward Taylor*, ed. by Johnson, **2**, 228-233
Adam, Robert, **7**, 412 and *n*, **8**, 478
Adam, William, **11**, 258
Adams, Abigail, and Mercy Warren, **10**, 385, 396, 401
on B. Rush, **8**, 199-200; Hamilton, **12**, 416; high prices, **4**, 14; John Hancock, **15**, 74
praised by Lady Liston, **11**, 613
Adams, Abijah, **13**, 205
Adams, Charles Francis, **13**, 328, 336
Adams, Clement, **12**, 450
Adams, George Burton, **1**, 8
Adams, Hannah, **12**, 92
Adams, Henry, of 17th-c. Md., **14**, 425
Adams, Henry, historian, *Formative Years*, reviewed, **4**, 514-516
first historical writing, **13**, 340*n*
on Am. engineering, **2**, 278*n*, 284*n*; *Essex* decision, **13**, 176-177; Jefferson and England, **14**, 199*n*; Madison, **8**, 52
Adams, Herbert Baxter, **14**, 14
Adams, James T., ed., *Album of American History*, Vol. V, *Index*, note on, **7**, 176
Adams, Jasper, Rev., **8**, 20 and *n*
Adams, John, Pa. merchant, **7**, 102-103 and *n*
Adams, John, Pres. of U. S., advises Ebenezer Hazard, **12**, 49, 67
and Am. legal tradition, **11**, 534; Am. mercantilism, **15**, 433; Declaration of Independence, **2**, 238, 239, 240, 241*n*, 242, 243 and *n*, 245, 250-251, 269-270, **8**, 484; Hamilton, **9**, 140, **12**, 249, 260*n*, 263, 292, 297, 321, 412-420, 426-428; Hollis, **7**, 409, 449; J. Burgh, **1**, 152; July fourth celebrations, **2**, 237*n*, 255-256, 258, 259*n*, 261, 262, 264*n*, 269, 271; Mercy Warren, **10**, 378, 385, 386, 388, 391, 392, 395, 396, 397, 400-401; origins of political parties, **12**, 410-430; presidential elections, 1789-1796, **12**, 413-415; T. B. Hollis, **11**, 218
aristocratic attitude of, **5**, 225
attacked by Callender, **12**, 86
coalition with Jefferson feared, **12**, 414, 429
comments on education sent to Catherine the Great, **7**, 418
compares presidency with Washington's, **15**, 93-94
confers with Lord Howe, 1776, **8**, 410
Defence of Constitutions of America, **7**, 225, 252-254, **12**, 422, 424
denies existence of Brit. Empire, **5**, 47*n*
described by Britisher, **6**, 281
describes Bland, **10**, 36
describes U. S. flag, **11**, 347, 348*n*, 353
Discourses on Davila, **12**, 422, 424, 425
Dissertation on Canon and Feudal Law reprinted by Hollis, **7**, 439
election of 1796, **11**, 605 and *n*
election of 1800, **12**, 321 and *n*, 644*n*
eulogized by Burke, **12**, 425
favors navy over army, **12**, 417-418
Foster on, **8**, 78
Greek heroes of, **12**, 297 and *n*
in Phila., **4**, 162
influenced by Bolinbroke, **1**, 151
journal in Europe, **12**, 320*n*
"Letters to the Boston Patriot," **12**, 415*n*
library of, **7**, 223*n*
Mazzei seeks help of, **1**, 379

Adams, John (Cont.)
notes on Condorcet, **7**, 223-254; ill. opp., 225
on allegiance owed king, **5**, 39 and *nn*, 40*n*, 43, 49, 314; approach of independence, **8**, 491; Cincinnati, **5**, 11, 17, **9**, 34, 38; common law in Mass., **11**, 14; Confederation, **13**, 141; English language, **1**, 230; English government, **12**, 421; episcopacy and Church of England, **7**, 538-539; France, 1798, **6**, 257 and *n;* French Revolution, **11**, 89-90; function of scholars, **3**, 532; George Logan, **7**, 4 and *n;* Hancock, **15**, 74; high prices, **4**, 11; Hutchinson, **15**, 50; impressment, **12**, 623; J. Poynet, **7**, 414; Jefferson as president, **12**, 625; Macaulay, **6**, 187, 193-194, 204; Mass. Council, 1774, **6**, 625*n;* Mass. leadership before American Revolution, **7**, 531-532; monarchy, **11**, 89-92; natural law, **5**, 40*n;* paper money in 1796, **12**, 222*n;* Patience Wright, **6**, 185; Plato and Manilius, **7**, 251; patriot song, **11**, 79; political ideas in South, **5**, 76; postal difficulties, **12**, 53-54; revival of American Philosophical Society, **3**, 53; revolution of 1801, **9**, 510-511; role of Presidency, **12**, 428; Sidney, **4**, 270, 281, 295; Stafford Springs, **3**, 157-158; taxation in Mass., **4**, 9; taverns, **9**, 159; toasts at revolutionary meetings, **11**, 52, 54, 56*n*, 76; Unitarians, **7**, 541, **12**, 312; Virginians and Bland, **10**, 55; Wirt's *Patrick Henry*, **14**, 479
personality, **12**, 411 and *n*-412, 430
political theories, **10**, 619, **12**, 410, 420-430; attacked by Jefferson and Hamilton, **12**, 425-427; analyzed by Madison, **3**, 276*n*
portrait by Stuart, **7**, opp. 224
praised by Lady Liston, **11**, 608, 613
President of U. S., **12**, 410-430; and Adet, **9**, 515; and Cabinet, **12**, 263, 427-428; and Miranda, **11**, 47-48; Alien and Sedition laws, **10**, 413; approves of *Aurora* prosecution, **9**, 504 and *n;* British-American friendship, **11**, 619 and *n;* difficulties in presidency, **12**, 263, 264, 427-428; dismisses McHenry and Pickering from Cabinet, **11**, 630 and *n*-631, **12**, 320; foreign policy of, **11**, 43, **12**, 417*n*, 419; Franco-American relations, **6**, 628, **7**, 21-22, 24-25, **11**, 615, 623 and *n*, **12**, 319, 410, 415, 418-419, 615, 618, 625; opposed by High Federalists, **12**, 260*n*, 263-264, 418-420, 427-429; opposes conquest of La., **12**, 270; popular feeling against explained, **12**, 427; popularity in 1798, **11**, 616, **13**, 205; Santo Domingo revolt, **12**, 624-625, 624*n;* Thanksgiving proclamations of, **3**, 561
proscribed by parliament, **4**, 510*n*
reads Hutcheson, **11**, 232; Molesworth, **11**, 240
role in Revolution, **13**, 151, **14**, 7, 8
32*nd* of *Discourses on Davila*, reprinted, **11**, 89-92, letter to editor on, **11**, 335
Thoughts on Government, **11**, 532
translator of *A Discourse of Stephen Boethius*, **11**, 91-92, 335
visit to England, 1786, **7**, **452**
visualizes American empire, **15**, 420
writing of, **10**, 609
Adams, John Quincy, and development of American mercantilism, **15**, 435-436
and Logan's mission to France, **7**, 12*n*
as "Publicola," **11**, 92, **12**, 426
biographer of Madison, **8**, 51-52
describes British commercial policy, **12**, 619
Latin translation by, **4**, 267
member of U. S. Military Philosophical Soc., **2**, 283
on Cincinnati, **5**, 18; Franco-American relations, 1798, **7**, 25; Hamilton, **12**, 292; Hancock, **15**, 75*n*, 435-436; Madison, **1**, 108, 109*n;* Mass. government, 1787, **14**, 578-579
questioned on Hamilton, **12**, 279*n*
Van Rensselaer elects, **9**, 400
Adams, John Stokes, Jr., reviews *A History of American Philosophy*, by Schneider, **5**, 292-294
Adams, Littleton, **3**, 385*n*
Adams, M. Ray, reviews *The French Revolution and the American Man of Letters*, by Brown, **9**, 451-454; *Godwin and the Age of Transition*, ed. by Rodway, **10**, 645-648
Studies in the Literary Backgrounds of English Radicalism, reviewed, **6**, 321-322
Adams, Randolph G., reviews *The Cambridge Press, 1638-1692*, by Winship, **3**, 445-447
Adams, Richard, **11**, 368
Adams, Samuel, and Hazard, **12**, 49, 55, 56; impeachment of Oliver, **6**, 621-623 and *n;* Macaulay, **6**, 194; Revolutionary propaganda, **11**, 54, 55 and *n*, 65, 71; Sidney, **4**, 276 and *n*

Adams, Samuel (Cont.)
attacks Benjamin Lincoln, **5**, 17
attitude after Revolution, **9**, 165 and *n*
defends bonus for officers, **9**, 37
demagogue, **14**, 8
entertains Marchant, **12**, 383
federal security holder, **9**, 50
on revolutions, **13**, 156*n*
opposes Cincinnati, **5**, 11, 13, 14, **9**, 34, 38; governor, **6**, 612, 613*n*, 614, 615, 617, 624
political leadership after Revolution, **13**, 151; before Revolution, **7**, 531, **13**, 207
proposes Bill of Rights, **15**, 92*n*
proscribed by parliament, **4**, 510*n*
pseudonyms of, **12**, 282
supports Constitution, **3**, 19
toasted in colonies, **11**, 64
writings of, **10**, 609
Adams, T. B., reviews *Israel Thorndike*, by Forbes, **11**, 147-148
Adams, Thomas, **5**, 189-190, **11**, 199*n*, **13**, 205
Adcock, Lynette, comp., *Guide to the Manuscript Collections of Colonial Williamsburg*, reviewed, **12**, 508-509
Addington, Isaac, **4**, 325
Addison, Alexander, **11**, 289
Addison, Joseph, and Swift, **11**, 425, 427, 428, 429
Cato performed in London, **12**, 387
influence in America, **1**, 224, **12**, 296*n*; in Scotland, **11**, 235; on Madison, **3**, 515-516
recommended by Franklin, **4**, 269
writes on Drummer of Tedworth, **7**, 559
Addoms, Jonas, **12**, 61, 67
Adet, Pierre A., **5**, 485, **7**, 12, 187, 190, 194*n*, **9**, 513-515, **11**, 604 and *n*, 605, 606 and *n*
Adkins, Nelson F., ed., *Thomas Paine*, reviewed, **15**, 108-109
Philip Freneau and the Cosmic Enigma, reviewed, **7**, 329-330
Adler, Elmer, reviews *Papermaking in Pioneer America*, by Hunter, **10**, 317-319
Admiralty Courts, *See* under Great Britain and British colonies, N. Am., Vice-Admiralty
Aemulus, pseudonym of Linn, **4**, 151
Affection, ship, **11**, 33
Affleck, Thomas, **6**, 578
Agar, Herbert, ed., Adams' *Formative Years*, reviewed, **4**, 514-516
The Price of Union, reviewed, **7**, 636-637
Agassiz, Louis, **3**, 61
Agrarianism, **4**, 42-59
Agricultural societies, **10**, 612
Agriculture, books on in colonial libraries, **3**, 351
Franklin on, **15**, 221, 224-225, 226, 227
importance to British colonies and U. S., **3**, 4, **7**, 255, **12**, 91, 95, **13**, 529-535, 549
in Va., Beverley on, **1**, 63-64; Foster on, **8**, 90; specialists in 1585, **6**, 216
scientific in Pa., **7**, 6 and *n*-7
See also Farmers, Plantations, Planters, Land, and specific crops
Ainsworth, R., **7**, 418*n*
Ainsworth psalter, **8**, 380
Aitken, Robert, **4**, 346, **10**, 613-614, **12**, 56, **15**, 372 and *n*
Aix-la-Chapelle, Treaty of, **14**, 516-535
Aken, James, **10**, 535
Akenside, Mark, **3**, 247, 248, 254
Alamance, battle of, **4**, 474 and *n*
Albany, N. Y., fire department, **4**, 490-491
lottery for, **5**, 198
magistrates of, 1766, **4**, 495
prices during French and Indian war, **14**, 34, 40, 44
Stamp Act riots, **4**, 486-498
Albany Congress, **3**, 14, **15**, 45-46, 51-52
Albemarle, Duke of, *See* Monck, Christopher
Albemarle co., Va., frontier character of, **9**, 368
schools established in, **9**, 367, 372
Albemarle County Historical Society, *Papers*, reviewed, **4**, 390-391
Albemarle province, N. C., **13**, 368
Alberti, Domenico, **7**, 47-48
Alchemy, **13**, 554*n*
Alcock, John, **7**, 45, 50
Alcoholic beverages, customs in colonies, **2**, 199-200, 349-358
Alcoholism in colonies, **2**, 137-138
Alden, John E., ed., *R. I. Imprints—1727-1800*, reviewed, **7**, 656-657
"Out of the Ashes, a Young Phoenix: Early Americana in the Harvard College Library," **3**, 487-498
reviews *American Woodcuts and Engravings, 1670-1800*, by Wroth and Adams, **4**, 522-524; *Gregory Dexter of London and New England*, by Swan, **6**, 689-691
Alden, John Richard, *The American Revolution, 1775-1783*, reviewed, **11**, 476-478
ed. *The War of the Revolution*, by Ward, reviewed, **10**, 451-454
General Charles Lee, reviewed, **8**, 598-600

Alden, John Richard (Cont.)
General Gage in America, reviewed, **6**, 140-144
"John Stuart Accuses William Bull," **2**, 315-330
John Stuart and the Southern Frontier, reviewed, **1**, 407-409
The South in the Revolution, 1763-1789, reviewed, **15**, 394-396
reviews *The Great Forest*, by Lillard, **5**, 290-292; *Indians of the Southeastern United States*, by Swanton, **4**, 250-252; *Lieutenant Henry Timberlake's Memoirs*, ed. by Williams, **6**, 555; *Orderly Books of Colonel William Henshaw*, **6**, 680-681; *Prelude to Independence*, by Schlesinger, **15**, 524-525; *Thomas Cresap*, by Bailey, **2**, 106-109
Alderfer, E. Gordon, and Tolles, eds., *The Witness of William Penn*, reviewed, **15**, 276-278
Alderman, Clifford, *The Arch of Stars*, reviewed, **7**, 659-660
Aldridge, Alfred Owen, *Franklin and his French Contemporaries*, reviewed, **14**, 459-460
"Franklin and the Ghostly Drummer of Tedworth," **7**, 559-567
reviews *Benjamin Franklin and a Rising People*, by Crane, *Franklin's Wit & Folly. The Bagatelles*, ed. by Amacher, *Benjamin Franklin and American Foreign Policy*, by Stourzh, **12**, 145-150; *Shaftesbury and the French Deists*, by Schlegel, **14**, 296-297
"Thomas Paine's Plan for a Descent on England," **14**, 74-84
Alexander, Alice B., reviews Grant's *Night of Decision*, **4**, 260-261
Alexander, Archibald, **2**, 369-370, 373-374
Alexander, Arthur J., "Desertion and Its Punishment in Revolutionary Virginia," **3**, 383-397
Alexander, Ashton, Dr., **7**, 399
Alexander, Edward P., reviews *Father Knickerbocker Rebels*, by Wertenbaker, **6**, 541-542; *Heritage of Freedom*, by Monaghan, **5**, 442-443; *In the Hands of the Senecas*, by Edmonds, **4**, 393-394; *Lake Champlain and Lake George*, by Van de Water, **4**, 252-254
Alexander, Ezra, **10**, 90, 91*n*
Alexander, James, N. Y. lawyer, **13**, 158, 160, 162-168, 468, 470, 500 and *n*-501, **14**, 179*n*, **15**, 336-337, 340, 344, 345*n*, 346
Alexander, James, Mrs. **15**, 337,340
Alexander, Joseph, Rev., **2**, 380, 392-393
Alexander, William, Lord Stirling, **3**, 40, **4**, 225, **6**, 368, 369, **12**, 200*n*, **14**, 32-46, 181
Alexander, William, of Va., **11**, 368
Alexander, William, scientist of N. J., **10**, 615
Alexander, ship, **3**, 184
Alexandria, Va., described by Janson, **1**, 171
merchants in, **1**, 163
oyster house in, **1**, 181
population, 1804, **8**, 73
theatre in, **9**, 25, 27
trade of interior with, **1**, 170, 171
transshipment point in Va., **15**, 468
Alexandria College, S. C., **2**, 393
Alexandria Daily Gazette, trivia from, **13**, 399-400
Alexandria Gazette, **15**, 438
Alexis, Stephen, *Black Liberator*, reviewed, **7**, 148-150
Alfred, flagship, **11**, 341 and *n*
Alger, Russell A., **1**, 361
Alien and Sedition Acts, attacked by Wirt, **14**, 483
and Collot's project of 1796, **9**, 512
J. Q. Adams on, **8**, 51*n*
Marshall on, **12**, 637*n*
meaning and prosecutions under, **9**, 497-511, **13**, 205
proposed by Hamilton, **12**, 415*n*
repeal advocated by John Beckley, **13**, 45
Va. and Ky. Resolutions against, **5**, 145-176
Alison, Francis, Rev., of Pa., **3**, 173, **5**, 64, 67, **10**, 592-594, 597, **11**, 216 and *n*, 229 and *n*, 232 and *n*
Allan, Herbert S., *John Hancock*, reviewed, **6**, 136-140
Allason, William, **2**, 300, 302, 303, 305, 309, 310, **3**, 197, **15**, 478
Allason Papers, Va. State Library, **1**, 134
Allen, Eleazar, **8**, 537
Allen, Ethan, Col., **13**, 378, 387
Allen, H. C., *Great Britain and the United States*, reviewed, **13**, 132-134
Allen, Henry, **3**, 385*n*
Allen, Hudson, **5**, 380, 392
Allen, James, **5**, 213 and *n*
Allen, Jedediah, **14**, 352
Allen, John, **2**, 283, **4**, 272, **13**, 489
Allen, Parson, **3**, 162
Allen, Paul, and Biddle, **13**, 305 and *n*
Allen, Samuel, governor of N. H., **7**, 95, 99
Allen, Susanna, **5**, 367
Allen, Thomas, against Shays's Rebellion, **9**, 165

Allen, Thomas, of London, **13**, 185 and *n*
Allen, Thomas, Rev., **9**, 158, 164
Allen, William, Chief Justice of Pa., and Germans, **14**, 541
and Stamp Act postponement, **7**, 354, 376, 667, **10**, 553
establishes Loganian Library, **13**, 348*n*
Phila. merchant, **9**, 168*n*
politics and, **11**, 387, 399
Allen, William, in Revolution, **8**, 198
Allen, William, of Va., **11**, 361, 362, 364, 368
Allen family, of Worcester, Mass., **9**, 156
Allerton, Isaac, **6**, 75*n*
Alliance, naval ship, **11**, 349, 350-351
Allin, James, Rev., **6**, 74*n*
Allis, Marguerite, *Water over the Dam*, reviewed, **6**, 157-161
Allston, Washington, **8**, 27
Almanacs, and astrology, **13**, 557*n*, 560-563
collection in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 168
gardening hints in, **3**, 353-355
Almon, John, and Hollis, **7**, 413, 429, 436-438, 440
and J. Adams, **7**, 452
prints published by, **10**, 517
reprints Bland's *Inquiry*, **10**, 52
Alsop, George, **6**, 33
Alströmer, Jonas, **13**, 534 and *n*
Altick, Richard D., reviews *A People's Conscience*, by Gordon and Cocks, **10**, 648-650
Aly, Bower, ed., *Alexander Hamilton: Selections*, reviewed, **15**, 106
Alymer, Gerald E., reviews *Members of the Long Parliament*, by Brunton and Pennington, **11**, 641-643
Amacher, Richard E., ed., *Franklin's Wit & Folly. The Bagatelles*, reviewed, **12**, 145-150
Amadas, Philip, **6**, 208, 210, 211, 225-228, 230
Ambler, C. H., reviews *Principio to Wheeling*, by May, **3**, 143-144
Ambler, John, **11**, 361, 368
Ambler family papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 375, 380
Amelia, Princess, **13**, 483
America, European ideas of, **12**, 74-84, 86-95
See also British colonies, N. Am., and United States
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, **3**, 118, 287, **10**, 610, **12**, 67
American Academy of Fine Arts, **12**, 196
American Antiquarian Society, history and description of, **2**, 164-172
American civilization, Huntington library and, **1**, 201-209
programs in study of, **9**, 4-9
American Colonization Society, **7**, 398
American Company of Actors, **10**, 388
American Daily Advertiser, **3**, 271-280
American Genealogical Society, **4**, 424
American Geological Society, **3**, 59
American Historical Association, **10**, 351-352
American history, Hazard's collection of, **12**, 46-51, 54-59, 61-73
material on in Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 54-60, 64-67; Clements Library, **1**, 355-362; Harvard Library, **3**, 487-498; Huntington Library, **1**, 207; Newberry Library, **2**, 286-295; U. of Va., **3**, 370-382; Yale Library, **2**, 397-401
synthesis of colonial proposed, **1**, 31-39
American "language," **11**, 211
American literature, and learning to 1800, **10**, 579-627
Becker's craftsmanship, **9**, 291-316
Bradstreet, **8**, 355-377
collection in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 168; in Clements library, **1**, 357-358; in Harvard, **3**, 496; in Huntington Library, **1**, 206; in Yale, **2**, 398
definition of, **4**, 298
effect of war of 1812 on, **8**, 238-245
factors impeding progress, **10**, 623-627
freehold concept in, **4**, 42-59
in German bibliography, **1**, 220
in *S. C. Gazette*, **10**, 628-629
influence of England on, **1**, 224, 225, 227, 228, 233-234; of Europe on, **1**, 210-234
origin and character of early American, **1**, 234, **3**, 532
poet's reception in England, **4**, 164 and *n*
Puritan literature and flowering of New England, **3**, 319-342
Rede on, **4**, 343
religion in early Va., **5**, 492-522, **6**, 24-41
reviewed and translated in Germany, **1**, 219
Sandys' translation of "Ovid," **4**, 297-304
Wirt's contribution, **14**, 477-493
American Magazine, trivia from, **5**, 578, **6**, 647-648
American Magazine and Historical Chronicle, extract from, **12**, 651-652
American Mercury, trivia from, **7**, 274
American Museum, **2**, 353, **15**, 217
American people, **12**, 81-83, 91

American Philosophical Society, and Byrd's *History of the Dividing Line*, **1**, 363-373, **2**, 63-65; Collin, **13**, 520-521 and *n*; papers on mineral springs, **3**, 167-168 and *n*, 173; Parke, **6**, 584-585
founding and purposes of, **10**, 605
history of library, **3**, 48-69
Rede on, **4**, 344
Transactions circulated in Europe, **3**, 50, 53
American Register, **12**, 337-338
American Review, **4**, 164
American Revolution, American prisoners of war, **13**, 376-393
and College of N. J., **6**, 59, 64, 67; freedom of press, **9**, 507-508; French Revolution, **12**, 463, 466, 469; growth of nationalism, **3**, 17-18, 24; merchants, **11**, 98-104; world revolution, **9**, 483-485
Andrews on causes of, **1**, 9-10, 36-48
Arnold's plan for British privateers, 1782, **13**, 94-96
attack on Boston 1776, **3**, 120
attacked by Raynal, **12**, 77-78
Bellini's comments on, **4**, 350-355
British, advantages in, **10**, 245; attempt bribery, **8**, 415-416; colonial policy and, **2**, 408-413; concept of, **10**, 100 and *n*, 101, 106; naval policy, **13**, 3-25; satirical prints on, **10**, 511-532, 538-542; use of Indians and slaves, **2**, 316, 318-320
classical influence in, **12**, 289*n*, 297*nn*
communications problems, **10**, 212
Condorcet on, **7**, 248
contributes to freehold concept, **4**, 46
Dunmore's proclamation liberating slaves, **15**, 494-507
factors contributing to American victory, **10**, 244-245, 246
flags of, **11**, 339-353; ill. between 352 and 353
germ warfare charged, **15**, 504
German accounts of, **1**, 218
German support in Pa., **14**, 553-554
historiography, **13**, 152-156, 338-339, 341, **14**, 3-15
Hollis and development of, **7**, 406-453
hospital conditions during, **13**, 380, 383*n*
in N.Y.C., development of, **13**, 324, 328
independence announced by George III, **11**, 437-439
Independence Day myths, **2**, 237-272
inflation in Md., **8**, 228-234
influence of New Light clergy on, **5**, 52-76
I. Jefferson (slave) on, **8**, 569-572
lawyers' profit by, **7**, 26-38
leaders in Mass., **7**, 531, **9**, 156-165
"Liberty Bell" fiction, **2**, 248-254
literary character of political writings, **10**, 609
losses of British and Americans, **4**, 352
Mass.'s economic policy during, **4**, 3-26
materials on in Clements Library, **1**, 354, 357, 359-360; in Newberry Library, **2**, 290
Mayhew expresses ideas of, **7**, 531-558
memoirs of Bostwick on, **6**, 94-107; Hessian conscript, **5**, 553-570
Mercy Warren's *History* of, **10**, 395, 396-400
militia in southern campaign, **14**, 154-175
Paley on, **11**, 413-414
paper money affected by, **10**, 167
peace commissions attacked in prints, **10**, 519, 524-525, 526-527; of Carlisle, 1778, **8**, 414-416; of Howe, 1776, **8**, 409-410
peace of 1783, British attitudes toward, **10**, 531-532
political theory abounds in period, **13**, 208, 211-212
privateering in, **11**, 339-340, 343-344
problems of enlistment, **10**, 243, 245; of morale, **10**, 243-244
reaction to in Scot., **11**, 172, 173 and *n*, 197, 252-275, 278, 282, 286-287
salt manufacture during, **4**, 188-189
satirized in Munford's *Patriots*, **5**, 219, **6**, 437-503
Sidney's *Discourses Concerning Government*, and philosophy of, **4**, 267-296
social nature of, **13**, 156 and *n*, 338-339
soldiers among leaders of Shays's Rebellion, **5**, 88-89
songs of, **11**, 78-88
southern campaign suggested, **12**, 209
Spanish-American relations during, **1**, 397
support of, Jefferson on, **4**, 509
techniques foreshadowed by Wilkes, **6**, 386-391
veterans' preference for jobs, **7**, 68-69
Von Closen on, **10**, 196-236
Vossler on, **12**, 462-471
See also British army, Continental army, Loyalists, Militia, specific colony's troops, and specific battles. For events leading to Revolution, *see* parliamentary acts by name, British colonial policy, and Taxation of colonies

American Studies Association, **9**, 471, **10**, 673-674
American Union Lodge, **9**, 32, 57
American Volunteer, trivia from, **10**, 446-447
American Weekly Mercury, **5**, 190-191, **7**, 566-567, **14**, 143-144
American Whig Society, **3**, 517
Amerikanisches Magazin, **1**, 223
Ames, Ezra, **12**, 196-197, 509
Ames, Fisher, and Bill of Rights, **8**, 15
  favors mission to France, **12**, 615
  holds government securities, **12**, 259
  identifies *Federalist* authors, **1**, 115*n*
  on Americans, **12**, 95; Brutus, **4**, 275*n*; future of U. S., **12**, 419; Jefferson, **5**, 476-477, 480, 482; N. J. election of 1789, **6**, 248, 250; officials' salaries, **7**, 81
  speaks for Jay Treaty, **12**, 605
  supports Funding Bill, **12**, 229; union with Britain, **12**, 624
Ames, Nathaniel, **2**, 261-262, 271-272, **14**, 593-597
Ames, Susie M., *County Court Records of Accomack-Northampton, Va., 1632-1640*, reviewed, **12**, 358-360
  "Law-in-Action: the Court Records of Va.'s Eastern Shore," **4**, 177-191
  Reading, Writing and Arithmetic in Va., 1607-1699, reviewed, **15**, 291
  reviews *County Government in Va.*, by Porter, **5**, 269-272; *Kenmore and the Lewises*, by Duke, **7**, 170-171; *Va.'s Eastern Shore: A History of Northampton and Accomack Counties*, by Whitelaw, **9**, 564-565
Ames, William, 1576-1633, **11**, 219
Ames, William, Rev., **5**, 188
Amherst, Jeffrey, **1**, 216, **3**, 465, **11**, 441, **12**, 82, **13**, 7*n*
Amherst, Mass., **9**, 163
Amherst, Va., **11**, 195*n*
Amherst county, Va., **12**, 101*n*
Amish, and music, **8**, 387
Ammon, Harry and Adrienne Koch, "The Va. and Ky. Resolutions," **5**, 145-176; letter to editor on, **7**, 525-526
Amusements, in Va., **4**, 186-187, **9**, 85, **10**, 447-448; of soldiers in Braddock's army, **4**, 146
Amyand, Claude, **13**, 481*n*, 483*nn*, 484, 485, 487
Anburey, Thomas, Lt., **2**, 358
Ancram ironworks, **14**, 37 and *n*
Anderson, Adam, **11**, 554*n*
Anderson, Fannie, *Doctors Under Three Flags*, reviewed, **10**, 321-322
Anderson, James, **4**, 142
Anderson, Joseph, senator, **10**, 91
Anderson, Mary, **15**, 347-348
Anderson Seminary, Petersburg, Va., **3**, 110
Andover, Mass., **10**, 610
Andrea, *History of Northwest Va.*, cited by W. F. Horn, **4**, 423-424
Andrea Doria, brig, **11**, 344
Andreani, Count, **8**, 81
Andrei, Giovanni, **2**, 79 and *n*, **10**, 108-111
Andrew, Benjamin, **14**, 59, 64*n*
Andrews, Charles McLean, bibliography, **1**, 15-26
  historian, **1**, 3-14
  library housed in Yale U. Lib., **2**, 401
  on American Revolution, **11**, 98, **14**, 3
  "On the Preservation of Historical Documents," **1**, 123-137
  "On the Writing of Colonial History," **1**, 27-48
  and Evangeline W. Andrews, eds., *Jonathan Dickenson's Journal*, reviewed, **4**, 93-95
Andrews, Edward Deming, *The People Called Shakers*, reviewed, **11**, 302-304
  Shaker Furniture, reviewed, **7**, 641-643
Andrews, Ethan Allen, **2**, 386
Andrews, Evangeline Walker, ed., journal of ship-wrecked Quakers, **1**, 13
  ed., *The Journal of a Lady of Quality*, **1**, 9
  and Charles McLean Andrews, eds., *Jonathan Dickenson's Journal*, reviewed, **4**, 93-95
Andrews, Faith, *Shaker Furniture*, reviewed, **7**, 641-643
Andrews, Jedediah, Rev., **10**, 424-428, 437
Andrews, K. R., "Christopher Newport of Limehouse, Mariner," **11**, 28-41
Andrews, Samuel, **8**, 499
Andrews, Wayne, *Architecture, Ambition and Americans*, reviewed, **13**, 442-447
  reviews *The Carolina Backcountry on the Eve of the Revolution*, ed. by Hooker, **11**, 474-475
Andros, Edmund, and Blair, **2**, 47-62, **4**, 72 and *n*, 73; Church of England in Boston, **7**, 537; Dominion of New England, **15**, 461, 463; Mass. Treasury, **7**, 104-105 and *n*
  authorizes courts in West Jersey, **4**, 195
  challenges Fenwick-Byllynge claim to West Jersey, **5**, 96, 100, 103
  cited by Boston radicals, **11**, 66-67

Andros, Edmund (Cont.)
commission for includes Jerseys, **15**, 460, 461, 463
correspondence in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 322, 324, 325, 327
knight, **6**, 71
on Va. land grants, **3**, 503
reorganizes Del. courts, **4**, 193
replaced as governor of Va., **14**, 398-401
report on Va., **4**, 178
supports better salaries for Va. clergy, **4**, 73
Angell, Jeremiah, **9**, 88
Anghiera, Pietro Martire d', *De Orbo Novo*, **4**, 301*n*, 302*n*
Anglicans, *See* Church of England
Anguish, T., **3**, 265
Animals, common in U. S., **13**, 533-534
sent to England from Va., **4**, 327
See also specific kinds
Anker, Bernt, **3**, 267
Annan, Robert, **10**, 592
Annapolis, Md., described, **10**, 232-233, **11**, 603
Federalists in, **4**, 459
library at, **2**, 340
school at, **2**, 17
Anne, Queen of England, **11**, 432, 433, 441-442
Anne Arundel county, Md., **4**, 459
Annesley, James, **14**, 126
Annet, Peter, **7**, 446 and *n*
Annius of Viterbo, **4**, 440
Annual Register, **10**, 398 and *n*
Ansell, Mary, **5**, 364, 371
Anson county, N. C., **4**, 472
Anthony, Katharine S., *Dolly Madison, Her Life and Times*, reviewed, **6**, 535-537
Anti-Federalists, and July 4th celebrations, **2**, 259-272
democracy and, **13**, 154-155
economic background of, **13**, 149
in Md., **4**, 446-469
influence on historiography of Confederation, **13**, 139, 147-156
majority in N. C. and R. I., **3**, 29, 30
on U. S. Constitution, **12**, 3-43
See also Republicans
Antigua, W. I., **2**, 305, **15**, 193
Anti-Jacobin Review, **12**, 625-626
Anti-Nebraska League, **13**, 332
Antinomians, **9**, 75, 76
Antiquities, Alexander Gordon and, **6**, 637-643
Antoni, Antonia, **1**, 384 and *n*, 385
Appleton, Nathaniel Walker, **3**, 118
Appleton, Thomas, **1**, 383 and *n*, 390, 393, 395, **2**, 73, 74, 77, 81, 88*n*, 92*n*, 94, 99*n*, 100*n*
Apprentices, **3**, 386, **4**, 183-184
Apthorp, Charles, **14**, 42, **15**, 516
Apthorp, East, Rev., **7**, 537-538, **10**, 604, **12**, 393
Aquinas, Thomas, **3**, 320
Arabic, **13**, 347
Arbuckle, James, **11**, 221, 239, 241
Arbuthnot, Admiral, **12**, 205
Arbuthnot, Alexander, **13**, 344-345
Arbuthnot, John, Dr., **13**, 484, 487
Archer, Gabriel, **6**, 406, 412
Archer, Henry, **11**, 557*nn*, 560, **15**, 184
Archer, Thomas, **11**, 557*nn*
Architecture, Foster on American buildings, **8**, 73-77, 90, 96-97, 99-100
in American colonies, **12**, 476
Arciniegas, Germán, *Amerigo and the New World*, reviewed, **13**, 102-106; letters to editor on, **13**, 448-453
Arding, Charles, **15**, 347*n*
Argall, Samuel, Sir, **5**, 499, 525
Argand lamp, **13**, 90
Argyle, Duke of, and Am. patronage, 1770's, **15**, 193
See also Campbell, John, 2nd Duke
Ariosto, Ludovico, **4**, 165, 167
Ariss, John, **12**, 476
Aristides, pseudonym of Webster, **12**, 337
Aristocracy, in Va. politics, **5**, 220-225, **6**, 439
rise of American, **3**, 151-152, 179, 180-181
Aristotle, cited by Adams, **4**, 270; Sidney, **4**, 285*n*
Hutcheson on, **11**, 244, 246
read in Scotch schools, **11**, 232
Armstrong, Col., **3**, 469, **8**, 226
Armstrong, John, Gen., **2**, 282, **8**, 105
Armstrong, Maurice W., "The Diary of Caleb Gannet for the Year 1776," **3**, 117-122
Armstrong, Walter P., reviews *Liberty Against Government*, by Corwin, **6**, 295-301
Armistead, Henry, **5**, 372
Armistead, John, **11**, 368
Armistead, Walker K., **2**, 274*n*, 284
Armitage, Joseph, **7**, 576
Army, *See* Army of the U. S., British army (and other nationalities), Militia, and under specific colonies
Army of the U. S., advocated by Hamilton, **12**, 269, 271, 415*n*
commissions in Revolution, **12**, 212-216

Army of the U. S. (Cont.)
Corps of Engineers, **2**, 273-285
Erskine on, **6**, 260
first commission in, **3**, 36-38
for political use, **12**, 295-296 and *n*
formation opposed in Mass., **15**, 87 and *n*-89
Madison opposes chaplains for, **3**, 559-560
professional training in, **2**, 273-285
Provisional Army, **12**, 263, 320, 416
soldiers' qualities during Revolution, **12**, 334-335
Arne, Thomas, Dr., **11**, 83*n*
Arnold, Anthony, **13**, 364
Arnold, Benedict, called esquire, **6**, 72
financial position, **13**, 94, 96
in English prints, **10**, 528
in Va., **3**, 282, **14**, 167-168
plan for privateering, 1782, **13**, 94-96
poem on treason of, **4**, 226
Arnold, Jacob, **6**, 248-249
Arnold, Joseph, **5**, 22
Arnold, Margaret Shippen, **13**, 94, 96
Arnold, Oliver, **11**, 85, **12**, 377
Arnold, Stephen, **5**, 67
Arquebuses, **6**, 220
Arredondo, Antonio de, **15**, 174, 179
Arson, **4**, 201
Articles of Confederation, and American federalism, **3**, 9-11
mercantilism under, **15**, 423-424
military necessities and, **3**, 15
reflect philosophy of Declaration of Independence, **13**, 150
representation requirements, **9**, 170
translated into French, **15**, 219
weaknesses of, **1**, 163, **3**, 12-14 and *n*, **5**, 78-79
Williamsburg edition in Harvard College library, **3**, 490
See also Continental Congress and U. S., Confederation period
Artifacts, and *Horn Papers*, **4**, 419-420, 433-434, 436-438, ill. 438-439
Artillery sermons, by Puritans, **3**, 331-332
Artisans, demand for in Va., **2**, 310-312
Artists, scarce in Am., **4**, 347*n*
See also Engravers, Painters, Sculptors
Aselby, Thomas, Capt., **4**, 508 and *n*
Asgill, John, **14**, 384-385
Ash, Lee, reviews *American Fiction, 1774-1850*, ed. by Wright, **6**, 343-345; *Articles on American Literature Appearing in Current Periodicals, 1920-1945*, ed. by Leary, **5**, 295-298; *The Scheide Library*, by Boyd, **5**, 604-606
Ashburn, P. M., *Ranks of Death*, reviewed, **4**, 531-533
Ashburn, William, Capt., **9**, 381
Ashe, Samuel, Gov. of N. C., **10**, 92
Ashley, John, **9**, 157
Ashley, Maurice, **14**, 381
Ashley, Roscoe Lewis, **1**, 4, 121*n*, 264*n*
Ashmand, J. M., **13**, 554-555
Ashmole, Elias, **13**, 556*n*
Ashton, T. S., *An Economic History of England: The 18th Century*, reviewed, **14**, 300-302
Ashworth, Mary Wells, and Carroll, *George Washington*, Vol. VII: *First in Peace*, reviewed, **15**, 384-386
Askew, Anne, **8**, 372
Asquith, Anthony, **9**, 23*n*
Assay, Louis-Charles Boutinon d', **14**, 132
Assistance, H.M.S., **11**, 594, 595-598
Associated Refugees or the King's American Regiment of Foot, **4**, 477*n*
Associators, Pa., **14**, 538-539
Assumption, Jefferson supports, **12**, 436
opposed in Va., **1**, 101*n*
pros and cons discussed, **12**, 229-247, 259
Republicans and, **12**, 586-587
Astle, Thomas, **3**, 255
Astor Library, N. Y. City, **13**, 324
Astrology, in colonial Am. and Eng., **13**, 551-563
Astronomy, and astrology, **13**, 551*n*, 554*n*, 555, 556-557, 561
early Am. interest in, **10**, 605
James Logan's work in, **13**, 343-345
See also Sirius, parallax of and Transit of Venus
Athawes, Edward, **2**, 302*n*
Athawes, Samuel, **2**, 301, 302 and *n*
Atheism, **5**, 470, 472-475, **8**, 86, **9**, 70
Atherton, Gertrude, **4**, 203
Atherton, Humphreys, Capt., **13**, 70-73, 79
Atherton Company, **13**, 71-73, 79-80, 84
Athill, Mr., of Antigua, **11**, 614
Atkerson, Roger, **11**, 364, 369
Atkins, Jonathan, Sir, **4**, 322, 329*n*, **12**, 400, 401, 403, 408
Atkins, Samuel, **13**, 560
Atkinson, Roger, **10**, 38, 672, **15**, 479
Atkinson, Theodore, **15**, 515*n*
Atkyns, Robert, Sir, **15**, 64 and *n*
Atlantic Civilization, defined, **9**, 483
Atomic warfare, **3**, 35*n*, **8**, 189-190
Aubert, Alexander, **3**, 266*n*, 268*n*
Aubry, Father, **11**, 440
Auchmuty, Robert, **15**, 516, 518
Auckland, Lord, **12**, 608-609
Auctions, **2**, 309, **3**, 55-56, **4**, 16, 21

Audins, painters, **9**, 19-20, 21
Audubon, John James, **3**, 59
Augur, Helen, *Passage to Glory: John Ledyard's America*, reviewed, **3**, 436-439
Augusta, of Saxe Gotha, dowager Princess of Wales, **10**, 514-515
Augusta academy, Va., **2**, 368
Augusta county, Va., **5**, 66-67, **8**, 417
Augusta Town, Pa., **4**, 414, 415, ill. 438-439
Augusta Warm Springs, Va., **3**, 163, 164
Auldworth family, **11**, 34
Aurora, **2**, 263, 264-265 and *n*, **9**, 504-505
Austin, Ann, **2**, 147
Austin, Benjamin, **2**, 271
Autopsies, **12**, 526, 527, 560, 561 and *n*, 563-564, 568, 573-574
Avery, Jonathan, **3**, 220
Avery, Waightstill, **2**, 382, **8**, 520-534
Avery, William, **3**, 220
Avison, Charles, **7**, 44, 50
Aw Paousa, **9**, 207, 213; sketch of, **9**, opp. 200
Axelrad, Jacob, *Patrick Henry*, reviewed, **5**, 417-419
Ayer, Edward E., **2**, 287-295
Ayloffe, Joseph, **3**, 255
Ayrton, Michael, ed., *Hogarth's Drawings*, reviewed, **6**, 525-526

B

Babb, James T., "The Yale University Library: Its Early American Collections," **2**, 397-401
Babcock, Thomas, **15**, 311
Babeau, Emile, and La Fuye, *The Apostle of Liberty: A Life of La Fayette*, reviewed, **14**, 463-464
Babington, Gervase, **5**, 178
Bach, J. C. F., **8**, 223
Bach, Johann S., **7**, 49*n*
Bach, John Christian, **7**, 49*n*
Bache, Benjamin F., **11**, 613, 619-620, **12**, 595 and *n*, 614*n*, **13**, 498
Bachelors, **2**, 113 and *n*
Bachmann, Johann Philip, **8**, 222
Bacon, Dorothy, **6**, 400, 402
Bacon, Edmund, Capt., **8**, 566*n*
Bacon, Eugene H., and Bernardo, *American Military Policy*, reviewed, **13**, 438-440
Bacon, Francis, Sir, **3**, 323, **4**, 270, **6**, 39, 407-408, **9**, 76, **14**, 374
Bacon, Matthew, **8**, 522
Bacon, Nathaniel, Beverley's opinion of, **1**, 58
  conditions for captives, **1**, 79
  "Declaration of the People" in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 321
  described, **14**, 412 and *n*
  laws of, **4**, 179*n*
  letters in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 326
  on Va. Council, **13**, 361, 365
Bacon, Nicholas, Sir, **6**, 402-403
Bacon, Rebecca, Mrs., **3**, 319-320
Bacon's Rebellion, Berkeley's 'A History of Our Miseries,' ed. by W. E. Washburn, **14**, 403-413
  embargo on English shipping to Va. during, **3**, 186
  Sarah Drummond's petition after, **13**, 354-375
Badger, Thomas, Sir, **9**, 538
Badollet, John, **7**, 72
Baer, Elizabeth, *Seventeenth Century, Md.: a Bibliography*, reviewed, **7**, 163-164
Baer, George, **8**, 212
Baer, Jacob, Dr., **7**, 399
Bagby, Ellen M., ed., *The Old Va. Gentleman and Other Sketches*, by George W. Bagby, **1**, 86
Bagby, George W., *The Old Va. Gentleman and Other Sketches*, reviewed, **1**, 86
Bagge, Benjamin, **8**, 222
Bahama Islands, **2**, 33-46, **15**, 308, 309-311, 457
Bail, Hamilton Vaughan, *Views of Harvard*, reviewed, **7**, 645-646
Bailey, Lt., of 44th Foot, **4**, 144
Bailey, John, Col., **4**, 160
Bailey, John, English correspondent of Samson Occom, **3**, 493
Bailey, John, Phila. silversmith, **3**, 165, 166
Bailey, Kenneth P., reviews *Old Cahokia*, by McDermott, **7**, 338-339
  Thomas Cresap: Md. Frontiersman, reviewed, **2**, 106-109
Bailey, Margaret Lee, **3**, 458, 589, **4**, 263
  reviews *Life and Fashion in America, 1650-1900*, by McPharlin, **4**, 259; *Toil of the Brave*, by Fletcher, **4**, 261
  and Harry Tinkcom, review Roberts' *Lydia Bailey*, **4**, 394-395
Baillies, Robert, **9**, 71*n*
Bailyn, Bernard, "The *Apologia* of Robert Keayne," **7**, 568-587
  "The Beekmans of N. Y.: Trade, Politics, and Families," a review of *The Beekmans of N. Y. in Politics and Commerce 1647-1877*, by White, and *The*

Bailyn, Bernard (Cont.)
Beekman Mercantile Papers 1746-1799, ed. by White, **14**, 598-608
"The Blount Papers: Notes on the Merchant 'Class' in the Revolutionary Period," **11**, 98-104
The New England Merchants in the Seventeenth Century, reviewed, **13**, 265-267
reviews *Cities in Revolt*, by Bridenbaugh, **13**, 258-261
and John Clive, "England's Cultural Provinces: Scotland and America," **11**, 200-213, reviewed, **11**, 463-464, 467-468
Bainbridge, William, **2**, 283
Bakeless, John, *Background to Glory: The Life of George Rogers Clark*, reviewed, **14**, 632-633
Eyes of Discovery, reviewed, **8**, 280-281
Lewis and Clark, reviewed, **5**, 287-290
reviews *James Harrod of Kentucky*, by Mason, **8**, 600-601
Baker, Charles E., reviews *The Index of American Design*, by Christensen, **8**, 262-266
Baker, George, **3**, 255, 266*n*
Baker, German, **4**, 344, **10**, 38
Baker, Henry, **3**, 239, 242, 252
Baker, John, Capt., **14**, 356
Baker, William, Mr. and Mrs., **7**, 395; ill. **7**, opp. 398
Bakers, in N.Y.C., **14**, 34
Balance, The, **2**, 351
Balance of power, and U. S., in Napoleonic wars, **14**, 196-217
Balance of power in government, *See* Separation of powers
Balch, Hezekiah, **2**, 367-390
Bald, F. Clever, *Detroit's First American Decade, 1796 to 1805*, reviewed, **6**, 554
Baldwin, Abraham, **12**, 235, **13**, 225*n*, **14**, 59, 62
Baldwin, Alice M., "Sowers of Sedition: Political Theories of Some of the New Light Clergy," **5**, 52-76
Baldwin, Henry, **10**, 375 and *n*, 377
Baldwin, Loammi, **1**, 360
Baldwin family, papers in Yale U. Lib., **2**, 398-399
Baldy, Mary E., *Beautiful Lady*, reviewed, **8**, 474-476
Ball, Charles, **8**, 561
Ball, John, Lt., **6**, 104 and *n*
Ball, Joseph, **14**, 139
Ball, William, **9**, 79
Ballads, against Stamp Act, **10**, 564, 567
Cotton Mather on, **4**, 483
English on Am. life, **1**, 216
"Good Newes from Va.," 1623, **5**, 351 358, **6**, 561
"Gypsie Lady," **6**, 104 and *n*
historical value of, **4**, 484-485
"London's Lotterie," **5**, 258-264
scarcity of early American, **4**, 483-484
Ballard, Thomas, Col., **13**, 365
Ballard, William, Major, **9**, 47
Balls, in Williamsburg, **5**, 369-370
Baltimore, Lords, *See* Calvert, Cecil and Charles
5th Lord, **14**, 125, 134, 135, 136
Baltimore, Md., art museum in, **7**, 396-397
attack on in War of 1812, prints of, **8**, 235-237
booksellers in, **4**, 346
buildings and sculpture described, **10**, 110-111
commercial center, **8**, 70
described by Von Closen, **10**, 231-232, 233-235
economic and intellectual flowering of, **8**, 239-240
Federalists in, **4**, 459
immigrants, names confused, **8**, 420-421
votes cast, 1788, **4**, 463
Baltimore affair, **12**, 623
Baltimore *American*, **9**, 504, 505
Baltimore Company, iron works, **7**, 262-264
Baltimore County, Md., **4**, 451, 459, 463, 465
Baltimore Emigration Society, **7**, 398-399
Bamford, Paul Walden, *Forests and French Sea Power 1660-1789*, reviewed, **14**, 452-454
Bancroft, Edward, **3**, 267, **7**, 379-380, **15**, 214
Bancroft, George, historian, **1**, 125, **3**, 88 and *n*, 91, **8**, 409, 411, **13**, 139, 143-144, 335, 336, 337, **14**, 13, 14
Bangs, Edward, **11**, 87
Banister, Col., **3**, 281-282
Bank of England, **10**, 173*n*, **14**, 395 and *n*
Bank of U. S., **12**, 230, 238, 240, 241-242, 249 and *n*, 436
Banks, lotteries for, **5**, 197
Madison's memoranda on, **3**, 548-550
See also Land banks
Banks, Henry, **11**, 360, 369
Banks, Joseph, Sir, **3**, 257, 261, 262, 264, **6**, 587
Banks, Richard, **14**, 425
Banner, J. Worth, reviews *Bartolomé de las Casas, Bookman, Scholar, and Propagandist*, by Hanke, **9**, 552-554; *Barto-*

Banner, J. Worth (Cont.)
lomé de las Casas, Historian, by Hanke, **10**, 274-275; *The Discovery of the New World by Christopher Columbus*, by de Vega, **10**, 341
Bannon, John Francis, *History of the Americas*, reviewed, **10**, 666-667
Banyar, Goldsbrow, **14**, 190
Baptism, **10**, 672
Baptists, and Madison, **2**, 194, 198-199; Mather, **10**, 419
establish R. I. college, **10**, 606
in East Jersey, **14**, 351, 357; Mass., **3**, 4 and *n*, **9**, 161 and *n*, **11**, 522, 576; N. J., **8**, 495; Salem, Miss., **8**, 18; Va., **3**, 555, **8**, 7
intercolonial organization of, **3**, 4*n*
Barbados, admonished for illegal trade, **14**, 514
described, **1**, 281
emigration, **2**, 119, **12**, 399
exports sugar to Va., **2**, 305
number of slaves in, **12**, 405
petitions on sugar trade, **8**, 392
smallpox inoculation in, **13**, 489
value of governorship of, **15**, 192
Va.'s slaves from, **2**, 308
Barbary states, **13**, 146
Barbee, David Rankin, **10**, 405-412, 417, 419, 421
Barbé-Marbois, Marquis de, **10**, 235
Barber, Col., at Yorktown, **5**, 379, 389, **12**, 202, 207*n*
Barber, Major, at Yorktown, **5**, 389, **12**, 202, 207*n*
Barber, Mr., in Elizabethtown, N. J., **4**, 209, 212
Barber, Catharine Macaulay, **6**, 193
Barber, Francis, **12**, 313*n*, 331
Barber, Nathaniel, **6**, 193
Barbour, James, **5**, 162
Barbour, Philip L., "Captain John Smith's Route through Turkey and Russia," **14**, 358-369
reviews *The Life of John Smith*, by Wharton, trans. and ed. by Striker, **15**, 133-134
Barbour, Violet, *Capitalism in Amsterdam in the Seventeenth Century*, reviewed, **8**, 133-134
Barbour family papers, in U. of Va. library, **3**, 381
Barclay, Henry, Rev., **10**, 598
Barclay, Robert, **6**, 577, 578, 580, 582, 584, 586-587
Barclay, Robert, Gov. of East Jersey, **14**, 345, 357, **15**, 306
Barclay, Wade C., *Early American Methodism*, reviewed, **8**, 596-598
History of Methodist Missions, reviewed, **7**, 654-656
Baretti, G., **7**, 427
Bargar, B. D., "Lord Dartmouth's Patronage, 1772-1775," **15**, 191-200
"Matthew Boulton and the Birmingham Petition of 1775," **13**, 26-39
Bargrave, Thomas, **5**, 181
Barham, Henry, **3**, 230-231
Baring, Alexander, **6**, 274*n*, 275*n*
Baring, Francis, Sir, **13**, 174
Barker, Shirley, *Peace, My Daughters*, reviewed, **6**, 558-559
Barker, T. C., reviews *Adam Smith and the Scotland of His Day*, by Fay, **15**, 399-400; *English People in the Eighteenth Century*, by Marshall, **14**, 637-639
Barker, Virgil, *American Painting, History and Interpretation*, reviewed, **8**, 266-268
Barlow, Arthur, **6**, 210, 211, 230
Barlow, Joel, *Advice to the Privileged Orders* discussed, **8**, 335-337
and British radicals, **8**, 333-335; Ebeling, **1**, 218, **3**, 490; Foster, **8**, 81; France, **7**, 14*n*, 17, 18, 25, **8**, 327-354, **9**, 484, **15**, 438-451
birth date, **15**, 451
compared with Linn, **4**, 175
death, **15**, 449-451
defends Cincinnati, **5**, 19-20 and *n*
imitates Milton, **1**, 224
land speculations schemes, **8**, 328-331
Letter to the National Convention, **8**, 337-339
Linn on, **4**, 166 and *n*
member of U. S. Military Philosophical Society, **2**, 283
on German literature, **1**, 225; Napoleon, **8**, 354; patriot songs, **11**, 79; Savoy and Piedmont, **8**, 344-348
opposes funding, **12**, 233
poetry of, **4**, 344, **15**, 449
reception in England, **1**, 223
Barlow, Ruth Baldwin, **15**, 451
Barlow, Samuel L. M., **2**, 288, **13**, 333
Barnard, Henry, **3**, 87, 90, 110 and *n*
Barnard, John, Sir, **8**, 399-400, 403-404
Barnes, James A., *Wealth of the American People*, reviewed, **8**, 148-149
Barnes, John, **1**, 389, 395, 396 and *n*, **2**, 71, 72, **3**, 381
Barnes, Law., **12**, 576*n*
Barnes, Malcolm, trans., *The Conquistadors*, by Descola, reviewed, **15**, 132-133

Barnhart, John D., reviews *Detroit's First American Decade*, by Bald, **6**, 554
Barnhart, John D., *Valley of Democracy*, reviewed, **12**, 178-179
Baron, Richard, Radical Whig, **4**, 272, **7**, 413, 427, 444-445, 448, **11**, 222, 233*n*
Barradall, Edward, **3**, 512, **14**, 138-139, 145
Barre, Isaac, Col., **5**, 327-328, **6**, 626, **11**, 59, 60
Barrel papers, in Library of Congress, **1**, 134
Barrell, Mr., of Mass., **12**, 15, 16
Barret, Anderson, **12**, 551, 553
Barrick, George, **6**, 429*n*
Barrington, Daines, **3**, 256, 258, 259
Barrington, John, Sir, **11**, 562*n*, 564*n*
Barrington, William, 2d Viscount Barrington, **14**, 523*n*, **15**, 195
Barroll, William, **7**, 115
Barron, Isabelle, **7**, 400 and *n*
Barron, William A., **2**, 274*n*, 279
Barry, Edward, **3**, 247
Barry, Phillips, **4**, 484
Barsimon, Jacob, **11**, 547
Barter, **5**, 79, **15**, 202
Barton, Benjamin Smith, **6**, 584, **10**, 616, **15**, 365*n*, 366*n*
Barton, John Rhea, **6**, 579
Barton, Thomas, **3**, 485
Barton, Thomas, Quaker of West Jersey, **8**, 513
Barton, Thomas, Rev., **1**, 350*n*
Barton, William, Lt. Col., **13**, 383*n*
Bartram, John, and Am. science, **11**, 534; Colden, **13**, 469; Peter Collinson, **3**, 222; Kalm, **13**, 348
botanic garden of, **10**, 603
Diary published by American Philosophical Society, **3**, 66
in S. C., **3**, 354-355
on fashion of Pa. mineral springs, **3**, 164
plants described by, **13**, 543*n*, 545*n*
Bartram, William, **1**, 222-223, **3**, 66
Barwick, Samuel, **4**, 329*n*
Bascomb, Joseph, Lt., **9**, 46-47
Baskerville, John, **1**, 228, **4**, 506
Bassano, Duke of, **15**, 441-443, 444, 447 and *n*
Basse, Jeremiah, Gov. of Jerseys, **7**, 101 and *n*
Bassell, Col., of Taunton, Va., **3**, 158
Bassett, Burwell, **11**, 369
Bassett, Richard, **9**, 184
Bassompiere, F. de, **4**, 285*n*
Bassonet, Charles, **3**, 169
Bate, John, **8**, 510
Bates, Frederick, **13**, 311, 312-313
Bates, Isaac, **8**, 526
Bath, Earl of, *See* Pulteney, William
Bath, Va., **3**, 164
Bath Sulphur Springs, St. Thomas, Jamaica, **3**, 179*n*
Baths, in British colonies, N. Am., **3**, 151-181
Bath-Town, Phila., **3**, 171 and *n*-172
Bathurst, Charles, **5**, 98
Bathurst, Henry, Lord, **11**, 562*n*, 564*n*, **13**, 483, **15**, 185
Batt, John Thomas, **3**, 244
Battle Abbey manuscripts, in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Battles, *See* under places
Batts, Thomas, **3**, 87 and *n*
Baty, Elizabeth, **7**, 118-119
Baxter, Andrew, **13**, 469, 475
Baxter, George, **2**, 370-371
Baxter, John, **15**, 69 and *n*
Baxter, Richard, **4**, 65
Baxter, Stephen B., *The Development of the Treasury, 1660-1702*, reviewed, **15**, 400-402
Baxter, W. T., *The House of Hancock*, reviewed, **2**, 416-418
reviews *A West-India Fortune*, by Pares, **9**, 102-104
Bay Psalm Book, **2**, 168, **8**, 380
Bayard, James A., **6**, 270 and *n*, **8**, 83, 206-207 and *n*, 211-212
Bayard, Nicholas, **4**, 326
Bayard, Samuel, ed., *Hill Country Tunes*, reviewed, **4**, 258-259
Bayard, William, **12**, 308
Bayard, William, Loyalist of N. Y., **14**, 42, 189, 195*n*
Bayer, Bastiaen, **4**, 328*n*
Bayle, Pierre, **7**, 446
Bayley, Solomon, **8**, 560
Bayliss, Edmund Lincoln, **12**, 302, 303
Baylor, George, **12**, 202
Baylor, John, **11**, 369
Bayly, Lewis, **5**, 177
Bayning, Paul, **11**, 34
Baynton, Benjamin, **6**, 4, 5, 6, 13
Bazile, Leon, reviews *Patrick Henry*, by Axelrad, **5**, 417-419
Beach, John, **10**, 604
Beale, Howard K., ed., *Charles A. Beard: An Appraisal*, reviewed, **12**, 150-153
on Beard, **12**, 3*n*
Beale, Sigmund, reviews *The Scientific Revolution, 1500-1800*, by Hall, **13**, 114-115
Beall, Otho T., Jr., and Richard H. Shryock, *Cotton Mather*, reviewed, **12**, 164-166

Beals, Carleton, *Our Yankee Heritage: New England's Contribution to American Civilization*, reviewed, **12**, 668-669
Beans, **15**, 238, 239
Beard, Charles A., and philosophy of Marx, **8**, 60-61
on Am. Revolution, **14**, 3, 6, 9-12; Constitution, **3**, 18, **4**, 448-449, **8**, 48-49, 53, 56 and *n*, 58-64, **11**, 98-99, **12**, 3-5, 37, 43, **13**, 139, 148-150, 338*n*
revives Jefferson's reputation, **3**, 125
theses of, **12**, 3*n*, 4*n*
unsympathetic to Anti-Federalists, **12**, 42, 43
Bears, **15**, 232-233
Beattie, James, **4**, 167
Beaufain, Hector Beringer de, **6**, 642
Beaufort College, S. C., **2**, 393
Beaumont, Robert, **14**, 321
Beccaria, Cesare Bonesana, Marchese di, **11**, 250
Becker, Carl, **4**, 231-234, 549, **7**, 342, **9**, 291-316, **13**, 338*n*, **14**, 3
Beckford, Mr., **11**, 60
Beckley, John James, **5**, 471*n*, **12**, 335, 425, 436-438, 598-599, 601, 614*n*, **13**, 40-52
Beckman, David, **9**, 145 and *n*, 148
Beckman Insurance Co., **13**, 321*n*
Beckwith, George, agent of Dorchester in N. Y., **6**, 12
Beckwith, George, of Md., **14**, 424
Bedford, Duke of, *See* Russell, John, 4th Duke
Bedford, Arthur, **13**, 559
Bedford, Gunning, **8**, 58*n*, **9**, 186, **13**, 141
Beef, **8**, 230
Beekman, Henry, Col., **15**, 340
Beekman, Johannes H., **4**, 490*n*, 494
Beekman family of N. Y., **14**, 598-608
Been family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Beer, **15**, 247
Beer, George Louis, **1**, 12
The Commercial Policy of England Toward the American Colonies, reviewed, **6**, 521-522
on American Revolution, **14**, 3
Beers, Isaac, **14**, 27
Bees, **15**, 231
Beeston, William, Sir, **4**, 322, 329
Beethoven, Ludwig von, **3**, 491
Beets, **15**, 239
Behn, Aphra, **8**, 374
Beirne, Francis F., *The War of 1812*, reviewed, **6**, 516-518
Belcher, Andrew, Mass. merchant and royalist, **7**, 105 and *n*, **15**, 510
Belcher, Jonathan, Gov. of Mass., and Elizabethtown Associates, **15**, 346; Hutchinson, **15**, 43, 48; Mass. politics, 1730-1741, **15**, 508-520
entertains Whitfield, **11**, 572
on patrons at court, **15**, 509*n*; public revenue, **8**, 402-403
patronage used by, **15**, 509-511
receives degree from College of N. J., **6**, 42, 48
Belcher, Jonathan, Jr., **15**, 517
Belchier, Jonathan, **3**, 266*n*
Belden, Henry M., ed., *Folk Songs from N. C.*, reviewed, **10**, 284-287
Belester, M., **3**, 405, 407
Belisle, D. W., **2**, 253
Belknap, Jeremy, biographical dictionary of, **12**, 51-52
correspondent of Ebeling, **3**, 490
friendship with Hazard, **12**, 56-57, 59
History of N. H., **1**, 218, 222, 230, **12**, 56, 57, 70, 88
on writing history, **12**, 65
Belknap, Josey, **12**, 56
Bell, Beaupre, **6**, 642
Bell, George, **3**, 243
Bell, Philip, Gov. of Bermuda, **1**, 274, 275, 279
Bell, Robert, **4**, 346
Bell, Whitfield J., Jr., *Early American Science: Needs and Opportunities for Study*, reviewed, **13**, 115-116
ed., "Nicholas Collin's Appeal to American Scientists," **13**, 519-550; science issue of *Quarterly*, **13**, 455, 459-602
letters to editor, **7**, 347-349, **8**, 479
reviews *The Colonial American in Britain*, by Sachse, **13**, 597-598; *Parkman's History: The Historian as Literary Artist*, by Pease, **11**, 323-325; *The St. Augustine Expedition of 1740. A Report to the S. C. General Assembly*, intro. by Lanning, **11**, 643-644
"Scottish Emigration to America: A Letter of Dr. Charles Nisbet to Dr. John Witherspoon, 1784," **11**, 276-289; reviewed, **11**, 462, 467
"Thomas Parke, M. B., Physician and Friend," **6**, 569-595
trivia submitted by, **10**, 446-447, **14**, 430, **15**, 374-375
and Labaree, eds., *Mr. Franklin*, reviewed, **14**, 97-98
Bellarmine, R. F. R., **4**, 285*n*
Beller, E. A., ed., *Selections from Bayle's Dictionary*, reviewed, **10**, 306-310
Bellini, Carlo, **2**, 89, 92, 94, 95-96, 99, **4**, 350-355, **12**, 515

Bellot, H. Hale, *American History and American Historians,* reviewed, **10**, 278-280
reviews *The Great Frontier,* by Webb, **11**, 121-126
Beloff, Max, ed., *The Debate on the American revolution,* reviewed, **7**, 648-650
Jefferson and American Democracy, note on, **7**, 342
letter to editor, **8**, 319-320
Belting, Natalia Maree, *Kaskaskia Under the French Regime,* reviewed, **6**, 696-697
Belvoir, Albemarle Co., Va., **3**, 93
Bembrose, Tho., **12**, 576*n*
Bemis, Samuel F., *John Quincy Adams and the Foundations of American Foreign Policy,* reviewed, **7**, 126-129
Bemiss, Samuel M., ed., *The Three Charters of the Va. Company of London,* reviewed, **15**, 288-289
Benezet, Anthony, **4**, 65, **10**, 208 and *n*
Benians, E. A., ed., *Journal by Thos. Hughes,* reviewed, **5**, 427-429
Bennet, Richard Henry Alexander, **3**, 261
Bennett, Lt. Gov. of Bermuda, **3**, 196
Bennett, J. Harry, Jr., reviews *West-India Policy under the Restoration,* by Thornton, **14**, 115-117
Bennett, Richard, **14**, 419*n*
Bennington *Vermont Gazette,* **9**, 505*n*
Benson, Adolph B., reviews *Baron Klinkowström's America, 1818-1820,* ed. by Scott, **11**, 322-323
Benson, Egbert, **1**, 102, 103, 112-115, 118, 121, 263, **3**, 565 and *n*-566, **12**, 259
Benson, Robert, **15**, 338
Benson, William, **4**, 489*n*, 491, 493
Bentham, Jeremy, **11**, 403, 408-411, 423, **13**, 336
Bentinck, Charles, **14**, 532
Bentinck, William, Count, **14**, 529, 530, 531
Bentley, Arthur F., **13**, 148
Bentley, William, Rev., **1**, 226, **2**, 357, **3**, 490, 491, **11**, 97, **12**, 72, 607-608
Benton, Thomas Hart, **2**, 165
Beresford, John, ed., Woodforde *Diary,* note on, **7**, 521
Beresford, John Poo, Capt., **11**, 598 and *n*
Beresford, Samuel, Rev., **11**, 582
Bergen County, N. J., **4**, 202*n*
Berkeley, Edmund, **11**, 361, 369
Berkeley, Frances, Lady, **13**, 361-364, 371, **14**, 413 and *n*
Berkeley, Francis L., **4**, 121, 412*n*, 444, **15**, 5-7, 12-13
The Papers of Randolph of Roanoke, reviewed, **8**, 287-289
Berkeley, George, Bishop, **2**, 397, **6**, 63, **10**, 595-596, **11**, 225, 241, **13**, 468, 469
Berkeley, James, Earl of, **13**, 483
Berkeley, John, Sir, **5**, 95, 99, 102, **8**, 493
Berkeley, Maurice, Sir, **6**, 408
Berkeley, Richard, **5**, 179
Berkeley, William, Sir, Gov. of Va., and treatment of Drummond, **13**, 354-375
"A History of Our Miseries," ed. by W. E. Washburn, **14**, 403-413
Indian policy of, **1**, 76, 77
Indian report to, **3**, 87, 90
land grants during term of, **3**, 502
The Lost Lady by, **14**, 404
presides over court-martial, 1673, **13**, 366-367
proprietor of Carolina, **13**, 368
Berkeley, Va., **14**, 340-341
Berkeley family papers, in Univ. of Va. Library, **3**, 379
Berkeley Warm Springs, Va., **3**, 160-163, 164
Berkeley's Hundred, Va., **7**, 209
Berkshire County, Mass., **5**, 80, 86, 87, 89, **9**, 157, 160
Berlin, Isaiah, *The Age of Enlightenment,* reviewed, **14**, 89-97
Berlin Decree, **14**, 200, 201, 206-207, **15**, 440*n*, 442
Berman, Eleanor Davidson, *Thomas Jefferson Among the Arts,* reviewed, **6**, 130-136
Bermuda, admonished for illegal trade, **14**, 514
charter revoked, **15**, 302-305
early settlement, **1**, 273, 274, 275
Elders of, **14**, 340 and *n*
material in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 328, 330
Puritans in, **2**, 33-34
Royalists proclaim Charles II, 1649, **2**, 39
slaves and natives exiled from, **2**, 41
wreck of Somers and Gates near, **5**, 505
Bermuda Hundred, Va., **14**, 335
Bernabue, John Baptist de, Chevalier, **7**, 400, 401, 402; ill., **7**, opp. 398
Bernard, Francis, Gov. of Mass., and Anglicans, **7**, 540; Hutchinson, **15**, 55; Mass. Council, **6**, 606-624; transit of Venus, 1761, **13**, 501-502
animosity toward Hancock, **4**, 499
on parliament and colonies, **5**, 38*n*, **7**, 367-368, 373; Stamp Act Congress, **5**, 324*n*, 325

Bernard, Francis (Cont.)
recall urged by Hollis, **7**, 439
toasts condemn, **11**, 64-65
Bernard, Thomas, **3**, 488
Bernardo, C. Joseph, and Bacon, *American Military Policy*, reviewed, **13**, 438-440
Berners, Juliana, Dame, **8**, 372
Bernoulli, Jacob, **13**, 469
Bernstein, Harry, *Origins of Inter-American Interest, 1700-1812*, reviewed, **2**, 415-416
reviews Winzerling's *Beginning of British Honduras, 1506-1765*, **4**, 392-393
Berry, John, Capt., **14**, 345, 347-357
Berry, John, Sir, **13**, 357 and *n*, 359, 360, 365*n*, 373-374, **14**, 404, 406
Bertram, Charles Julius, **4**, 439-440
Bertrand, Lewis, trans., *Selected Writings of Bolivar*, reviewed, **8**, 590-593
Berwick, Keith B., reviews *The Path of Destiny: Canada from the British Conquest to Home Rule, 1763-1850*, by Raddall, **15**, 403-404
Beston, Henry, reviews *The Golden Age of Homespun*, by van Wagenen, **11**, 332-333
Bestor, Arthur Eugene, Jr., *Backwoods Utopias*, reviewed, **7**, 620-622
reviews *The Abbé Correa in America, 1812-1820*, by Davis, **13**, 296-298
"The Study of American Civilization: Jingoism or Scholarship?" **9**, 3-9
and others, *Three Presidents and Their Books*, reviewed, **13**, 118-122
Bethell, S. L., *The Cultural Revolution of the Seventeenth Century*, reviewed, **9**, 556-558
Bethlehem, Pa., **14**, 546-547
Betts, Edwin Morris, annotator, *Thomas Jefferson's Garden Book, 1766-1824*, reviewed, **2**, 104-106
ed., *Thomas Jefferson's Farm Book*, reviewed, **12**, 156-159
reviews *Plants of Colonial Days*, by Taylor, **9**, 580; *Thomas Jefferson and the Scientific Trends of His Times*, by Browne, **3**, 307-308
Bevan, Silvanus, **3**, 247
Beverages, **8**, 95
Beveridge, Albert J., **3**, 125, **12**, 632
Beverley, George W. B., **4**, 429*n*
Beverley, Robert, and Am. Revolution, **6**, 440, 441
Beverley, Robert, historian, and Bacon's rebellion, **13**, 364
clerk of House of Burgesses, **4**, 327
criticizes Oldmixon, **1**, 52
expenditures on "Octonia" grant, **3**, 511
History of Va., **1**, 49-64, **3**, 94 and *n*, **4**, 359-362, **10**, 601
member of Spotswood's expedition, **3**, 92*n*
on clergy, **4**, 74
Beverley, William, **5**, 372, **6**, 440
Beverly, Robert, of Blandfield, Va., **2**, 303, 312, **11**, 358*n*, 363, 369
Beverly, William, **2**, 302, 312
Beverly, Mass., **4**, 21, **14**, 566
Bevin, Ernest, **3**, 35*n*
Bevis, John, Dr., **13**, 470
Bezanson, Anne, *Prices and Inflation During the American Revolution: Pa., 1770-1790*, reviewed, **10**, 459-460
Biard, Pierre, Father, **15**, 149
Bibb, Henry, **8**, 553
Bible, as law in Mass., **11**, 14
cited in Indian policy, **1**, 65
eds., in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 168
foundation of New England culture, **3**, 319-320
influences political theory of New Lights, **5**, 53, 56, 76
monarchy denounced in, **1**, 156
publication in Am., **10**, 613-614
sent to Va., **5**, 177, 180, 183
Bibliographies, Americana, **3**, 492; *Bibliotheca Americana*, **4**, 332-349; British contributions to, **1**, 219-220
by American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 166-167
Ludewig's *Literature of American Local History*, **3**, 84
of C. M. Andrews, **1**, 15-26; New England, **10**, 20-32
on Catherine Macaulay, **6**, 204-207; Huntington Library, **1**, 202*n*
Bicameralism, instituted in Mass., **7**, 568-569
Bickham, George, **7**, 46
Biddle, Charles, **2**, 251, **9**, 12
Biddle, Clement, **2**, 283
Biddle, Edward, **3**, 162
Biddle, Nicholas, and Allen, **13**, 305 and *n*
Biddle, Owen, **6**, 571, 576
Biddle, William, **8**, 498, 499
Biehle, Reba Strickland, reviews *The Early Settlements of Georgia*, by Calloway, **6**, 550-552
Bierck, Harold A., ed., *Selected Writings of Bolivar*, reviewed, **8**, 590-593
reviews *History of the Americas*, by Bannon, **10**, 666-667
Bigelow, John, **15**, 215, 216, 219*n*
Bigelow, Timothy, **5**, 89, **9**, 47

Bigelow family, of Worcester, Mass., **9**, 156
Bignall, Ann West, **9**, 12 and *n*, 15
Bignall, Isaac, **9**, 12
Bignall, John, **9**, 11, 12, 15, 23
Bill, Alfred Hoyt, *The Campaign of Princeton, 1776-1777*, reviewed, **6**, 153-154
A House Called Morven, reviewed, **12**, 167-169
Valley Forge, reviewed, **9**, 566-567
Bill of Rights, Plymouth Colony, **15**, 361-362
Bill of Rights, U. S., and ratification of Constitution, **3**, 31, **12**, 18-21, 35
debate over and adoption, **11**, 21-25
First Amendment defined, **9**, 506-507 and *n*, 510 and *n*
omission from Constitution justified, **15**, 82-84
religious provisions, **8**, 12-18
Billings, William, **8**, 381-382
Billington, Ray Allen, reviews *Before Lewis and Clark: Documents Illustrating the History of the Missouri, 1785-1804*, ed. by Nasatir, **10**, 337-338; *Coronado*, by Bolton, **7**, 494-496; *The Early Histories of St. Louis*, ed, by McDermott, **9**, 576-577; *The Eyes of Discovery*, by Bakeless, **8**, 280-281; *Guns on the Early Frontiers*, by Russell, **15**, 114-116; *The Pennsylvania and New York Frontier*, by Brewster, **12**, 670
Bills of credit, in Mass., **4**, 7, 8, 9*n*, 19, 20, **15**, 511-512, 518-519
Bills of exchange, **10**, 158, 160, **15**, 474-481
Bingham, William, **6**, 274 and *n*, 583, **12**, 228*n*, 237
Bining, Arthur C., Robert L. Brunhouse and Norman B. Wilkinson, eds., *Writings on Pa. History*, reviewed, **4**, 521-522
Binkley, Wilfred E., *Grammar of American Politics*, reviewed, **7**, 318-320
reviews *The Am. Constitution: Its Origins and Development*, by Kelly and Harbison, **6**, 671-672; *Treason*, by Weyl, **8**, 149-150
Biography, in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 170
neglected areas in early American, **12**, 457-458
techniques, **2**, 154-163, **10**, 190-195
Birch, Thomas, **3**, 240, 243, 245, 248, 249, **7**, 411*n*
Bird, Mr., **4**, 344
Bird, John, **13**, 504
Birds, **15**, 242
Birley, Robert, ed., *Speeches and Documents in Am. History*, Vol. I, reviewed, **15**, 102-103
Birmingham, Eng., petitions, 1775, Matthew Boulton and, **13**, 26-39
Birney, James G., **1**, 361
Biron, Duc de, **14**, 327
Bischoff, Ilse, *Proud Heritage*, reviewed, **7**, 340-341
Bishop, Abraham, **5**, 471*n*
Bishop, George, publisher, **5**, 178
Bishop, George, Quaker, **10**, 414
Bishop, Morris, *Champlain*, reviewed, **6**, 313-315
Bishop, R. P., **5**, 460-462
Bishop, Samuel, **7**, 74
Bissell, Capt., **13**, 388
Bissell, Samuel, **15**, 333
Black, Jeannette D., ed., *A R. I. Chaplain in the Revolution*, reviewed, **7**, 332-333
Black, Jeremiah Sullivan, **10**, 412-413
Black, Joseph, **6**, 575
Black Point, N. J., **3**, 177-78
Black Sea, **2**, 85
Blackburn, Hugh, **14**, 128*n*
Blackburn, William, reviews *The Ballad Tree*, by Wells, **8**, 161-162
Blackburne, Francis, **7**, 421, 427, 435, 437, 439, 442-443, 446, **11**, 218
Blackstone, William, Sir, **3**, 6, **8**, 522 and *n*, **9**, 506 and *n*, **15**, 61 and *n*
Blackwell, John, **2**, 38
Blackwell, John, Jr., **2**, 37
Blackwell, Thomas, **11**, 232
Bladen, Martin, Col., **8**, 400, 536, 542, **10**, 547, **15**, 184, 517
Bladenburg, Md., **11**, 195*n*
Blagden, C., **3**, 259
Blaikley, William, **5**, 365
Blair, Anne, **7**, 51
Blair, Archibald, **5**, 362, 366, 372
Blair, Hugh, **4**, 151, 155, 156, 165, 167, **6**, 180
Blair, James, Commissary, and founding of William and Mary, **4**, 73, **10**, 589; Hugh Jones, **7**, 107-108; John Locke, **14**, 393, 398-401
exposes Va. land system, **3**, 503
feud with Andros, **2**, 47-62
on clergy's salaries, **4**, 327; Marsden, **11**, 585, 586
personality of, **2**, 48 and *n*, 49 and *n*, 50, **4**, 71
plan to reform Va. clergy, **4**, 70-86
The Present State of Va., **2**, 52, **14**, 400
Spotswood's opinion of, **3**, 510
Blair, John, 1745, **5**, 372

Blair, John, 1780's, **1**, 378 and *n*, **2**, 90, **11**, 364*n*
Blair, John, Dr., of Westminster, **6**, 180
Blair, John, New Light clergyman, **5**, 59
Blair, John, Pres., **12**, 139-140
Blair, John D., **2**, 367, 373, **12**, 557*n*
Blair, Robert, **6**, 240*n*
Blair, Samuel, Rev., mid-18th cent., **5**, 59, **6**, 44, 54-55, **10**, 593
Blair, Samuel, Rev., 1805, **4**, 174*n*
Blair, Sarah Harrison, Mrs. James Blair, **2**, 48-49
Blake, John B., *Benjamin Waterhouse and the Introduction of Vaccination*, reviewed, **15**, 542-544
trivia by, **11**, 460
Blakeman, Benjamin, **6**, 74*n*
Blakiston, Nathaniel, Gov. of Md., **2**, 21
Blanchard, Thomas, **1**, 169
Bland, Ann Bennett, **10**, 34
Bland, Anne Poythress, **10**, 38
Bland, Elizabeth Blair, **10**, 38
Bland, Elizabeth Randolph, **10**, 35
Bland, Giles, **14**, 405 and *n*, 410, 413
Bland, Harry MacNeill, and Virginia W. Northcott, "The Life Portraits of Alexander Hamilton," **12**, 187-198
Bland, Humphrey, Gen., **4**, 147*n*
Bland, Martha Dangerfield, **10**, 213 and *n*
Bland, Martha Macon, **10**, 38
Bland, Richard, and Jefferson, **5**, 41-42 and *n*; pistole fee dispute, **14**, 69 and *n*
An Inquiry into the Rights of the British Colonies, **5**, 41, 331, **6**, 384-385
political activities and writings, **10**, 33-79
relations with king and parliament, **5**, 44-45
treatise on baptism, **10**, 672
writing of, **10**, 609
Bland, Theodorick, d. 1671, **10**, 34
Bland, Theodorick, Jr., Col., **1**, 182, **3**, 73, 75, 281 and *n*, 282, **6**, 443, **11**, 364*n*, 366*n*, 370, **12**, 235 and n
Blane, Gilbert (1747-1834), **3**, 266-267
Blathwayt, William, and annulment of East Jersey proprietorship, **15**, 307*n*, 459, 462-463; Dominion of New England, **15**, 462-463; John Locke, **14**, 391, 398-401; Navigation Act of 1696, **14**, 501; orders for frigate, **15**, 307*n*
on Board of Trade, **14**, 389*n*, 505
papers of, **1**, 130, **4**, 317-331
receives report on northern colonies, **7**, 95-106
Blathwayt, William II, **4**, 319
Blathwayt, Wynter, Rev., **4**, 319
Blau, Joseph L., ed., *American Philosophic Addresses, 1700-1900*, reviewed, **4**, 377-379
Bleecker, John R., **4**, 495
Blessing, ship, **11**, 37
Blinkoff, Maurice, **12**, 4*n*
Blitzer, Charles, ed., *The Political Writings of James Harrington*, reviewed, **15**, 104-105
Bliven, Bruce, Jr., *Battle for Manhattan*, reviewed, **14**, 290-291
Blodget, Martha Dangerfield, **3**, 281-291
Blodget, Nathan, **3**, 281*n*, 282
Blomfield, John, **14**, 428
Blood, John, **5**, 191
Bloodworth, Timothy, **7**, 78-79
Bloomfield, Joseph, **6**, 243, 244 and *n*
Bloomhardt, Paul F., reviews *Guide to American Biography*, by Dargan, **5**, 444
Blount, William, Gen., **6**, 15 and *n*, **10**, 87, 88, **11**, 612 and *n*-613
Blount family, of N. C., **11**, 102-104
Blount College, Tenn., **2**, 391
Blow, John, **7**, 44, 45, 49, 50
Blow, Richard, papers in William and Mary Library, **4**, 262, **6**, 718-720
Bluett, Thomas, **5**, 345, 347
Blum, Albert A., reviews *Conscription in the U. S.*, by Leach, **11**, 155-156
Blume, William Wirt, reviews *Anglo-American Law on the Frontier: Thomas Rodney and His Territorial Cases*, by Hamilton, **11**, 320-322
Blumenthal, Walter Hart, *American Indians Dispossessed*, reviewed, **13**, 293-295
Women Camp Followers of the American Revolution, reviewed, **10**, 333-335
Blunt, William, **11**, 370
Board of Trade, *See* under Great Britain
Boas papers, in American Philosophical Society, **3**, 65
Bode, Henry, **6**, 74
Bodleian plate, of Williamsburg, Va., **1**, 6*n*, 124
Boege, Fred W., *Smollett's Reputation As A Novelist*, reviewed, **6**, 341-343
Boerhaave, Hermann, **13**, 462
Bogart, Ernest L., *Peacham, the Story of a Vt. Hill Town*, reviewed, **6**, 709-711
Bogg, Hannah, **8**, 246
Bogle, Robert, **11**, 192
Bogle family manuscripts, **15**, 6
Böhnisch, George, **2**, 149, 150
Bohun, Edmund, **4**, 287, 288*n*
Bolingbroke, Henry St. John, 1st Viscount, **1**, 144, 151, **6**, 392 and *n*, **11**, 83*n*, **15**, 57, 65 and *n*

Bolivar, Tenn., **10**, 96
Bollan, William, **6**, 616, 620, 621, **15**, 49, 55
Bolles, John, **2**, 37
Bolles, Joseph, **2**, 37
Bolling, Col., **2**, 66-67
Bolling, Robert, **6**, 441 and *n*, 443, **14**, 139
Bolton, Herbert E., *Coronado*, reviewed, **7**, 494-496
Bolton, Jonathan, **8**, 518
Bolton, Reginald P., *History Written with Pick and Shovel*, reviewed, **8**, 472-473
Bolton, Theodore, "Life Portraits of James Madison," **8**, 25-47
  reviews *American Painting, History and Interpretation*, by Barker, **8**, 266-268; *John Singleton Copley*, by Flexner, **6**, 322-327; *John Wesley Jarvis*, by Dickson, **7**, 312-314; *Portraits and Miniatures by Charles Willson Peale*, by Sellers, **10**, 135-138
  and Cortelyou, *Ezra Ames of Albany*, reviewed, **13**, 289-290
Bolzius, Johann Martin, **14**, 218-261, **15**, 228-252
Bonaparte, *See* Napoleon
Bonaparte, Madame Jerome, **8**, 81
Bond, Benjamin v. John, Earl of Stair, **15**, 345
Bond, Nicholas, **2**, 37
Bond, Phinias, **4**, 62, **6**, 251, 256, 258, 260, 272, 273-274, 275, 282, 590, **11**, 621 and *n*, **12**, 603
Bond, Richmond P., *Queen Anne's American Kings*, reviewed, **10**, 450-451
  and Katherine Kirtley Weed, *Studies of British Newspapers and Periodicals From Their Beginning to 1800: A Bibliography*, reviewed, **4**, 376-377
Bond, Shadrach, Gov., **7**, 404*n*
Bond, Thomas, Dr., **4**, 62, **6**, 571, 572, 573
Bond, William, **6**, 73*n*
Bonhomme Richard, naval ship, **11**, 349, 350, 351 and *n*
Bonnay, Marquis de, **8**, 333
Bonner, Willard Hallam, *Pirate Laureate*, reviewed, **4**, 531
Bonneville, François, **7**, opp. 244
Bonneville, Nicolas de, **14**, 74
Bonsal, Stephen, *When the French Were Here*, reviewed, **2**, 322-326
Bontine, Robert, **11**, 194*n*
Book auctions, **3**, 491
Book peddlers, **6**, 631-636
Book trade, Am., Rede's account of, **4**, 333, 339-349
Booker, George, **11**, 95
Booker, John, **13**, 556
Bookkeepers, **2**, 402-405
Bookplates, collection in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 169
Books, for American Philosophical Society, **3**, 51*n*; College of Physicians, **6**, 591-592; Library Company of Phila., **6**, 582-584
  imported to Am. from Eng., **1**, 227-231
  in 17th-century Va., **4**, 181-183, **5**, 177-184
  on astrology printed in Eng., **13**, 552; gardening before 1807, **3**, 343-369; Indian language, **4**, 182-183; New England, **10**, 20-32
  titles sold in Dumfries, Va., **10**, 441-445
  Whig, published and distributed by Hollis, **7**, 413-415, 424 and *n*-426, 428-429, 430 and *n*, 433-438, 445 and *n*-446
  See also Cookbooks, Libraries
Booksellers, early Am. and Eng., **1**, 227-231
  expand after Revolution, **10**, 613
  in N. Y., **12**, 45, 52; Quebec, **4**, 349 and *n*; U. S., **4**, 346
  Quaker for Delaware area, **8**, 512
Boone, Daniel, **3**, 78, 106 and *n*-107, 108, **9**, 216 and *n*
Boorstin, Daniel J., *The Genius of American Politics*, reviewed, **11**, 490-491
  The Lost World of Thomas Jefferson, reviewed, **6**, 318-321
  reviews *Jefferson, the Virginian*, by Malone, **6**, 126-130; *The Papers of Thomas Jefferson*, Vol. 1, ed. by Boyd, **7**, 596-609; Vol. 2, **8**, 283-285; Vols. 3, 4, and 5, **10**, 126-130; Vols. 6, 7, **13**, 568-573
Booth, Bartholomew, Rev., **8**, 229
Booz, Nicholas, **5**, 264
Borah, Woodrow Wilson, reviews *Historical Geography of the U. S.*, by Brown, **6**, 306-312; *The Mining Guild of New Spain and its Tribunal General*, by Howe, **6**, 698-699; *Mirror for Americans*, by Brown, **3**, 292-97
Borden, Morton, *The Federalism of James A. Bayard*, reviewed, **12**, 489-490
  reviews *The Presidency of John Adams*, by Kurtz, **15**, 387-388
Bordley, John Beale, **14**, 24*n*
Borglum, Gutzon, **3**, 127
Born, Lester K., comp., *A Checklist of the Microfilms prepared in England and Wales, 1941-1945*, reviewed, **13**, 580-581
Borneman, Richard R., "Franzoni and An-

Borneman, Richard R. (Cont.)
drei: Italian Sculptors in Baltimore," **10**, 108-111
Boscovich, R. G., **7**, 445*n*, **13**, 514 and *n*
Boston, Mass., and Great Awakening, **11**, 569, 572-576
attack on, 1776, **3**, 120, 121
attitude on Tea Act, **6**, 614-616
baths near, **3**, 152, 153
Beethoven's symphonies performed in, **3**, 491
booksellers lacking in, **4**, 346
British army quartered in, 1768, **6**, 613 and *n* -614
celebrations of July fourth in, **2**, 258, 261, 264*n*, 265-272
committee of correspondence, **4**, 21, 23
commodity control in, **4**, 23
compared to Edinburgh, **11**, 202
Declaration of Independence read in, **3**, 121-122
donations from Northampton, Va., **4**, 189
evacuation explained by British, **6**, 99*n*
food shortage in, 1779, **4**, 22
Hollis' aid to after Massacre, **7**, 433
occupation by British opposed in Va., **6**, 396
printing in, **10**, 600
sex offenses in, **2**, 138
smallpox inoculation in, **13**, 477-479, 481-486, 489 *n*, 491-492
Sons of Liberty celebrations, **11**, 55*n*, 66
Sons of St. Patrick in, **11**, 66
stagecoach service to Stafford and Newton Springs, **3**, 156 and *n*
toasts, pre-revolutionary at, **11**, 57, 61, 65, 66-67, 71
Boston Association of Ministers, **1**, 334*n*
Boston Chronicle, **3**, 156, **9**, 504
Boston Evening Post, adv. seeds, **8**, 247; slaves, **9**, 86
extract from, **12**, 652
files in Clements Library, **1**, 359
Franklin letter in, **11**, 457
on Great Awakening, **11**, 570-571, 572-573
trivia from, **8**, 583-584, **13**, 564, **14**, 87-88
Boston *Gazette*, anecdote from, **15**, 373-374
and Adams' letters on Independence, **2**, 259*n*
Mercy Warren's works in, **10**, 384, 385, 387, 390
on Great Awakening, **11**, 572*n*; Mass. General Court, **11**, 69; postponement of Stamp Act, **7**, 364-365; Stafford Springs, **3**, 154 and *n*
prosecuted by Bernard, **11**, 64
trivia from, **9**, 395-398
Boston Latin School, **3**, 321
Boston Massacre, **2**, 258, **6**, 614, **10**, 517, 522
Boston Neck, **13**, 71
Boston News-Letter, **3**, 155, **4**, 357-358, **10**, 629-630, **11**, 571, 572*n*, **12**, 652
Boston Port Bill, **10**, 521, **11**, 256
Boston Synod of 1679, **10**, 9-11, 19
Boston Tea Party, **4**, 206, 213, **7**, 117, **10**, 385-386, 522-524, **11**, 79-80, 84
Boston *Weekly Post-Boy*, **11**, 572*n*
Bostwick, Elisha, **6**, 94-107
Bostwick, Isaac, Capt., **6**, 96, 97, 98
Bostwick, Samuel, **6**, 106, and *n*
Boswell, James, **11**, 74, 212, 259, 262-263 and *n*, 268-269
Botanical gardens, in N.Y.C., **10**, 616 *n*
Botany, books on, published by Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 66
Colden on, **13**, 460, 462, 469*n*
Collin's work in, **13**, 520, 521*n*, 537-548, 549
in early 19th-cent. U. S., **3**, 364
interest of Parke, **6**, 585-589
stimulated by Catesby, **3**, 221
studied in British colonies, N. Am., **10**, 603
Botero, Giovanni, **9**, 78 and *n*
Botetourt, Norborne Berkeley, Baron de, **10**, 54, 74, 608
Boucher, Jonathan, **2**, 3-14, **5**, 523, **10**, 604
Boudinot, Elias, and Hamilton, **4**, 206, 209, 212, **12**, 313 and *n*
commissary general of prisoners, **13**, 376-393
holds government securities, **12**, 259
in N. J. election, 1789, **6**, 239-250
leading American orator, **4**, 344
supports Funding Bill, **12**, 204, 229
Boudinot family, of N. Y., **3**, 175
Boudon, Swiss miniature painter, **9**, 202 and *n*, 212
Boulden's Farm, in battle of Baltimore, **8**, 236
Boulderson, John, Jr., **8**, 194-195
Boulter, Hugh, **12**, 115
Boulton, Matthew, **4**, 506, **13**, 26-39, **15**, 199
Boundary disputes, Fla.-Ga., **15**, 168-190
Mass.-N. H., N. Y., **15**, 43-44, 50-51, 514-515
N. Y.-N. J., **15**, 344-346
Pa.-Md., 1732, **7**, 108-115
R. I.-Conn., **13**, 68-86
Bounties, for soldiers, **3**, 384-385 and *n*, 386, **4**, 5

Bounties (Cont.)
See also Land bounties
Bounty jumpers, in Va. militia, **3**, 391 and *n*
Bouquet, Henry, Col., **3**, 465
Bourchier, John, Sir, **14**, 343*n*
Bourne, E. G., on authorship of *Federalist*, **1**, 113, 116-121, 259, 260 and *n*, 261*nn*
Bowditch, Harold, *Nathaniel Bowditch*, reviewed, **3**, 306-307
on early painters of coats-of-arms, **9**, 115
Bowdler, Thomas, **3**, 266*n*
Bowdoin, James, c. 1805, **8**, 31
Bowdoin, James, Gov. of Mass., and Hollis, **7**, 433; July fourth celebration, **2**, 268; Mercy Warren, **10**, 378; public debt, **9**, 50, **13**, 152; Shaysites, **13**, 144, 242, 243; transit of Venus, **13**, 501
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 267-268
loses governorship, **9**, 53
manages lottery, **5**, 197
on Bill of Rights, **15**, 83*n*, 92*n*
opposes governors, **6**, 609-622
scientist, **10**, 615
votes received by, 1786, 1787, **5**, 89-90
Bowdoin, James, Sr., **15**, 518-519
Bowen, Catherine Drinker, *John Adams and the American Revolution*, reviewed, **7**, 609-612
The Lion and the Throne: The Life and Times of Sir Edward Coke (1552-1634), reviewed, **15**, 264-265
Bowen, Clarence Winthrop, **10**, 197
Bower, Ira, **13**, 321*n*
Bower, John, **8**, 237
Bowers, Claude G., on Jefferson, **3**, 127
Pierre Vergniaud, reviewed, **8**, 273-275
Bowers, Fredson, *Principles of Bibliographical Description*, reviewed, **7**, 657-659
Bowie, Ralph, **11**, 282 and *n*
Bowle, John, *Hobbes and His Critics*, reviewed, **10**, 144-145
Bowles, Carington, **10**, 518
Bowles, William A., **6**, 3-23, portrait, **6**, opp. 3
Bowman, Albert H., reviews *Gt. Brit. and the U. S.*, by Allen, **13**, 132-134
Bowron, Bernard R., reviews *The American Writer and the European Tradition*, ed. by Denny and Gilman, **8**, 430-434
Boyce, William, Dr., **11**, 82*n*
Boyd, Adam, Rev., **5**, 71*n*
Boyd, James, **4**, 485
Boyd, Julian, *The Declaration of Independence: The Evolution of the Text*, reviewed, **2**, 321-322
ed., *Benjamin Franklin: A Biographical Sketch by Carl Becker*, reviewed, **4**, 231-234
ed., *The Papers of Thomas Jefferson*, Vol. 1, reviewed, **7**, 598-609; Vol. 2, reviewed, **8**, 283-285; Vols. 3, 4, and 5, reviewed, **10**, 126-130; Vols. 6 and 7, reviewed, **13**, 568-573
letter to editor, **8**, 317-319
"The Murder of George Wythe," **12**, 513-542
"A New Guide to the Indispensable Sources of Va. History," **15**, 3-13
notes on Regulator songs, **4**, 475, 476-477, 479, 480, 481, 482
on *Horn Papers*, **4**, 119-121, 410-412 and *n*, 444; *Notes on Va.*, **12**, 125
The Scheide Library, reviewed, **5**, 604-606
trivia by, **6**, 110, **14**, 262-267
Boyd, Mark F., *Here They Once Stood*, reviewed, **8**, 605-606
Boyd, William K., ed., Byrd's *Secret History*, **2**, 63-64
Boyle, Robert, **3**, 219-220, **13**. 75, 78, 79, **14**, 372
Boylston, Nicholas, **10**, 599
Boylston, Ward Nicholas, **15**, 93, 94*n*
Boylston, Zabdiel, Dr., **3**, 221, 232, **10**, 185, **13**, 477, 478-479, 481, 486 and *n*
Bracken, John, **2**, 89, 92, 95-96
Brackenridge, Hugh Henry, **3**, 517, 518, **4**, 48, **6**, 67, **9**, 515, **11**, 54, **15**, 365
Bracton notebook, **1**, 125
Bradbury, Thomas, **6**, 74
Braddock, Edward, Gen., **3**, 464, **4**, 125-147, 130-131, **14**, 31, 542
Bradford, Gamaliel, **6**, 611*n*
Bradford, Thomas, **3**, 569, **6**, 193, **9**, 62, **12**, 46
Bradford, William, of Plymouth Plantation, **3**, 326, **7**, 586-587, **10**, 5, **15**, 362
Bradford, William, 1663-1752, **6**, 193, **8**, 511-514, **13**, 167, 560
Bradford, William, 1755-1795, **1**, 231, **4**, 344, **6**, 242, **7**, 185, 196, 197
Bradley, James, **3**, 232, **13**, 504, 505, 507, 510, 512
Bradley, Joseph, **9**, 360
Bradley, Richard, **3**, 344, 347-348
Bradstreet, Col., of Albany, N. Y., **4**, 496*n*
Bradstreet, Anne, **3**, 323, 324, 334-335, **8**, 355-377, **10**, 12
Bradstreet, John, Col., **14**, 42-43
Bradstreet, Simon, **15**, 329
Bradwell family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Brady, Samuel, Dr., **13**, 485*n*
Brady, Samuel, 1756-1795, **3**, 78

Bragge, Robert, **11**, 35, 39
Bragge, William, **11**, 39
Brahan, John, Capt., **13**, 313 and *n*, 315-316
Brahe, Tycho, **13**, 553
Braintree, Mass., **4**, 10, 12, 23
Braithwaite, William Charles, *The Beginnings of Quakerism*, 2nd ed., revised by Cadbury, reviewed, **13**, 276-278
Branch, Nicholas, **11**, 96-97
Brand, Thomas, and Hollis, **7**, 419-420, 424-425, 426 and *n*, 430*n*, 431, 442, 451; J. Adams, **7**, 452
  influenced by Hutcheson, **11**, 218, 222
  on parliament and voting, **7**, 448
Branford, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 321
Brant, Irving, "Edmund Randolph, Not Guilty," **7**, 179-198
  James Madison, Father of the Constitution, reviewed, **7**, 482-485; *The Nationalist, 1780-1787*, reviewed, **5**, 400-409; *The President, 1809-1812*, reviewed, **14**, 469-471; *Secretary of State, 1800-1809*, reviewed, **11**, 315-317; letter to editor on, **11**, 653-654
  "Joel Barlow, Madison's Stubborn Minister," **15**, 438-451
  letter to editor, **15**, 137-139
  "Madison: On the Separation of Church and State," **8**, 3-24
  on Madison's Autobiography, **2**, 193*nn*
  reviews *Separation of Religion and Government*, by Swancara, **8**, 434-436
  trivia by, **15**, 254-255
  "Two Neglected Madison Letters," **3**, 569-587
Brant, Irving, Mrs., trivia by, **13**, 565-568
Brattle, James, **8**, 193-194
Brattle, Thomas, **3**, 229-230
Brattle, William, **3**, 213*n*, 229-230 **4**, 325, **6**, 611
Bravo, Francisco, **14**, 416
Braxton, Carter, **11**, 370, **12**, 109*n*
Braxton, George, **5**, 372
Bray, D., **11**, 458-459
Bray, Thomas, **5**, 372
Bray, Thomas, Dr., **2**, 15-32, 333-348, **4**, 75, **10**, 602
Brazil, **8**, 105
Brazilwood, **2**, 39
Bread, price in N.Y.C. and Phila., **14**, 34 and *n*, 35
  sale regulated in New Amsterdam, **11**, 540
Brébeuf, Jean de, Father, **15**, 152
Brebner, J. B., reviews *Early Travellers in the Canadas*, by Craig, **13**, 598-599
Breckenridge, James, **8**, 83, **15**, 203, 204, 205-206
Breckenridge, John, **7**, 71
Breckinridge, Alexander, **15**, 202-203, 204
Breckinridge, John, **5**, 147, 149-150, 155-156, 168-169, 175, **9**, 215-218, **15**, 201-213
Breckinridge, John Cabell, **5**, 149
Breckinridge, Letitia, **9**, 216-218
Breckinridge, Mary Hopkins Cabell, **15**, 201, 204-205, 209-210
Breckinridge, Robert, **15**, 202, 204
Breckinridge, William, **15**, 203
Breda, Conference at, **14**, 526-528
Breed's Hill, battle of, militia in, **14**, 155 and *n*
  See also Bunker Hill
Brent, Mayor, of Washington, D. C., **8**, 76, 86
Brent, Giles, **14**, 421
Brent, William, **11**, 370
Brenton, William, **6**, 72
Brereton, John, Rev., **6**, 398, 413, 414
Brereton, O. Salisbury, **3**, 261, 265
Brereton, William, Lord, **3**, 222, **13**, 75
Breslin, Howard, *The Bright Battalions*, reviewed, **10**, 668, 669
Brett, Catharine, Widow, **12**, 211*n*
Brettely, John, **10**, 556
Bretton, William, **14**, 419*n*
Bretz, Julian P., on *Horn Papers*, **4**, 410 and *n*
Brewer, James H., "Negro Property Owners in 17th-cent. Va.," **12**, 575-580
Brewer, William M., reviews *From Slavery to Freedom*, by Franklin, **5**, 440-442
Brewers, wanted in Va., **2**, 349
Brewster, Benjamin, **15**, 325
Brewster, Lawrence Fay, *Summer Migration and Resorts of S. C. Low-Country Planters*, reviewed, **5**, 302-303
Brewster, Paul G., ed., *Games and Rhymes, Beliefs and Customs, Riddles, Proverbs, Speech, Tales and Legends*, reviewed, **10**, 284-287
Brewster, William, owns Machiavelli's *Prince*, **3**, 322
  The Pa. and N. Y. Frontier. History of from 1720 to the Close of the Revolution, reviewed, **12**, 670
Briant, Lemuel, Rev., **7**, 541
Brickdale, Matthew, **15**, 15-33
Bricklayers, wages in Md. during Revolution, **8**, 231
Bricks, price in Md., **8**, 230; in Ga., **15**, 247

Bridenbaugh, Carl, "Baths and Watering Places of Colonial America," **3**, 151-181
biography of Peter Harrison, **4**, 263
Cities in Revolt, reviewed, **13**, 258-261
The Colonial Craftsman, reviewed, **7**, 614-616
ed., *Gentleman's Progress: The Itinerarium of Dr. Alexander Hamilton*, reviewed, **6**, 123-126
elected Director of Institute of Early American History and Culture, **2**, 211-212
Myths and Realities: Societies of the Colonial South, reviewed, **10**, 263-267
on colonial history, **12**, 456, 459
Peter Harrison, reviewed, **6**, 511-513
reviews *The American Bibliography of Charles Evans*, Vol. 13, by Shipton, **12**, 663-665; *Biographical Sketches of Those Who Attended Harvard College in the Classes 1722-1725*, by Shipton, **3**, 595-597; *Books of the Brave*, by Leonard, **7**, 159; *British Orders and Decorations*, by Risk, **3**, 144-145; *David Rittenhouse*, by Ford, **4**, 109-111; *Dwellings of Colonial America*, by Waterman, **8**, 256-260; *Early Conn. Meeting Houses*, by Kelly, **6**, 331-334; *The Folk Art of Rural Pennsylvania*, by Lichten, **4**, 371-373; *Guide to the Manuscript Collections of the Historical Society of Pa.*, **7**, 516; *Historical Collections of the Insurance Company of N. A.* by McCosker, **3**, 309-310; *The House of Hancock*, by Baxter, **2**, 416-418; *Journal of the History of Medicine*, ed. by Rosen, **3**, 620-621; *Of Plymouth Plantation*, by Bradford, ed. by Morison, **10**, 261-263; *Pa. Dutch American Folk Art*, by Kauffman, **4**, 371-373; *Pontiac and the Indian Uprising*, by Peckham, **5**, 272-273; *Proud Destiny*, by Feuchtwanger, **5**, 305-306; *The Puritan Frontier*, by Haller, **9**, 121-122; *Ropemakers of Plymouth*, by Morison, **8**, 158; *Scotch-Irish in Colonial Pa.*, by Dunaway, **3**, 139-140; *Summer Migrations and Resorts of S. C. Low-Country Planters*, by Brewster, **5**, 302-303; *Tracts and Other Papers*, collected by Force, **5**, 443; *True History of the Terrible Epidemic vulgarly called the Throat Distemper, which occurred in His Majesty's New England Colonies between the Years 1735 and 1740*, by Caulfield, **6**, 338; *Valley Views of Northeastern Pa.*, by McClintock, **7**, 167-168; *Views of Harvard*, by Bail, **7**, 645-646
Seat of Empire, reviewed, **8**, 150-153
trivia by, **5**, 398-399
Bridgen, Edward, **7**, 432, 440, 442, 452, **15**, 222
Bridger, Joseph, **13**, 362
Bridges, Charles, **8**, 248
Bridgewater, Earl of, **14**, 389*n*, 505
Briggs, Berta N., *Charles Willson Peale*, reviewed, **10**, 138-139
Briggs, Isaac, **7**, 89
Briggs, John, **2**, 357
Briggs, Martin S., *Christopher Wren*, reviewed, **9**, 579-580
Briggs, Richard, **14**, 19, 22
Brigham, Clarence S., *History and Bibliography of American Newspapers, 1690-1820*, reviewed, **4**, 518-520
librarian, American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 166
Paul Revere's Engravings, reviewed, **12**, 503-505
Brinley, George, **1**, 361
Brinstead, William, Rev. Mr., **6**, 74*n*
Brinton, Crane, *The Anatomy of Revolution*, reviewed, **9**, 549-551
English Political Thought in the Nineteenth Century, note on, **7**, 662-663
Ideas and Men, reviewed, **8**, 122-124
reviews *Conservatism in America*, by Rossiter, **12**, 490-493; *Jefferson and the Rights of Man*, by Malone, **9**, 265-267; *Lafayette between the American and the French Revolution, 1783-1789*, by Gottschalk, **7**, 485-486; *Passage to Glory: John Ledyard's America*, by Helen Augur, **3**, 436-439; *Pierre Vergniaud*, by Bowers, **8**, 273-275; *Spirit of Revolution in 1789*, by Rogers, **6**, 692-693; *Thomas Jefferson, American Humanist*, by Lehmann, **5**, 415-416
Brinton, Howard, *Friends for 300 Years*, reviewed, **10**, 252-253
Briscoe, Mr., of Va., **3**, 395
Brissot de Warville, J. P., **1**, 161, 170, **4**, 69
Bristol, Eng., American issue in election of 1774, **15**, 14-34
petitions parliament on trade, **14**, 497
trade with Chesapeake, **11**, 185; with Va., **2**, 296, 299, 300
Bristol, Pa., mineral springs at, **3**, 167-171, 175-176, 177
Bristol, H.M.S., **13**, 373
British army, and Bacon's rebellion, **14**, 404
Articles of War, **4**, 133-134, 143, 145
at Yorktown, **5**, 377-395

British army (Cont.)
colonial troops v. regulars, **4**, 130-131, 134-135, **14**, 156
conduct at Lexington, **10**, 103-104
contractors and failure of Niagara campaign, 1755-56, **14**, 31-46
criticized for conduct of Revolution, **8**, 93
dead and prisoners in Revolution, **4**, 352
desertion penalty, **4**, 134, 143-145
drummers in, **4**, 145
expedition against Canada, 1709, problems of, **11**, 442-456
mutiny in Shirley's troops, 1755, **14**, 40
need for manpower, 1775, **15**, 496 and *n*, 505*n*
organization of Braddock's, **4**, 125-147
quartered in Boston, 1768, **6**, 613 and *n* -614
quartering in N. J. opposed, **6**, 375-378
troops needed in Am. after 1763, **10**, 544, 546
troops with Dunmore, **15**, 505*n*
uniforms described, **4**, 126
unpopularity of, **4**, 147
British colonial policy, development of Navigation Act of 1696, **14**, 494-515
formation by Locke discussed, **14**, 370-402
influenced by land speculators, **8**, 535-551
merchants petition on, **13**, 26-39
shift after 1763, **1**, 41-48
See also specific measures
British colonies, N. Am., agriculture predominates, **3**, 4-6, **7**, 255
alchemy in, **13**, 554*n*
alcoholic consumption in, **2**, 349-358
and Spain in Revolution, **1**, 397
aristocracy, rise of, **3**, 151-152, 179, 180-181
assemblies, rise to power, **1**, 39-41, **10**, 33, 66-67, 71; toasted by revolutionaries, **11**, 67-70
astrology in, **13**, 551-563
attorneys-general, appointment of, **14**, 507-509; formal opinions rare, **4**, 499; public office and private practice, 1770's, **7**, 29-31
baths and watering places in, **3**, 151-181
centralization attempted by Stuarts, **15**, 298-311, 452-466
charter colonies opposed by Randolph, **14**, 498-499, 500, 504-505, 510-515
charters, destruction proposed by crown, **15**, 298-311, 452-466
class distinctions, **11**, 528-529
clergy, Anglican, discussed, **11**, 579-591; v. lawyers as men of influence, **7**, 531-532
coins evaluated, **10**, 157*n*, 158
colonization, motives for, **10**, 587
co-operation among, **3**, 8-11
cultural flowering of 18th cent. compared to Scot., **11**, 200-213
customs collectors, criticized, **14**, 495-496, 500; English prints on, **10**, 517; in Boston, **4**, 499-504; problems outlined, **5**, 201-216
disagreements among increase, **1**, 47
dividing influences, **3**, 3-4, 5, 7
duties on, cost of administration, **7**, 358 and *n*
economic equality of inhabitants, **3**, 4-6
economic traditions develop, **11**, 523-528
English background characterizes, **3**, 4
federal union for proposed in Scot., **11**, 259-261
fellows of Royal Society of London elected from, **3**, 208-268
freedom of religion develops in, **11**, 520-523
garden books in, **3**, 343-369
governors, correspondence in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 323-330; Jefferson's criticism of, **4**, 509 and *n*; non-royal, controlled by king, **14**, 504-505, 506; salary of W. Franklin, **6**, 371-373; value of position, **15**, 192-193
See also specific governors
immigration to from Scot., **11**, 276-278, 466
imperial system planned after 1763, **10**, 543-546, 554, 558-559
importance of settlement, **14**, 309-316
in English and European literature, **1**, 210-234
independence announced by George III, **11**, 434, 436, 437-439; desires denied in 1765, **10**, 562; warned against by British Republicans, **11**, 214-215 and *n*
issue in Bristol election, 1774, **15**, 14-34
lawyers' power in, **8**, 520
legal precedents on right to counsel, **11**, 12-21
libraries provided by Church, **2**, 334-348
lotteries in, **5**, 185-200
miscegenation in, **2**, 131-137
mercantilism in political thought of, **15**, 419-422
money granted to by British, **10**, 176 and *n*
mores discussed, **2**, 137-145
music in, **7**, 39-52

British colonies (Cont.)
northern colonies, report on by Usher, **7**, 95-106
North's conciliation proposals, **7**, 384-386
officials, English, influence Am. culture, **11**, 207-208; salaries, **6**, 371-375, **15**, 192, 193, 194, 196
paper money, use and results, analyzed, **10**, 153-180
patronage for discussed, **15**, 191-200, 517, 519-520
political traditions develop, **11**, 530-533
political uniformity in, **3**, 6-7
population statistics, **2**, 113-153
religious unity in, **3**, 4
reorganization proposed by Randolph, **14**, 498-499, 500
residence requirements for representation discussed, **9**, 167 and *n* -168
revenue collection mismanaged, **4**, 322, 330
revolution, right of proposed by Hutcheson, **11**, 215-217, 231, 243-246, 251
satirical prints, British, on, **10**, 511-532, 538-542
science in, **13**, 459-563; encouraged by Royal Society, **3**, 219-222, 268
Scottish influence on, **11**, 163-178
sex composition and effects, **2**, 113-153
smallpox inoculation in, **13**, 476-492
sources of colonial law, **5**, 548-549
southern culture of, **11**, 204-205; influence of Princeton on education, **2**, 359-396
Swiss and Greek emigration proposed, **7**, 432
sympathy for in Eng. exaggerated, **11**, 61-62
toasts in pre-revolutionary period, **11**, 52-77
trade regulations by Britain, reform after 1763, **10**, 545, 546; in Molasses Act discussed, **8**, 389-405
transits of Venus, observations of, **13**, 499-503
troops in Braddock's army, **4**, 130-131, 133
union promoted by military problems, **4**, 14; toasted, **11**, 70-71, 77
vice-admiralty courts established in, **14**, 502-504, 506, 507-509; revision opposed, **5**, 205, 212-213
See also Parliamentary acts affecting and specific colonies
British Museum, Macaulay destroys documents in, **6**, 201
searched for Va. records, **15**, 8-9
British navy, and transit of Venus, **13**, 511
captures French privateers, **11**, 596
company under Braddock, **4**, 136
discipline in 18th cent., **11**, 596
in N.Y.C., resisted, **13**, 324; Yorktown, **5**, 382, 387, 391-392
off N. Y. and R. I., **13**, 24
policy in 1778, **13**, 3-25
punishments in, **4**, 143
relieves Gibralter, 1781, **13**, 10*n*
ships built for on Lake Ontario, **14**, 36, 42
strength in 1778, **13**, 8-11, 24*n*, 25*n*
supplied in Baltic, **13**, 185*n*
transports tobacco from Va., **3**, 187, 200
British transports, Hessians carried to Am. on, **5**, 561-567
Brittain, Vera, *Valiant Pilgrim: The Story of John Bunyan and Puritan England*, reviewed, **8**, 277-278
Broadnax, Lydia, **12**, 520-527, 530, 534, 539, 547, 559-560, 567
Broadsides, **8**, opp. 192, **14**, 70-73
See also Handbills
Broches, S., *Jews in New England*, reviewed, **4**, 534-535
Brock, John, Mather's life of, **2**, 158
Brock, John, overseer of Monticello, **8**, 579
Brock, Robert A., **1**, 207-208, **3**, 111*n*
Brockholst, Mary, **15**, 340
Broderick, Francis L., "Pulpit, Physics, and Politics: The Curriculum of the College of N. J., 1746-1794," **6**, 42-68
Brodhead, John Romeyn, **3**, 95 and *n*
Brodington, Mrs., **7**, 421
Brogan, D. W., *The Price of Revolution*, reviewed, **9**, 551-552
Brokenborough, Judge, **14**, 485
Bromfield, Edward, **6**, 73*n*
Bromfield, John, **7**, 432
Brook, Col., British army commander, war of 1812, **8**, 237
Brooke, Lord, **13**, 74, 76
Brooke, Baker, **14**, 421
Brooke, Chedley, **4**, 326
Brooke, Francis, **6**, 221
Brooke, Francis T., Judge, **12**, 570
Brooke, John, *The Chatham Administration, 1766-1768*, reviewed, **15**, 127-129
Brooke, Mary Matthews, **13**, 90-91
Brooke, Robert, **3**, 92*nn*, 100
Brooke, Roger, **13**, 91
Brookfield, Mass., **4**, 10, **5**, 85
Brooks, Jerome E., *The Mighty Leaf: Tobacco Through the Centuries*, reviewed, **10**, 314-317

Brooks, John, **5**, 23, **6**, 98 and *n*, **9**, 51, **14**, opp. 130
Brooks, Van Wyck, **3**, 338, 339*n*
Brough, John, **11**, 31, 34
Brougham, Baron, papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360
Broughton, Thomas, Lt. Gov. of S. C., **15**, 175
Brower, Helen, *Bering's Successors, 1745-1780*, reviewed, **6**, 676-677
Browere, John Henri Isaac, **8**, 34, 45, ills. between 32 and 33
Brown, Alexander Crosby, "Autobiographical Sketch of the Formative Years of John Elgar, 1784-1858, Builder of America's First Iron Ship," **13**, 87-93
Dismal Swamp Canal, reviewed, **4**, 535-536
reviews *By Land and By Sea: Essays and Addresses*, by Morison, **11**, 325-326; *Capawack alias Martha's Vineyard*, by Gookin, **6**, 156-157; *The Chesapeake Affair of 1807*, by Emmerson, **12**, 179-180; *Pepper and the Pirates*, by Phillips, **7**, 336-338; *Sea Road to the Indies*, by Hart, **8**, 278-280; *Some American Contributions to the Art of Navigation*, **5**, 438-439
The Sheet Iron Steamboat Codorus, reviewed, **8**, 302
Brown, Benjamin, **6**, 73*n*
Brown, Beriah, **3**, 105
Brown, Charles Brockden, **1**, 225, **4**, 159, 162, 163, 169, 173, 175
Brown, Elizabeth Linn, **4**, 173, 174
Brown, Esther E., *The French Revolution and the American Man of Letters*, reviewed, **9**, 451-454
Brown, Frank, **11**, 611 and *n*
Brown, Frank C., **4**, 470, 477, 484-485
Brown, Gerald S., "The Anglo-French Naval Crisis, 1778: A Study of Conflict in the North Cabinet," **13**, 3-25
"The Court Martial of Lord George Sackville, Whipping Boy of the Revolutionary War," **9**, 317-337
Brown, J., **7**, 448*n*
Brown, James, **11**, 193*n*
Brown, John, of Prov., R. I., **11**, 434-435
Brown, John, Rev., **2**, 367, 368, 395
Brown, John, Rev., Unitarian, **7**, 541
Brown, Margaret W., *The Dresses of the First Ladies of the White House*, reviewed, **10**, 504-505
Brown, Mather, **6**, opp. 361
Brown, Michael, **12**, 523, 525, 526, 527, 530-531, 534, 535, 537, 539, 540, 547, 548-549, 560, 561 and *n*, 563-564, 568, 573-574
Brown, Moses, **1**, 228, **12**, 381, 382-383
Brown, Ralph Adams, reviews *America and War*, by French, **6**, 515-516; *An Anthology of the New England Poets from Colonial Times to the Present Day*, ed. by Untermeyer,, **7**, 132-134; *From Lexington to Liberty*, by Lancaster, **12**, 665-667; *Journal by Thos: Hughes*, ed. by Benians, **5**, 427-429; *Rebels and Redcoats*, by Scheer and Rankin, **15**, 271-273; *This Glorious Cause*, by Wade and Lively, **15**, 528-529
Brown, Ralph H., *Historical Geography of the U. S.*, reviewed, **6**, 306-312
Mirror for Americans, reviewed, **3**, 292-297
reviews *The English Geographers and the Anglo-American Frontier in the Seventeenth Century*, by Mood, **2**, 101-103
Brown, Robert E., *Charles Beard and the Constitution*, reviewed, **14**, 442-448
Middle-Class Democracy and the Revolution in Mass., reviewed, **14**, 100-103
reviews *The Great Plantation*, by Dowdey, and *Lee Chronicle*, by Lee, ed. by Parker, **15**, 284-286
statistical studies of, **12**, 460
Brown, Stuart E., Jr., letter to editor, **8**, 320-321
Brown, William W., **8**, 553
Brown family, of Providence, **11**, 101
Brown University, **11**, 405, 420
Browne, Col., British superintendent of Indians in East Fla., **6**, 9
Browne, Charles A., *Thomas Jefferson and the Scientific Trends of His Times*, reviewed, **3**, 307-308
Browne, Devereux, **4**, 185*n*
Browne, Montfort, **15**, 192, 193
Browne, Thomas, Sir, **3**, 323, **10**, 194
Brownson, Nathan, **14**, 59
Bruce, Capt., Bostonian Scot, **7**, 440
Bruce, William, **11**, 221, 222, 238
Brundige, Timothy, **10**, 441-445
Brunhouse, Robert L., Arthur C. Bining and Norman B. Wilkinson, *Writings on Pa. History*, reviewed, **4**, 521-522
Brunswick, N. C., **8**, 538, 539
Brunswick Court House, Va., **11**, 195*n*
Brunton, D., and D. H. Pennington, *Members of the Long Parliament*, reviewed, **11**, 641-643
Bruton Parish Church, Williamsburg, **7**, 44
Brutus, character admired in 18th-cent. Am., **4**, 275*n*

Brutus, pseud., **5**, 478
Bryan, George, **12**, 24, **13**, 154
See also "Centinel"
Bryan, Jonathan, **14**, 50, 64*n*
Bryan, Mina R., ed., *The Papers of Thomas Jefferson*, Vols. 3, 4, and 5, reviewed, **10**, 126-130
reviews *The Correspondence Between Henry Stephens Randall and Hugh Blair Grigsby, 1856-1861*, ed. by Klingberg and Klingberg, **10**, 640-642
Bryan, Samuel, **12**, 24
See also "Centinel"
Bryan, Sally, **8**, 246
Bryan, William A., "George Washington: Symbolic Guardian of the Republic, 1850-1861," **7**, 53-63
George Washington In American Literature 1775-1865, reviewed, **9**, 567-569
Bryan, William Jennings, and "Logan Act," **7**, 350
Bryant, Arthur, *King Charles II*, note on, **7**, 521
Bryant, Raymond L., Mrs., trivia by, **14**, 87-88
Bryant, Samuel W., *The Sea and the States: A Maritime History of the American People*, reviewed, **5**, 437-438
Bryant, William, **15**, 349-350
Bryant, William C., **7**, 54
Brydges, John, **7**, 419, **8**, 478
Brydon, George MacLaren, *Religious Life of Va. in the Seventeenth Century*, reviewed, **15**, 288-289, 290
reviews *Quarter of a Millenium. Trinity Church in the City of N. Y.*, by Chorley, **6**, 155-156
Va.'s Mother Church, Vol. I, reviewed, **5**, 445-450; Vol. II, reviewed, **10**, 254-259
Bryson, Gladys, reviews Notestein's *Scot in History*, **4**, 362-364
Buchanan, James, **14**, 128*n*, **15**, 471*n*
Buchanan, John, Rev., **12**, 557*n*
Buchanan, Neill, **2**, 299
Buchanon, George, **7**, 414 and *n*
Buck, Paul Herman, and others, *Harvard Guide to American History*, reviewed, **12**, 352-355
Buck, Richard, **5**, 496, 497, **14**, 333, 339
Buck, Solon J., chairman of *Horn Papers* Committee, **4**, 121, 412, 444
reviews *Travels in the Old South: A Bibliography*, ed. by Clark, **14**, 284-286
Buckingham county, Va., **8**, 417
Buckles, John, **15**, 489
Bucks county, Pa., **4**, 194, 196*n*, **11**, 400
Budd, Thomas, **4**, 326*n*, **5**, 97-105, **8**, 498, 501, 503, 504, 511-512
Buffon, G. L. L., Count de, **2**, 200-201, **3**, 519*n*, **12**, 74, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 83-86, 91
Buggery, trials for, in Burlington, N. J., **4**, 198
Bughby, Peter, **12**, 576*n*
Buhler, Kathryn C., reviews *American Silver*, by Phillips, **7**, 316-318
Bulau, Alwin E., *Footprints of Assurance*, reviewed, **11**, 148-150
Bulitschek, Joseph, **8**, 222
Bulkeley, Peter, **4**, 325
Bulkly, Peter, **2**, 156
Bull, William, Lt. Gov. of S. C., **2**, 315-320, **10**, 602
Bullard family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Bullett, Col., **3**, 75
Bullett, Cuthbert, **11**, 370
Bullitt, Thomas, **3**, 72, 73, 77
Bullock, Helen Duprey, *My Head and My Heart*, reviewed, **3**, 300-305
Bundling, **2**, 144-145
Bunker Hill, Mass., battle of, **3**, 121, **11**, 85, 87, 88. *See also* Breed's Hill
Bunker's Hill, Long Island, **4**, 207, 210-211
Bunn, Edward, **6**, 240*n*
Bunn, Martin B., pseud., **6**, 240*n*
Bunyan, John, **3**, 323
Buonarotti, Filippe Michele, **9**, 485
Buranelli, Vincent, "The Myth of Anna Zenger," **13**, 157-168
Burch, William, **5**, 206
Burchinal, Jeremiah, **8**, 233
Burd, James, immigrant, **11**, 276
Burd, James, Col., **3**, 471, **11**, 388*n*
Burford, Frederick, trivia by, **10**, 448-449, **13**, 255
Burgess, Henry, **7**, 44
Burgh, James, **1**, 151-152, 260-261, **3**, 133*n*, **9**, 526*n*, **11**, 250 and *n*, **15**, 65 and *n*
Burgh, John, Sir, **11**, 32, 33
Burghley, Lord, lord treasurer, **6**, 228
Burgoyne, John, Gen., **4**, 307, **5**, 392, 394, **11**, 441, **12**, 207*n*, **13**, 5-6, 22*n*
Burial customs, of Indians described, **9**, 205
Burk, John Daly, **1**, 370*n*, **3**, 74, 93, 110, 114, **14**, 480
Burke, Aedanus, **5**, 5, 7, 8, 9, 25*n*, **12**, 235
Burke, Edmund, and Barlow, **8**, 335 and *n*; Bristol election of 1774, **15**, 14-34; Watt's condenser patent, **13**, 38; Whigs, **7**, 409, **12**, 392
attacked by Boulton, **13**, 33-35

Burke, Edmund (Cont.)
attacks British naval policy, 1778, **13**, 19; George III, **11**, 439
denounces North's conciliation proposals, **7**, 385
Hollis on, **7**, 410*n*
Macaulay on, **6**, 179, 183, 192, 199, 200
on Am. whaling industry, **11**, 525-526; Birmingham merchants' petitions, 1775, **13**, 27-29, 32; Board of Trade, **14**, 402; colonial policy, **14**, 375, **15**, 19, 29-30, 34; French Revolution, **12**, 424-425; Grenville and American taxation, **7**, 380-381; London merchants' petition 1775, **13**, 27; Mass. Council, **6**, 626; parliament, **5**, 37
receives news of Lexington battle, **10**, 101 and *n*
revolt by rumored in colonies, **11**, 62
toasted in colonies, **11**, 60, 64
Burke, Thomas, **2**, 255, **13**, 151, 154
Burke County, Ga., **14**, 56
Burkitt, William, **4**, 347*n*, **9**, 374 and *n*
Burlamaqui, Jean Jacques, **5**, 35
"Burleigh," pseud., **5**, 471, 475, 480, 481, 484, 489
Burley, William, Capt., **9**, 46
Burlington, N. J., capital punishment in, **4**, 198
court records of, **4**, 195, 196
diocesan city for Am. episcopate, **11**, 431
settlement of, **5**, 96, **8**, 494
Burlington, N. J., Quarterly meeting, **6**, 243*n*, **8**, 496, 498-499, 501-506, 509, 511-515, 517
Burlington county, N. J., population, 1737-38, **8**, 495
Burnaby, Andrew, **1**, 219, **3**, 3, **6**, 384*n*, **12**, 517
Burnet, Gilbert, Bishop, **2**, 344, **3**, 133*n*, **4**, 275*n*, 278-279, 285, **9**, 526*n*, **14**, 375
Burnet, Gilbert, the younger, **11**, 221
Burnet, Thomas, **8**, 174-178, 185
Burnet, William, **3**, 224, **13**, 352
Burnett, E. C., **3**, 36
Burnley, Hardin, **8**, 16-17
Burns, Robert, **4**, 165, 167, 168, 175, **12**, 302-303, 305-306
Burr, Aaron, and Hamilton, **4**, 208, 215, 216-218, **12**, 298-299, 302, 308, 320, 327, 337-338
at battle of Bunker's Hill, Long Island, **4**, 207
commends Ann West, actress, **9**, 12*n*
election of 1792, **13**, 45
election of 1800, **8**, 204-213, **12**, 321 and *n*, 643-644
studies law, **7**, 35
trial of, **14**, 483
visits Talleyrand, **12**, 194
Burr, Aaron, Rev., president of Princeton, **2**, 361, **5**, 58, 59-60, **6**, 42, 43, 45-46 and *n*, 51-52, 56, **10**, 594
Burr, William, **4**, 328*n*
Burrell, P., **3**, 243
Burrell, Sidney A., reviews *Scotland and America* (*William and Mary Quarterly*, 3d ser., XI, No. 2), **11**, 465-468
Burrington, George, Gov. of N. C., **11**, 586, 587
Burroughs, Alan, reviews *Charles Willson Peale*, by Briggs, **10**, 138-139; *Charles Willson Peale*, by Sellers, **5**, 280-283; *John Smibert*, by Foote, **8**, 140-144
Burrow, James, Sir, **3**, 216*n*, 237, 243
Burtis, Mary Elizabeth, *Moncure Conway, 1832-1907*, reviewed, **10**, 490-493
Burton, E. Milby, reviews *Fine Points of Furniture: Early American*, by Sack, **8**, 607-608
Burton, Ralph, Lt. Col., **4**, 126 and *n*
Burton, Robert, **3**, 323
Burwell, Carter, **5**, 372
Burwell, Lewis, **4**, 327, **5**, 372
Burwell, Lewis, Jr., **5**, 372, **11**, 362, 370
Burwell, Nathaniel, **11**, 371
Busching, German publisher, **1**, 219
Bush, William, **8**, 529-530
Bush-Brown, Albert, reviews *Architecture in the Age of Reason*, by Kaufmann, **13**, 577-578
Bushy Run, Pa., **3**, 465
Business records, in William and Mary library, **4**, 262
Buston, John, **8**, 504
Butler, John, **14**, 192
Butler, Mann, **3**, 108
Butler, Pierce, **14**, 10
Butler, Ruth Lapham, "For the Study of American Colonial History: the Newberry Library," **2**, 286-295
and Stanley Pargellis, eds., "Daniel Ellfryth's Guide to the Caribbean, 1631," **1**, 273-316
Butler, Samuel, **1**, 224
Butler, William, **4**, 473, 476, 478, **7**, 188
Butt, John Martin, **3**, 253-254
Butter, price during Revolution in Md., **8**, 230
Butterfield, Herbert, *George III, Lord North, and the People, 1779-80*, reviewed, **8**, 271-273

Butterfield, Herbert (Cont.)
History and Human Relations, reviewed, **9**, 414-416
Origins of Modern Science, reviewed, **7**, 277-279
Butterfield, Lyman H., appointed Director of Institute of Early American History and Culture, **8**, 322
dates Jefferson's broken wrist, **5**, 620-621
ed., *The Letters of Benjamin Rush*, reviewed, **9**, 100-102; *The Papers of Thomas Jefferson*, Vols. 3, 4, and 5, reviewed, **10**, 126-130; "A Sketch of the Revolutions and Improvements in Science, Arts, and Literature in America. Reprinted from Samuel Miller's *Brief Retrospect of the Eighteenth Century* (1803)," **10**, 579-627
John Witherspoon Comes to America, reviewed, **11**, 311-312
Letter by Dr. Benjamin Rush Describing the Consecration of the German College at Lancaster in June, 1787, reviewed, **3**, 450-452
"Milliner's Mission in 1775," **8**, 192-203
reviews *Albert Gallatin*, by Walters, **15**, 392-394; *British Diaries*, by Matthews, **8**, 120-122; *Canadian Diaries and Autobiographies*, **8**, 601-602; *Correspondence of Governor Samuel Ward, May 1775-March 1776*, ed. by Knollenberg, **10**, 124-126; *Guide to the Manuscript Collections in the William L. Clements Library*, by Ewing, **11**, 509-510; *A Guide to the Principal Sources for Early American History (1600-1800) in the City of N. Y.*, by Greene and Morris, **11**, 509-510; *Historic Philadelphia, from the Founding until the Early Nineteenth Century*, **11**, 138-139; *John Adams and the American Revolution*, by Bowen, **7**, 609-612; *Moreau de St Méry's American Journey*, trans. and ed. by Roberts and Roberts, **5**, 130-132; *Queen Anne's American Kings*, by Bond, **10**, 450-451; *Recollections of James Lenox and the Formation of His Library*, by Stevens, **9**,460-461; *Typographic Heritage*, by Wroth, **7**, 489-491
and Howard C. Rice, Jr., "Jefferson's Earliest Note to Maria Cosway," **5**, 26-33
and others, *American Indian and White Relations to 1830: Needs & Opportunities for Study*, reviewed, **14**, 621-623
Butterfield, M. E., reviews *The Formative Years of the Missionary College of Santa Cruz of Querétaro, 1683-1733*, by McCloskey, and *The University in the Kingdom of Guatemala*, by Lanning, **13**, 583-584
Butterfield, Roger, reviews *American Battle Art, 1755-1918*, by Mugridge; and *Presidents on Parade*, by Milhollen and Kaplan, **5**, 585-590; *The Great Man: George Washington as a Human Being*, by Swiggett, **10**, 639-640; *Life in America*, by Davidson, **9**, 245-248
Butterfield, Roy L., reviews *History of the Town of Acton*, by Phalen, **12**, 498-500; *Marinus Willett*, by Thomas, **12**, 173-175
Büttner, composed hymns for Moravians, **8**, 220
Byerley, Thomas, **4**, 326
Byfield, Nathaniel, **7**, 105 and *n*
Byles, Mather, **11**, 203, 573-574
Byllynge, Edward, Jersey settlement, **5**, 95-105, **8**, 493, **14**, 345, 356
Byrd, Evelyn, **4**, 31
Byrd, Harry Flood, **5**, 145
Byrd, John, **1**, 181
Bryd, Milton Bruce, "Nathaniel Ames and His Minister," **14**, 593-597
Byrd, William, I, (1652-1704), **1**, 60-62, **2**, 50, 51, **3**, 188*n*, **4**, 326, 327
Byrd, William, II, 1674- 1744, and French tobacco purchase scheme, **14**, 125, 139; history of Va., **1**, 51-52; Nicholson, **3**, 505
connection with Oldmixon's history, **1**, 51, 52
correspondent of Collinson, **3**, 222; Sloane, **3**, 221
defense of Edmund Andros, **2**, 47-62
Fellow of the Royal Society, **3**, 223-224
friend of Mark Catesby, **3**, 221
Histories of the Dividing Line, **1**, 363-373, **2**, 63-70, **3**, 57, 58, 93 and *n*, 97, 99, **4**, 27, 32-36
influenced by Augustan London, **4**, 27-41
leads troops, **14**, 25
library of, **1**, 265 and *n*, **3**, 89, 93, 96, 99 and *n* -100, **9**, 13*n*, **10**, 601
on bachelors, **2**, 113*n*; dancing masters and theatre, **5**, 368-369; rum, **2**, 304
papers of, **3**, 78
poems of, **4**, 29, 356
scientific interests of, **6**, 285-286
Spotswood's opinion of, **3**, 510
urges Swiss to settle on his land, **9**, 539-542

Byrd, William, II, (Cont.)
writings of, **4**, 27-41; in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Byrd, William, II, Mrs., **4**, 38
Byrd, William, III, 1728-1777, **2**, 308, **3**, 77-78, **5**, 189-190, **6**, 440
Byrd family, of Westover, **10**, 222-223 and *n*, **11**, 366
Byron, George Gordon, sixth Baron, **4**, 470-471
Byron, John, Adm., **9**, 30, **13**, 18-25

C

Cabell, Judge, **14**, 485
Cabell, Branch, and A. J. Hanna, *The St. Johns: A Parade of Diversities*, reviewed, **1**, 326-327
Cabell, James Branch, *There Were Two Pirates*, reviewed, **4**, 260
Cabell, Joseph, **11**, 371
Cabell, Mary Hopkins, **15**, 201
Cabell, Samuel Jordan, **5**, 152-153
Cabell, William, **11**, 360*n*, 371
Cabell, William H., **12**, 544, 548*n*, 567*n*
Cabell family papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 378, 382
Cabin Point, Va., **11**, 195*n*, **15**, 468
Cabot, George, **1**, 115*n*
Cabot, John, **12**, 67, **15**, 170
Cabot, Sebastian, **12**, 450
Cadbury, Henry J., revises *The Beginnings of Quakerism*, 2nd ed., by Braithwaite, reviewed, **13**, 276-278
reviews *The Journal of John Woolman*, ed. by Whitney, **8**, 295-297
Cadel, Thomas, **7**, 452
Cadet, Louis Claude, **13**, 495
Cadman, J. W., *The Corporation in N. J.*, reviewed, **7**, 320-321
Cadogan, Mr., **3**, 234, 241
Cadwalader, Frances, **6**, 275*n*
Cadwalader, John, **6**, 273 and *n*- 282, **8**, 410-411, 416
Cadwalader, Thomas, Dr., **4**, 62
Cadwallader, Lambert, **6**, 239-250
Cadwallader, Mary, **9**, 171
Cady, Edwin H., ed., *Literature of the Early Republic*, reviewed, **15**, 100
The Gentleman in America, reviewed, **7**, 285-287
Caesar, Julius, **4**, 285*n*, **12**, 289-291, 293, 295, 307 and *n*
Caffieri, Jean-Jacques, **10**, 108
Calamandrei, Mauro, reviews *Master Roger Williams*, by Winslow, **15**, 381-382
Calderwood, W., **3**, 264
Caldwell, Charles, Dr., **2**, 379
Caldwell, David, Rev., **2**, 379-380, **5**, 56, 59, 62, 71*n*, 73-76, **12**, 14, 17
Caldwell, James, **12**, 313*n*
Caldwell, John Edwards, *A Tour Through Part of Va. in the Summer of 1808*, reviewed, **9**, 450-451
Caldwell, Joseph, **2**, 383-386
Caldwell, Robert Graham, *Red Hannah, Delaware's Whipping Post*, reviewed, **6**, 150-153
Caldwell, Samuel C., Rev., **10**, 90
Caledonian Mercury, **11**, 252, 260, 272
Calendars, gardener's, **3**, 348-349, 351-361, 366-369
Calhoun, Mr., of 4th N. Y. company, **4**, 129*n*
Calhoun, John C., **2**, 393-394, **7**, 54-55, **8**, 33
California, collections in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Call, John, **13**, 506
Callcott, W. H., reviews *Encomienda in New Spain*, by Simpson, **8**, 131-133
Callender, James Thomson, **5**, 470*n*, 487*n*, **9**, 502 and *n*, **12**, 86, 326-327, 335, **13**, 42*n*, **14**, 483
Callis, William Overton, Major, **5**, 394
Callister, Henry, **5**, 574
Calloway, James Etheridge, *The Early Settlements of Ga.*, reviewed, **6**, 550-552
Calthorpe, Henry, **11**, 562*n*
Calumet pipe, use of, **6**, 598
Calver, William Louis, *History Written with Pick and Shovel*, reviewed, **8**, 472-473
Calvert, Mr., Foster on, **8**, 76
Calvert, Benedict Leonard, Gov. of Md., **7**, 108, **14**, 150*n*
Calvert, Cecil, 2nd Lord Baltimore, **7**, 209
Calvert, Cecilius, Secretary of Md., **7**, 114, 354*n*, 355-356
Calvert, Charles, 3rd Lord Baltimore, **4**, 326, **15**, 311
Calvert, Charles, 6th Lord Baltimore, **7**, 108, 111-115
Calvert, Cornelius, **13**, 562
Calvert family, Md., **14**, 418-421, 423, 424, 426
Calvin, John, **3**, 320, **8**, 380, 384, **9**, 69 and *n*, 71-72
Calvinism, **7**, 533-534, 536, 542-544, 581-583
See also Puritanism
Cambew, Emanuel, **12**, 577

Cambridge, Mass., **2**, 266*n*, **5**, 13
Cambridge History of American Literature, **1**, 50
Cambridge Humane Society, **3**, 118
Cambridge University, **11**, 405, **14**, 317-343
Camden, Earl of, *See* Pratt, Charles
Camden, Carroll, *The Elizabethan Woman*, reviewed, **10**, 338-341
Camden, William, **13**, 193
Camden, battle of, **14**, 160 and *n*, 161
Camden county, Ga., **14**, 60
Camillus, pseudonym of Hamilton, **12**, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288
Camm, John, Rev., **10**, 46-49
Cammerhof, composed hymns for Moravians, **8**, 220
Cammock, Thomas, **6**, 74
Camock, Sussex, Capt., **1**, 275, 278
Campbell, Major, at Yorktown, **5**, 389
Campbell, Maj. Gen., British commander at Pensacola, **6**, 4-6
Campbell, Alexander Hume, **11**, 562*n*
Campbell, Anthony, **7**, 92-93 and *n*
Campbell, Archibald, **11**, 233, 236, 345
Campbell, Charles, **1**, 366*n*
  correspondence with Draper, **3**, 70-116
  diary of Civil War years, **3**, 110
  historical activities of, **3**, 70-116
  principal of Anderson Seminary, Petersburg, Va., **3**, 110
  publishes Martha Dangerfield's diary, **3**, 281 and *n*
  records memoirs of Isaac Jefferson, **8**, 561-582
  reprints Beverley, **1**, 49, 54
Campbell, Colin, **3**, 232-233, 237
Campbell, Daniel, **11**, 186
Campbell, Donald, of Norfolk, Va., **5**, 264
Campbell, Donald, Capt., **6**, 596
Campbell, Grace, *Torbeg*, reviewed, **10**, 667, 669
Campbell, James, **2**, 403
Campbell, James, Dr., **3**, 232
Campbell, John, British author, **7**, 448*n*, **11**, 238
Campbell, John, c. 1755, **8**, 547
Campbell, John, c. 1790, **10**, 90, 93-94, 95
Campbell, John, Duke of Argyll, **15**, 177, 185
Campbell, John, 4th Earl of Loudoun, **1**, 206, **3**, 399, 402-406, **14**, 32, 43, 45*n*, 46, **15**, 53
Campbell, Neil, Lord, **14**, 346
Campbell, Neill, **15**, 471*n*
Campbell, Polly, **3**, 176
Campbell, Samuel L., **3**, 74, 75, 76-77, 82*n*, 85, 88
Campbell, T. E., *Colonial Caroline: A History of Caroline County, Va.*, reviewed, **12**, 673
Campbell, William, Lord, Gov. of S. C., **2**, 318, **15**, 193
Canada, attitude toward Am. Revolution, **8**, 197
  British colonial policy toward, **2**, 410-413
  collection on in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 169; in Harvard College library, **3**, 493
  expedition against, 1709, **11**, 441-456
  French Jesuits in, **15**, 145-156
  Jefferson on importance to U. S., **14**, 207-208
  L. T. Rede on market for books in, **4**, 349
  military access from British settlements, **11**, 440, 441
  value to Britain, **1**, 151
Canals, Dismal Swamp, **1**, 167
Canby, Courtlandt, ed., *The Patriots*, **6**, 437-503
  reviews *Alexander Pope's Prestige in America*, by Sibley, **7**, 159-161
Canby, Henry Seidel, *Literary History of the U. S.*, **6**, 290-294
Candles, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Caner, Henry, Dr., **10**, 604
Canfield, Thomas, **13**, 390
Canin, I. (*fl.* 1597), **5**, 178
Cannibalism, among Indians, **9**, 198, 205-206
Canning, George, **14**, 206, 216, **15**, 436
Cannon, John, "Henry McCulloch and Henry McCulloh," **15**, 71-73
Cannon, John, Mr. and Mrs., **9**, 369-371, 376, 380
Cannon, LeGrand, *Come Home at Even*, reviewed, **8**, 474-476
Cannon balls and shot for British army in French and Indian war, **14**, 36-37
Canon, John, *Horn Papers* and, **4**, 414, 415, 419, 421, 422, 431*n*, 432*nn*, 433, 436
Canova, Antonio, **2**, 73, 81, **10**, 108
Canton, John, **3**, 245, 249
Cape Breton, **14**, 516-535
Cape Cod, Mass., **6**, 398
Cape Fear, N. C., **8**, 536-541, 546
Cape May County, N. J., **4**, 195, **8**, 495, 517
Cape of Good Hope, **13**, 518
Cape Rojo, 1585, **6**, 220
Capers, Dutch privateers, **3**, 183, 184, 185

Capital, scarce in colonies and early U. S., **10**, 172 and *n*
Capitalism, **4**, 63-69, **7**, 261-262, **11**, 523-, 528
Cappon, Lester J., appointed on staff of Colonial Williamsburg and Institute, **2**, 330
"Blathwayt Papers of Colonial Williamsburg, Inc.," **4**, 317-331
"Correspondence between Charles Campbell and Lyman C. Draper, 1846-1872," **3**, 70-116
ed., *Papers of the Albemarle County Historical Society*, vol. V, reviewed, **3**, 145-146
on *Horn Papers* Committee, **4**, 121, 412*n*, 444
reviews *An Act of the Fourth Congress to Regulate Trade and Intercourse with the Indian Tribes and to Preserve Peace on the Frontiers*, **3**, 622-623; *American Library Resources*, by Downs, **9**, 465-466; *A Bibliography of Canadian Imprints, 1751-1800*, by Tremaine, **10**, 499-501; *Guide to the Microfilm Collection of Early State Records*, **8**, 602-603; *A Guide to the Microfilm Collection of Early State Records. Supplement*, ed. by Jenkins, **9**, 462-464; *A Hand-List of English Provincial Newspapers and Periodicals 1700-1760*, by Cranfield, **11**, 333-334; *An Historian's World*, ed. by Donnan and Stock, **14**, 109-112; *Historical Sketch of the University of Va.*, by Abernethy, **6**, 548; *Hubert Howe Bancroft*, by Caughey, **4**, 243-245; *Isaiah Thomas*, by Shipton, **6**, 533-536; *Journal of Thomas Taylor Underwood, 1792 to 1800*, ed. by Shepard, **3**, 313-314; *Journals of Francis Parkman*, ed. by Wade, **5**, 431-434; *The Journals of Lewis and Clark*, ed. by DeVoto, **11**, 486-488; *List of File Microcopies of the National Archives*, by Leisinger, **8**, 603-605; *The National Road*, by Jordan, **6**, 148-150; *The New-England Courant*, ed. by Miller, **13**, 437-438; *Official Publications of the Colony and State of N. C., 1749-1939. A Bibliography*, comp. by Thornton, **12**, 675-676; *The Pa. Magazine of History and Biography, Index, Vols. 1-75 (1877-1951)*, ed. by Doll, **12**, 161-163; *R. I. Imprints*, ed. by Alden, **7**, 656-657; *Ridgelys of Del. and Their Circle*, ed. by Ridgely, and *Calendar of Ridgely Family Letters*, ed. by deValinger and Shaw, **7**, 164-166; *Seventeenth Century Md.: a Bibliography*, by Baer, **7**, 163-164; *The S. C. Gazette, 1732-1775*, by Cohen, **10**, 654-655; *Writings on Pa. History*, by Bining, Brunhouse, and Wilkinson, **4**, 521-522
trivia by, **13**, 398-399
and Patricia H. Menk, "Evolution of Materials for Research in Early American History in the University of Va. Library," **3**, 370-382
and Stella F. Duff, *Va. Gazette Index*, reviewed, **8**, 254-255
Carbury, John, **3**, 220
Cardross, Lord, **3**, 250, 252, 254
Care, Henry, **15**, 62
Carey, Matthew, **1**, 218, 231, 268, **2**, 171, **3**, 490, **5**, 471*n*, **10**, 441
Carey family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Caribbean, Ellffryth's guide to, with map, **1**, 273-316
Carleill, Christopher, Sir, **6**, 409, 410, 412, 414
Carleton, Guy, Sir, 1st Baron Dorchester, **6**, 12, **8**, 197, **12**, 590, 610, 620
Carlisle, Earl, of, *See* Howard, Charles and Howard, Frederick
Carlisle, Charles, **3**, 252, 254
Carlisle, Pa., **3**, 465
Carlisle Commission of 1778, **7**, 392, **8**, 414-416, **13**, 5, 8
Carlyle, Alexander, **11**, 218, 222
Carlyle, Thomas, **8**, 25, **11**, 527
Carmarthen, Marquis of, **9**, 335
Carmichael, Gershom, **11**, 222, 232, 236
Carnac, J., **3**, 261
Carnegie, Andrew, **8**, 54
Carnegie Institution of Washington, **15**, 3
Carolina militia, in battle of Cowpens, **14**, 170-175
Carolinas, colonization, motives for, **10**, 587
commerce, **14**, 249-253
described c. 1750, **14**, 218-261
fish in, **15**, 243
flora and fauna, **14**, 230-231, 240-241
Indians, **14**, 231-232, 234, 236-237, 244, **15**, 244-246
land cultivation, **14**, 237-240, 242-243, 257-260
manufactures, **14**, 260-261
material on, in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 326
military operations, 1780-81, **14**, 159-175
mills, **14**, 249
money in circulation, **15**, 243
plantation business c. 1750, **14**, 255-261

Carolinas (Cont.)
proprietorship annulment proposed, **15**, 457
report to Dartmouth on, **13**, 496
slaves' conditions, **14**, 219-222, 227-228, 232-237, 242, 244, 245, 247, 252, 254, 255-261
union with Va. discussed, **15**, 464. *See also* North and South Carolina
Caroline, Queen of England, **5**, 348, **13**, 476, 480, 481, 482, 483
Caroline Court House, Va., **11**, 195*n*
Carpenter, Edwin H., Jr., reviews *Letters of Noah Webster*, ed. by Warfel, **11**, 502-504
Carpenter, Emanuel, **11**, 388*n*
Carpenter, Nathaniel, **9**, 70 and *n*
Carpenter, S. H., **3**, 105
Carpenters, wages in Md. during Revolution, **8**, 232
Carr, Peter, **5**, 153
Carr, Robert, Sir, **13**, 82-84
Carriages, index to wealth in Va. in 1780's, **11**, 356 and *n*, 363, 364
Carrick, Samuel, Rev., **2**, 391
Carrier, Lyman, *Agriculture in Va. 1607-1699*, reviewed, **15**, 291
Carrington, Edward, **12**, 529, 551, 552, 553 and *n*, 562, 614*n*
Carrington, Paul, Jr., **12**, 570
Carrol, Mr., in Washington, D. C., **8**, 76
Carroll, Charles, Barrister, **4**, 453
Carroll, Charles, Dr., **7**, 261, 262-264
Carroll, Charles, of Annapolis, **7**, 260, 262-264
Carroll, Charles, of Carrollton, **4**, 453, 454, 456, **5**, 477, **12**, 259, **13**, 90
Carroll, Daniel, **4**, 454-455, 456, **7**, 262-264, **12**, 236*n*
Carroll, John, Bishop, **8**, 86
Carroll, John Alexander, reviews *The Washington Papers*, ed. by Padover, **13**, 270-271
and Ashworth, *George Washington*, Vol. VII, reviewed, **15**, 384-386
Carson, George Barr, Jr., reviews *Kosciusko in the American Revolution*, by Miecislaus Haiman, **1**, 89
Carson, Jane, "The First American Flag Hoisted in Old England," **11**, 434-439
reviews *Paul Revere's Engravings*, by Brigham, **12**, 503-505
Carstensen, Vernon, reviews *The University of S. C. Vol. 1. S. C. College*, by Hollis, **9**, 448-450
Cart, Elisha and William, **1**, 171
Cartagena, port of, **1**, 290-297
Carter, Parson, and Mrs., at Bristol Springs, 1770, **3**, 175
Carter, Charles, **1**, 385, **5**, 372, **10**, 44, **11**, 358*n*, 361, 362, 363, 371
Carter, Edward, **11**, 360, 364, 371
Carter, Elizabeth, **6**, 177, 179, 201
Carter, Ephraim, **5**, 85, 93
Carter, George, **11**, 371-372
Carter, John, **11**, 372, **12**, 579
Carter, Landon, Col., **1**, 180, **7**, 51, **9**, 218, **11**, 358*n*, 362, 364, 372, **14**, 66-69, **15**, 502; letter to editor on, **15**, 410
Carter, Robert, "King," **3**, 191, 510
Carter, Robert, of Nomini Hall, and music, **7**, 41-42
library of, **6**, 446, **9**, 13*n*
on wheat marketing in Williamsburg, **15**, 473
property in Va. listed, **11**, 355*n*, 358*n*, 363, 372
Carter, Robert, Mr. and Mrs., 1796, **3**, 290
Carter, Robert W., **11**, 372
Carter, Susannah, **14**, 19, 20, 22, 29
Carter family, property holdings in Va., in 1780's, **11**, 364, 365, 366, 371-372; papers in University of Va. library, **3**, 378-379; papers in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Carteret, Lord, **12**, 114-115, 555, 562, **15**, 185
Carteret, George, Sir, **5**, 95, 96, 99, **14**, 346, 347, 355
Carteret, John, Earl Granville, and Earl of Bath, **14**, 524; Hutcheson, **11**, 220; relations with France, **14**, 150*n*
foreign policy of, **1**, 142, 145, **14**, 518, 522
proprietor of N. C. lands, **8**, 545-546, 548
Carteret, Philip, Gov. of East N. J., **14**, 344-345, 346, 347, 356
Carter-Smith family papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 380
Cartoons, in campaign of 1800, ill., **5**, opp. 467, 480-481
on Catharine Macaulay, ill., **6**, between 186 and 187
on Germain and Am. Revolution, ill., **9**, between 320 and 321
See also Prints, satirical
Cartright, Richard, of Albany, **4**, 492
Cartwright, George, Col., **13**, 82-84
Cartwright, John, Major, **5**, 43, 45
Cartwright, Thomas, **14**, 326
Caruthers, E. W., **4**, 475, 477, 479-480, 481-482
Caruthers, William Alexander, **3**, 91, 92, 98, **14**, 493

Carver, Richard, **13**, 359
Carver, William, Capt., **13**, 359, 375, **14**, 405 and *n*, 410
Cary, Archibald, **8**, 487-488, 575-576, **11**, 364, 373
Cary, Elizabeth, **8**, 373
Cary, John, *Essay on Trade*, **14**, 394-395
Cary, John, Md. merchant, **7**, 269*n*
Cary, Miles W., **11**, 364, 373
Cary, Sarah, **10**, 401
Cary, Wilson, **5**, 372
Cary, Wilson Miles, **10**, 218 and *n*
Case, John, **13**, 556
Cash, Thomas, Mrs., **3**, 175
Casilear, J. W., **8**, 36
Casor, John, **12**, 578
Cass, Lewis, **2**, 165
Cassirer, Ernst, *The Philosophy of the Enlightenment*, reviewed, **9**, 253-256
Cassoul, M., **11**, 435
Castaneda, Carlos E., reviews *The St. Johns: A Parade of Diversities*, by Branch Cabell and A. J. Hanna, **1**, 326-327
Casti, Giovanni Battista, **2**, 78
Castiglione, Baldassare, **3**, 322
Castle Society, London, **12**, 387
Castlereagh, Lord, **15**, 451
Castres, Abraham, **15**, 182, 183, 189
Cat and nine tails, used in Braddock's army, **4**, 142, 143, 144, 146
Cat Fish Camp, **4**, 414, 415, 432, 433-435, ill. 438-439
Catawbas, **2**, 316, **3**, 401*n*
Catesby, Mark, **3**, 221, 239, 240, 241, **10**, 602, 603, **13**, 542 and *n*
Cathcart, Dr., of Halifax, N. C., **8**, 527
Cathcart, Charles, Baron, **11**, 267
Catholicism. *See* Roman Catholic Church
Catlin, George, **8**, 34, 35-36, 45-46, ill. between 32 and 33
Cato, **4**, 269, 270, **12**, 296 and *n*, **13**, 349
Cato, pseud., **6**, 396
Cattle, for Va. glebe lands, **4**, 80, 81, 84
  index to wealth in Va. in 1780's, **11**, 354, 356, 361-364, 368-383
  raised in Ga., **15**, 238-239
Catton, Bruce, ed., *American Heritage*, Vol. VI, reviewed, **13**, 261-265
Catullus, pseud. of Hamilton, **3**, 270, 271, 272, 276*n*
Caucuses, **12**, 607
Caughey, John Walton, ed., Lockey's *East Florida, 1783-1785*, reviewed, **7**, 513-514
  Hubert Howe Bancroft, reviewed, **4**, 243-245
Caulfield, Ernest, on epidemic diseases, in Colonial Society of Mass., *Publications*, Volume XXXV, **9**, 115
  reviews *Æsculapius Comes to the Colonies*, by Gordon, **6**, 660-664; *Cotton Mather*, by Beall and Shryock, **12**, 164-166
  trivia by, **9**, 87-88
  True History of the Terrible Epidemic vulgarly called the Throat Distemper, which occurred in His Majesty's New England Colonies between the Years 1735 and 1740, reviewed, **6**, 338
Cavendish, Mrs., and Hollis, **7**, 421
Cavendish, Charles, **3**, 243
Cavendish, H., **3**, 268*n*
Cavendish, Margaret, Duchess of Newcastle, **8**, 374, 375
Cavendish, Thomas, **6**, 210, 221, 231, 236, **14**, 316
Cawsens, Va., **3**, 281-291
Caylus, Count, and Hollis, **7**, 420
Cayugas, **6**, 604*n*, **11**, 453
Caywood, Louis R., *Excavations at Green Spring Plantation*, reviewed, **13**, 443-447
Cazenove, Théophile, **12**, 193-194
Cecil, William, Lord Burleigh, **4**, 280, 289*n*
Celeron, Lewis, Major, **5**, 377
Céloron plate, **4**, 423*n*, 438, ill. 438-439
Cennick, Rev. Mr., New Light preacher, **5**, 57
Censorship, **8**, 511-514
Census of 1790, **2**, 128, **4**, 428, 444, 450
Centinel, pseud., **12**, 23, 25, 26, 34
Central Gazette, **6**, 646-647
Centre College, Ky., **2**, 389
Ceracchi, Giuseppe, **2**, 73 and *n*, 74, 76, **8**, 29, 40-41, ill. between 32 and 33, **12**, 191, 192
Cervantes, Saavedra de, **3**, 322
Chaaskahae, **9**, 207, 213; sketch by St. Memin, **9**, between 200 and 201
Chadbourne, Ava Harriet, *Maine Place Names and the Peopling of its Towns*, reviewed, **13**, 432-434
Chaderton, Cecilia Culverwell, **14**, 323, 324
Chaderton, Laurence, **14**, 323-324, 330, 331
Chadwick, James, **14**, 501
Chafee, Zechariah, Jr., *How Human Rights Got into the Constitution*, reviewed, **11**, 317-318
  on R. I. Court of Equity, 1741-1743, in Colonial Society of Mass., *Publications*, Volume XXXV, **9**, 115
Chalkley, Thomas, **4**, 66, 67, **6**, 108-109
Challener, Richard D., reviews *Thomas*

Challener, Richard D. (Cont.)
Paine: Author of the Declaration of Independence, by Lewis, **4,** 379-382
Chalmers, George, **1,** 130
Chalmers, Harvey, II, *Drums Against Frontenac,* reviewed, **7,** 518-519
and Monture, *Joseph Brant: Mohawk,* reviewed, **13,** 586-588
Chalmers, Lionel, Dr., **10,** 602
Chaloner, Thomas, Sir, **6,** 408
Chamberlain, Charles, **14,** 384*n,* 385*nn*
Chamberlain, Jeremiah, Rev., **2,** 389
Chamberlain, John, **11,** 38
Chamberlain, Peter, **2,** 37, 38
Chamberlain, Samuel, *Behold Williamsburg,* reviewed, **5,** 135-136
Chamberlayne, John, **2,** 344, **3,** 229-230, 231-232
Chambers, Mr., leading American orator, **4,** 344
Chambers' *Cyclopaedia,* **13,** 490
Chambly, fort at, **11,** 441
Champernowne, Francis, **6,** 74
Champion, Richard, **4,** 310, **15,** 16-34
Champion, Robert, **8,** 510
Champlain, Lake, strategic importance of, **11,** 440, 441
Chanceler, Richard, **12,** 450-452
Chandler, Samuel, **3,** 248
Chandler, Thomas Bradbury, **7,** 435, **10,** 598, 604
Chanler, Isaac, Rev., **10,** 602
Channing, Edward, **1,** 12, **13,** 147
Channing, Walter, **8,** 243
Chapelle, Howard I., *History of the American Sailing Navy,* reviewed, **7,** 282-284
Chaplains, Madison on, **3,** 558-560, **8,** 22, 23, 24
Chapman, George, **3,** 323, **14,** 316
Chapman, John Gadsby, **8,** 37
Chapman, Robert H., **2,** 385
Chapman, Russell, Major, **4,** 125 and *n*
Chapman, Suzanne E., *Early American Design Motifs,* reviewed, **10,** 291
Chapman, William, **4,** 329*n*
Chappell, John George, **7,** 403, ill. opp. 399
Chaptico, Md., **11,** 195*n*
Charities, of Boston merchant, **7,** 578, 580, 583
supervised by Quaker meetings in N. J., **8,** 503-504
Charles I, Macaulay on, **6,** 191, 202
Charles II, and Bacon's rebellion, **13,** 355, 356, 359, 360, 365, 372-374; London weavers' riot (1675), **13,** 375*n;* Quakers in colonies, **10,** 416; revocation of colonial charters, **15,** 298-311
protests against Dutch privateering, **3,** 185
restoration affects New England, **13,** 73-74; compact with Va. cited, **5,** 39 and *n*
Charles, Joseph, "The Origins of the American Party System," **12,** 217-267, 410-446, 581-630
The Origins of the American Party System: Three Essays, reviewed, **14,** 294-296
Charles county, Md., **4,** 177*n*
Charleston, S. C., class distinctions, **9,** 487
described, c. 1750, **14,** 218-261
18th-cent. culture, **11,** 205
lack of booksellers in, **4,** 346
missionaries sent to, **2,** 16, 334-335
receives gifts from Hollis, **7,** 430*n*
revolutionary attack on, **12,** 645
schools and library in, **10,** 602, 603
smallpox inoculation in, **13,** 476, 477, 487, 488, 489
statue of Pitt, **11,** 55*n,* 71
surrender of Lincoln at, **14,** 161
theatre in, **5,** 359*n,* **9,** 18, 20-23
value of naval officer's post, **15,** 194
Wilkes toasted in, **11,** 61
Charleston College, S. C., **2,** 392
Charlestown, Mass., **3,** 121, **11,** 56-57
Charlevoix, Pierre François-Xavier de, Father, **15,** 163-167
Charlotte, N. C., **14,** 164-165, 166-167
Charlottesville, Va., **9,** 216-217
Charlow family, Bahamas, **2,** 43
Charlton, Mass., **9,** 160*n,* 161*n*
Charters, colonial, *See* under British colonies, N. Am.
Chartiers, P., **4,** 424*n*
Chase, Jeremiah Townley, **4,** 459, 468
Chase, Mary Ellen, *Jonathan Fisher: Maine Parson,* reviewed, **6,** 537-539
reviews *Paddy Wilson's Meeting House in Providence Plantations,* by Wilson, **8,** 297-298
Chase, Samuel, Jefferson on, **8,** 72
Judge of Supreme Court, **9,** 501-503, **10,** 369, 377
leads paper-money party, **4,** 461
opposes Constitution, **4,** 454, 455, 457-460, 463-465
political leader in Md., **4,** 453, **13,** 154-155
possible Chief Justice, **12,** 644 and *n*
speculator in confiscated property, **4,** 467
Chastelleux, François Jean, Marquis de, **3,** 93, 282, **4,** 346, **8,** 216, **10,** 202 and *n,* 221 and *n,* **13,** 519

Chatard, Pierre, Dr., **7**, 395
Chateaubriand, François de, **1**, 214, 223
Chatham, Earl of, *See* Pitt, William
Chatham county, Ga., **14**, 56, 57, 60 and *n*
Chatterton, Thomas, **4**, 155, 167, 440
Chaucer, manuscripts in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Chauncy, Charles, **1**, 339, 342 and *n*, 343, 348, **7**, 436, **10**, 604, **11**, 567, 573
Chauncy, Elnathan, **3**, 323, 324
Chauvelin, M., **14**, 133-135, 150
Cheatham, James, **8**, 207*n*, 211-213
Checkley, John, Dr., **3**, 228-229
Checkley, Samuel, **11**, 575
Checks and balances, *See* Separation of powers
Cheese, price in Phila., **11**, 605
Cheever, Ezekiel, **3**, 321
Chelsea, Bernard Moore's house, **3**, 92, 93
Chemists, in 18th and early 19th cent. **10**, 615-616
Cherokees, allied with Va., **3**, 401 and *nn*
  expedition against from S. C., **10**, 84
  Ga. claims against, Jefferson on, **6**, 632-633
  hairdressing of, **9**, 201
  religion of, **9**, 200-201
  send delegation to Washington, **9**, 193 and *n*, 200
  U. S. and, **6**, 22-23
  use in Revolution, **2**, 316
  with Bowles in Canada and London, **6**, 11, 13
Chesapeake Bay, privateers capture ships in, **3**, 183, 193
  ship-building for Scotch in, **11**, 189*n*
  tobacco convoys from, **3**, 182-207
Chesapeake-Leopard affair, **1**, 176, **14**, 198-200
Chesapeake society, 18th cent. culture, **11**, 204-205
Chesnut, John, **12**, 647
Chester, Elizabeth, **4**, 262-263
Chester, Leonard, **6**, 74
Chester, Pa., **11**, 582-583
Chester and Towneley mystery plays, in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Chester county, Pa., **4**, 194, 196*n*
Chesterfield, Lord, *See* Stanhope, Philip
Chesterfield, N. J., **8**, 499, 509
Chetwood, John, **6**, 242
Chew, Benjamin, **3**, 480, **5**, 210
Chew, Samuel, **14**, 425
Chew, Samuel, Dr., **14**, 144*n*
Chewton, Lt. Col. Lord, at Yorktown, **5**, 387
Chicheley, Henry, Sir, Dep. Gov. of Va., **4**, 326, **14**, 409 and *n*
Chickasaws, **9**, 206, **13**, 314-315, **15**, 483-493
Chickens, price during Revolution in Md., **8**, 230
Chidsey, Donald Barr, *Captain Adam*, reviewed, **10**, 667, 669
Chiskiack, Va., **1**, 74
Child, Mr. and Mrs., of Stafford Springs, **3**, 157-158
Child, Josiah, Sir, **11**, 214-215, **14**, 384-385, 387*n*
Childers, Abraham, **9**, 369
Children, behavior regulated by Quakers, **8**, 507
  Cotton Mather on, **10**, 181-189
  misbehave in Boston, **12**, 479
  number in colonies, **2**, 122
  rights of, **11**, 244-245
Children's books, historical writing for, **9**, 401-410
Childress, Frank, **3**, 391
Childress, John, **3**, 391
Childs, Frances S., reviews *Lakanal, the Regicide*, by Dawson, **5**, 596-598
Chilson, in Revolution, **6**, 101
Chilton, Edward, *The Present State of Va., and the College*, **2**, 52
Chimney-sweeps, **15**, 521
China, Jesuits in, **15**, 156-158
Chinard, Gilbert, ed., *L'Apothéose de Benjamin Franklin*, reviewed, **14**, 618-619
  on Jefferson, **3**, 127, **12**, 464
  review of Vossler cited, **12**, 469
  reviews *Franklin and his French Contemporaries*, by Aldridge, **14**, 459-460
Chisholm, John, **11**, 612*n*
Choate, John, **15**, 518
Choate, Joseph H., **8**, 57*n*
Choctaws, **1**, 401, **9**, 205, **15**, 487-490
Chorley, E. Clowes, ed., *Quarter of a Millenium. Trinity Church in the City of N. Y.*, reviewed, **6**, 155-156
  reviews *Jacob Mountain, First Lord Bishop of Quebec*, by Millman, **5**, 285-287
Chorley, Kenneth, **15**, 417
Chouteau, Auguste, **9**, 197*n*
Chovet, Abraham, Dr., **10**, 206 and *n*
Chrétien, Gilles-Louis, **6**, 85-89
Christ Church, Charleston, S. C., **11**, 580-582
Christensen, Erwin O., *Early American Designs: Ceramics*, reviewed, **10**, 291
  The Index of American Design, reviewed, **8**, 262-266

Christensen, Merton A., "Franklin on the Hemphill Trial: Deism Versus Presbyterian Orthodoxy," **10**, 422-440
Christian, Lewis, **7**, 44
Christie, G., Col., **15**, 195
Christie, George, **8**, 207-208 and *n*
Christmas dinner, served at Cawsons, 1796, **3**, 288
Christophe, Emperor of Haiti, **8**, 103-104
Church, Angelica, Mrs., **9**, 152
Church, Benjamin, Dr., **11**, 79*n*, 83
Church, Elihu Dwight, **1**, 206
Church, John Carter, **12**, 214
Church and state, tradition of separation, **11**, 520-523; Roger Williams on, **13**, 55-67; *See also* Freedom of religion
Church of England, and deism, **11**, 234; use of music, **8**, 381-383, 386; letter to editor on, **9**, 128-136, 288
  attitude toward revivalists, **1**, 344-345
  commissaries for America, **1**, 15; inadequate powers in Va., **4**, 72
  in Boston, Mass., and Great Awakening, **11**, 576; Henrico, Va., **14**, 338-339, 341*n*; Jamestown, Va., **5**, 502, **14**, 333-334, 339-340; Md., **1**, 15-32, 333-348; Mass., **9**, 161, 162*n*, **15**, 513; New England, **7**, 536-539; N. J., **8**, 495; Newfoundland, **2**, 20, 26-27; Pa., **3**, 462, **11**, 387; Scotland, **11**, 228-229
  in Va., and Am. episcopate, **10**, 48-50; and Two-Penny Act, **10**, 46-47; assessment supported, **8**, 7-11; disestablishment, **9**, 349-350, 356-358, **12**, 125, **15**, 69 and *n*; establishment, **5**, 499, **8**, 3-7; feud of Andros and Blair, **2**, 47-62; Nicholson and, **1**, 59-60; Puritanism in, **14**, 339-343; reforms attempted by Jarratt, **9**, 348 and *n*-349
  intercolonial organization of, **3**, 4*n*
  intolerance of and against in colonies, **3**, 4
  libraries provided for colonies, **2**, 334-348
  Lutherans and, **14**, 551*n*
  Puritanism in, **14**, 317-343
  reaction against Calvinism, **5**, 506
  See also Clergy, Episcopate, Am., and Vestries
Churches, lotteries for in colonies, **5**, 198, 199
  membership in 17th-cent. Conn., **15**, 327-333
  of Quakers, description, **8**, 514
  property holding by discussed, **3**, 556-558
  taxes for proposed in Va., **3**, 555-556
  See also names of denominations
Churchill, William, **11**, 373
Churchill, Winston, **3**, 12
Cicero, **4**, 270, 285*n*, **7**, 553, **11**, 232, **13**, 349, 352-353
Cider, popular Am. drink, **2**, 354
Cigars, smoking after dinner described, **6**, 269
Cilley, Joseph, **5**, 22, 23
Cincinnati, Society of, abolishes hereditary and honorary membership, **9**, 40
  and Ohio Co., **9**, 56 and *n* -57
  celebrates July fourth, **2**, 259-260 and *n*
  charitable work of, **5**, 21
  conservative politics of, **5**, 18, 21-24
  described by Mrs. Liston, **11**, 608-609
  founding, **9**, 31, 34-35
  Hamilton sings at, **12**, 298-299, 302-303
  in Mass., **9**, 47-55; New England, 1783-1800, **5**, 3-25
  Jefferson on, **12**, 465
  Manning on, **13**, 223-225, 230, 239, 241, 243, 248
  popular opposition to, **5**, 4-14, 17, 18-19, **9**, 35-36, 37-46, 48
  revised regulations for, **5**, 15
  social activities of, **5**, 20-21
Cincinnatus, Washington compared with, **12**, 297
Cipriani, J. B., **7**, 411*n*, 412, 422, 425 and *n*
Circular letters, from R. I., on Stamp Act, **7**, 366*n*
Citizen of the U. S., pseud., **5**, 478
City planning, in Phila., **3**, 68-69
City Point, Va., **3**, 289
Civil law, right to counsel for in Gt. Brit., **11**, 4
Civil liberties, Va. and Ky. Resolutions, and defense of, **5**, 145-176
Civil War, American, Dawson on, **13**, 339
  effect on Scot., **11**, 172-173
  interpreted in Gt. Brit., **13**, 328
Claiborne, J. F. H., **15**, 485, 491
Claiborne, Leonard, Jr., **9**, 392
Claiborne, William, explorer in Caribbean, **1**, 315*n*
Claiborne, William, Md., **1**, 75, **14**, 419*n*
Claiborne, William, Richmond, Va., **12**, 558 and *n*, 561
Clap, Thomas, Pres. of Yale, **2**, 397, **3**, 154-155, **6**, 46-47, **10**, 600, 615, **13**, 470
Clarendon, Earl of, *See* Hyde, Edward
Clark, Abraham, **6**, 240-250
Clark, David Lee, *Charles Brockden Brown*, reviewed, **10**, 487-490
Clark, Dora Mae, "British Opinion of Franco-American Relations, 1775-1795," **4**, 305-316
Clark, Elijah, Gen., **6**, 15 and *n*

Clark, Elmer T., *An Album of Methodist History*, reviewed, **10**, 482-483
Clark, G. Glenwood, reviews *Two Came to Town*, by Strunsky, **5**, 452-455
Clark, George, Sir., *The Later Stuarts*, 2d ed., reviewed, **14**, 112-115
Clark, George Rogers, **3**, 78, 81, 108, 113, 114, **9**, 484
Clark, Harry H., reviews *Charles Brockden Brown*, by Warfel, **7**, 503-504; *Philip Freneau and the Cosmic Enigma*, by Adkins, **7**, 329-330
Clark, Howard, *The Mill on Mad River*, reviewed, **6**, 157-161
Clark, John, **1**, 227
Clark, Jonas, Dr., **10**, 618
Clark, Meriwether L., **13**, 306
Clark, Raymond B., letter to editor, **7**, 350
Clark, Richard, **13**, 366
Clark, Robert, **4**, 328*n*
Clark, Thomas D., ed., *Travels in the Old South: A Bibliography*, reviewed, **14**, 284-286
reviews Kincaid's *Wilderness Road*, **4**, 540-542; *The Journals of Welcome Arnold Greene*, ed. by Greene and Smith, **15**, 408-409
Clark, William Bell, *Ben Franklin's Privateers*, reviewed, **14**, 105-106
Captain Dauntless, the Story of Nicholas Biddle of the Continental Navy, reviewed, **6**, 679
reviews *Commodore John Paul Jones, U. S. Navy*, by Munro, **12**, 180-182
Clark County Historical Association, Proceedings, Vol. III (1943), reviewed, **1**, 196-198
Clarke, Capt., with Braddock's army, **4**, 127, 129*n*
Clarke, Mr., delegate from New Orleans, **8**, 105
Clarke, (Alured, Sir,?) Gen., **12**, 82
Clarke, Desmond, *Arthur Dobbs, Esquire, 1689-1765*, reviewed, **15**, 258-260
Clarke, Edward, **14**, 381-382, 390, 402
Clarke, John, Boston, Mass., **11**, 405*n*
Clarke, John, Capt., **6**, 236
Clarke, John, R. I. agent, **11**, 521, **13**, 61, 68, 74-85
Clarke, John L., **15**, 255
Clarke, Joseph, **12**, 382
Clarke, McDonald, **10**, 446-447
Clarke, Richard, Rev., **10**, 602
Clarke, Robert, **14**, 421
Clarke, Robert, Gov. of Bahamas, **15**, 309
Clarke, Samuel, **14**, 390 and *n*
Clarke, Samuel, Dr., **10**, 433
Clarkson, David, **15**, 340
Class distinctions, and money and political views, **13**, 212-213, 218-222, 225-226, 248, 251-252
cultural activity and, **11**, 202-205
development in Am., **11**, 528-529
evidence of in Revolution, **11**, 98-104, **13**, 152-153, 338-339
in Charleston, S. C., **9**, 487; Md., **14**, 418-428; New England, **6**, 69-83, **11**, 566-577; Pa., **11**, 389; Scot., **11**, 205-207; Va., **6**, 33-34, **9**, 346-348, 360-361, 366*n*, 367, 369-370
Classical influences, in Am. and Fr. Revolutions, **12**, 289 and *n*
on 18th-cent. Scottish thought, **11**, 231-233
Classics, agrarianism's debt to, **4**, 43
at College of N. J., **6**, 50, 61, 62
Hollis and study and use of, **7**, 410 and *n*, 425-426
in Am. art, **6**, 565
languages and literature in Am., **10**, 588, 592, 618-619, 621-622
Logan's facility in, **13**, 347, 349, 352-353
Macaulay and use of, **6**, 177
reading in New England, **3**, 320-322, 323, 324
translated by Byrd II, **4**, 28, 30-31, 33
Clavière, Etienne, **8**, 349
Clavigero, Abbé (Francisco Saverio), **12**, 77
Clay, Henry, **2**, 165, **7**, 54, **9**, 338, **12**, 516-517, 535-536, 541, 546
Clay, Joseph, **14**, 58*n*, 59, 62
Clayton, Major, commands Pa. militia, **3**, 468
Clayton, John, Dr., **10**, 603, **13**, 543
Clayton, Robert, **7**, 446
Clayton, Thomas, Rev., **2**, 334-335, **10**, 425
Cleaveland, John, Rev. **7**, 535*n*
Cleeve, George, **6**, 74
Cleland, Hugh, *George Washington in the Ohio Valley*, reviewed, **13**, 591-592
Clemens, G. C., **9**, 155
Clement, Gregory, **2**, 37, 38
Clement, Jesse, **3**, 104
Clements Library, described, **1**, 353-362
Clemons, Harry, *The University of Va. Library, 1825-1950*, reviewed, **12**, 367-368
Clergy, and 18th-cent. Am. culture, **11**, 203
attitude toward Great Awakening, **1**, 338-341
criticized by Franklin, **10**, 439-440
in Mass., in Revolution, **9**, 158
in New England, and John Locke, **7**,

Clergy (Cont.)
545-546; attack Jefferson's atheism, **5**, 470, 472-473
in Phila., oppose public gardens, **3**, 171
influence declines after 1750, **7**, 531-532, 557
Jefferson on, **15**, 69*n*
political theories of New Light, **5**, 52-76
regarded as gentlemen, **6**, 74
ridiculed in *Pa. Gazette*, **7**, 560-565
Scottish, on Am. Revolution, **11**, 264-268
Clergy, Anglican, in colonies discussed, **11**, 578-591
in Va., quality discussed, **2**, 51, **4**, 70-86, **9**, 364-365 and *n*, 381-382; salaries, **4**, 327
Clergy, Congregational, **11**, 569, 570, 573-576, **13**, 226-227 and *n*
Clergy, Presbyterian, **6**, 42-68
Clerk, John, Sir, **6**, 642
Cletherow, Christopher, **11**, 34
Cletherow, Henry, **11**, 31, 33, 34
Cleve, Capt., British privateer, **11**, 40
Cleveland, Grover, **8**, 55, 56
Clifton, Francis, **13**, 490*n*
Climate, and agriculture in U. S., **3**, 352, 358, **13**, 530-531; disease, **13**, 525-529, 549
in Phila., **6**, 267, **11**, 623; U. S., **11**, 602; Va., **1**, 63, **6**, 262-263, **10**, 225, 234
influence on history, **12**, 78-79, 80-81, 87-88
sailing date of Chesapeake convoy affected by, **3**, 199-200
Clinton, DeWitt, **2**, 165, 281, 283
Clinton, George, Adm., **1**, 359
Clinton, George, Gov. of N. Y., **12**, 587
and William Livingston, **13**, 397
arch-antifederalist, **13**, 146, 151, 152, 154, 155
at Yorktown, **5**, 379
distrusts the people, **12**, 33
election of 1792, **12**, 413
on Constitution, **1**, 242, **12**, 25, 27, **13**, 141; site of national capital, **12**, 18
painted by Vanderlyn, **8**, 33
Clinton, Henry, Sir, and battle of Stony Point, **13**, 327*n*; inspection of Am. prisoners, **13**, 378, 379
evacuates Phila., **13**, 23
on Arnold's finances, **13**, 94
orders in campaigns of 1778, **13**, 4, 6, 7-8, 19*n*
papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360, 362
requests father's salary, **15**, 198
strategy in Va., **14**, 167-168
Clio's Nursery, 1778, **2**, 381
Clive, John, reviews *England and Scotland, 1560-1707*, by Nobbs, **10**, 656-657; *Serial Publication in England before 1750*, by Wiles, **15**, 554-555
and Bernard Bailyn, "England's Cultural Provinces: Scotland and America," **11**, 200-213; reviewed, **11**, 463-464, 467-468
Clocker, Daniel, **14**, 425-426
Clocks, pendulum, for observing transit of Venus, **13**, 508 and *n*
Clodius, C. A. H., **5**, 554*n*
Clootz, Anacharsis, **8**, 351, **9**, 485
Clopton, Walter, **9**, 360
Closen, Ludwig von, Baron, "Journal," **10**, 196-236, note on, **8**, 322-323
Clossey, Dr., of King's College, **4**, 212
Cloth, varieties imported to Va., **2**, 296, 297, 298, 299, 301, 313
Clothes, and disease in U. S., **13**, 528
in Plymouth colony, **15**, 359-360
Indian, **9**, 195, 199, 206
regulated by Quakers, **8**, 506, 508-509
scarcity in Revolutionary armies, **3**, 388-389 and *n*
women's styles discussed, **13**, 255, 256, 257
Clouder, Jeremiah, **3**, 92*n*
Clough, Ben C., ed., *American Imagination at Work*, reviewed, **5**, 132-133
Clough, Wilson Ober, ed., *Our Long Heritage*, reviewed, **13**, 118-122
Clover, yield per acre, **8**, 85
Clubs, in Scot. and Am., contribution to 18th-cent. life, **11**, 202, 204
Clymer, George, **12**, 230, 259, **14**, 558
Coakley, R. W., reviews *Richmond in By-Gone Days*, by Mordecai, **4**, 391-392
Coal, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Coale, Griffith Baily, *Arrival of the First Permanent English Settlers off Jamestown*, reviewed, **8**, 303
Cobb, David, Col., **9**, 39, **12**, 211*n*
Cobb, Robert, **11**, 29, 31, 33, 34
Cobban, Alfred, ed., *Debate on the French Revolution*, reviewed, **8**, 275
Cobbett, William, **3**, 353, **5**, 479*n*, **7**, 10, 20, 188, 189, **11**, 615
Cobble, John, **3**, 165
Cobham, Viscount, **14**, 522, 523
Cochran, Andrew, **11**, 192, 193, **14**, 128*n*
Cochran, Robert, **7**, 79*n*
Cochran, Thomas, Sir, **8**, 237
Cochran, Thomas C., reviews *Salem and the Indies*, by Phillips, **5**, 439-440
Cock, Lawyer, and Bowles, **6**, 15

Cocke, Capt., of Va. Rangers, **4**, 131
Cocke, Abraham, **11**, 28-29, 30, 33
Cocke, Allen, **11**, 373
Cocke, Chastain, **11**, 373
Cocke, John, **11**, 361, 373
Cocke, John Hartwell, **9**, 367*n*, **11**, 373
Cocke, Richard, Col., **9**, 367 and *n*
Cocke, Robert, **3**, 285
Cockey, Edward, Md., **4**, 459
Cockey, John, Capt. and Mrs., **7**, 399; ill. opp. 398
Cockey, John Paul, Dr., **7**, 399; ill. opp. 398
Cock-fights, in Va., **10**, 214-215
"Cockney Feast," at Jamestown, Va., **4**, 327
Cocks, T. G. B., and Strathearn Gordon, *A People's Conscience*, reviewed, **10**, 648-650
Cocoa, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Cod fisheries, destroyed by Revolution, **5**, 80
Coddington, William, **6**, 81
Codman, Richard, **7**, 14 and *n*, 19, 25
Codorus (John Elgar's steamboat), **13**, 87-88, 89
Codrington, Christopher, **4**, 328
Coffee, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Coffin, Robert P. Tristram, reviews *A History of Maine*, by Smith, **7**, 335-336
Cogar, James L., reviews *Porcelain Figures of the Eighteenth Century in Europe*, by Rosenfeld, **6**, 704
Cogdell, John Stephen, **10**, opp. 366
Coggeshall, John, **6**, 81
Cohen, Hennig, *The S. C. Gazette, 1732-1775*, reviewed, **10**, 654-655
  trivia by, **10**, 628-629
Cohen, I. Bernard, ed., *Benjamin Franklin: Some Account of the Pa. Hospital*, reviewed, **14**, 97-98
  elected to Institute Council, **15**, 417
  Franklin and Newton, reviewed, **14**, 457-459
  notes on Boyd's *Benjamin Franklin*, **4**, 233-234; letter to editor on, **4**, 549
  reviews *The Rittenhouse Orrery, Princeton's Eighteenth-Century Planetarium, 1767-1954*, by Rice, **12**, 360-361; *Scientific Thought in the Am. Colleges*, by Hornberger, **4**, 229-231
  Some Early Tools of Am. Science, reviewed, **7**, 618-620
Cohen, Morris R., *The Meaning of Human History*, reviewed, **6**, 303-306
Coit, Margaret L., reviews *The Papers of Randolph of Roanoke*, by Stokes and Berkeley, **8**, 287-289
Coke, Edward, Sir, **3**, 6, **4**, 285*n*, **8**, 522, **9**, 76, 79, **15**, 62 and *n*, 63 and *n*
Coke, Thomas, Earl of Leicester, **14**, 520
Colbourn, H. Trevor, "Madison Eulogized," **8**, 108-119
  "Thomas Jefferson's Use of the Past," **15**, 56-70
  reviews *The Coming of the Revolution, 1763-1775*, by Gipson, **12**, 345-347; *The Declaration of Independence and What It Means Today*, by Dumbauld, **8**, 289-291; *The Goths in England*, by Kliger, **10**, 468-473; *Our Long Heritage*, ed. by Clough, **13**, 118-122; *Three Presidents and Their Books*, by Bestor, Mearns, and Daniels, **13**, 118-122; *A Tour Through Part of Va. in the Summer of 1808*, by Caldwell, **9**, 450-451
Colburn's Inn, in Stafford Springs, **3**, 157
Colchester, Maynard, Col., **2**, 343
Colchester, Conn., **5**, 198
Colden, Cadwallader, Lt. Gov. of N. Y., and Am. science, **11**, 534; enforcement of Stamp Act., **10**, 560-578; J. T. Kempe, **11**, 158, **14**, 180 and *n*, 184; Moravian Indians, **3**, 472; Robert Hunter, **11**, 426
  botanist, **3**, 222, **10**, 603, 615, **13**, 460, 462, 469*n*
  criticizes N. Y. bar, **15**, 334, 345, 351-352
  feud with Livingston, **15**, 345
  gravitational theory of Newton extended, **13**, 459-475
  on learning in colonies, **11**, 204; tenant farming, **4**, 52*n*
  rebukes Penn, **3**, 481
  v. N. Y. Supreme Court, **15**, 351-352
Colden, David, **13**, 467, **15**, 345
Coldstream Guards, **4**, 143*n*
Cole, Arthur H., ed., Watts' *Essay on the Proper Method for Forming the Man of Business*, reviewed, **4**, 533-534
Cole, George Watson, **4**, 336-338
Cole, Edward, **11**, 458
Cole, Nathan, **7**, 588-591
Cole, Robert, **3**, 326
Cole, William, Mass., **6**, 77
Cole, William, Va., **4**, 327, **13**, 361
Colebrooke, Joseph, **3**, 255, 260
Coleman, John, Rev., **9**, 350, 354-356
Coleman, Kenneth, reviews *Autobiography of a Colony: The First Half-Century of Augusta, Ga.*, comp. by Fleming, **15**, 537-538
Coleman, R. V., *The First Frontier*, reviewed, **6**, 312-313

Coleman, R. V. (Cont.)
Liberty and Property, reviewed, **9**, 106-108
Coleman, William, **12**, 273, 279-281
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, **1**, 211, 222, **4**, 282 and *n*
Coles, Edward, **8**, 38-39
Coles, Isaac A., **13**, 308 and *n*
Colle, Mazzei, **1**, 378 and *n*
Collective bargaining, in Am. tradition, **11**, 523
College of New Jersey, admission and graduation requirements, **6**, 49, 53-54, 61
and Revolution, **6**, 59, 64, 67, 107
bestows honorary degree on Nisbet, **11**, 287
curriculum, 1746-1794, **6**, 42-68
early history of, **10**, 594
established and attended by New Lights, **5**, 54, 58, 59-63
examinations, **6**, 51, 54-55, 61-62
fees, **6**, 53-54
Hamilton tries to enter, **4**, 205, 209
lottery for, **5**, 198
orrery for, **15**, 365
Scotch influence on, **11**, 174
under Witherspoon, **10**, 607
See also Princeton University
College of Philadelphia, early history of, **10**, 596-597
medical education at, **6**, 572, **10**, 604-605, 617 and *n*, **13**, 519
Paley's books used at, **11**, 404
reading in, **11**, 215-216
College of Physicians of Philadelphia, **6**, 591-594
College of Rhode Island, **10**, 606
College of William and Mary, Bellini professor in, **4**, 350, 352, 354 and *n*, 355
Blow papers in library of, **4**, 262
Board of Visitors v. faculty, **4**, 506 and *n*
Campbell manuscripts in, **3**, 71
chair of anatomy and medicine, **12**, 560*n*
commissions Thomas Bullitt to survey Ky., **3**, 72*n*
dancing school in, **5**, 361, 370
during Revolution, **10**, 211
early history of, **10**, 589-590
feud between Andros and Blair, **2**, 47-62
founding of, **4**, 73
historical materials collected by, **3**, 371
influence within Va., **2**, 376-378
I. Jefferson (slave) on, **8**, 568
Jefferson and, **4**, 355, **12**, 435, 515
law professorship established, **8**, 521, **12**, 515
library of, **10**, 600-601
Madison lectures at, **1**, 181
Madison's reasons for not attending, **2**, 193*n*, 197
mentioned in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 327
Phi Beta Kappa at, **12**, 437
preparatory school in Annapolis, **2**, 17
play presented by students, **9**, 13*n*
professor satirized, **4**, 35
provision for poor students in, **4**, 81
scientific studies at, **10**, 608 and *n*
Skipwith family papers presented to, **4**, 404-405
Small, William, professor in, **4**, 505, 506
Wythe and, **12**, 513, 518
Colleges, founded after Revolution, **10**, 610-612
founded before Revolution, **10**, 587, 589, 590-591, 594, 597, 598-599, 604-605, 606
graduates in Revolution, **9**, 157-158, 161*n*
in Ga., **2**, 394-396; Kentucky, **2**, 387-389; N. C., **2**, 381-387; S. C., **2**, 391-394; Tenn., **2**, 390-391; Va., **2**, 368-378; U. S. criticized, **10**, 624
influence of "Log," **2**, 360, 361, 366, 390
Phila. and N. Y., charities in Eng. for, **7**, 422
use of Paley's books at, **11**, 402-424
See also specific names of
Collegio delle Grazie di Maria SS. Bambina, at Lodi, **9**, 152, 154-155
Collen, Bridget, **4**, 200
Colleton, John, Sir, **12**, 407
Colleton, Peter, Sir, **12**, 407
Collin, Nicholas, **3**, 54-55, **13**, 342
An Essay on those inquiries in Natural Philosophy, which at present are most beneficial to the U. S. of N. Am. reprinted, **13**, 519-550; portrait, opp. 520
Collins, Anne, **8**, 374
Collins, Anthony, **7**, 446
Collins, Francis, **8**, 498
Collins, Isaac, **10**, 614
Collins, Joseph, **8**, 510
Collins, Lewis, **3**, 108
Collins, William, **4**, 158
Collins Papers, in Library of Congress, **1**, 134
Collinson, Peter, **3**, 221, 222, 235, 241, 245, 247, 248, 258, **6**, 585, **10**, 596-597, **13**, 348, 470
Collinson, Richard, **9**, 383, 384, 387
Collot, Georges Victor, Brig. Gen., **6**, 629-630, **10**, 215 and *n*, **9**, 512-520

Colman, Benjamin, **3**, 322, **11**, 467, 571, 574
Colman, John, **15**, 518
Colmore, Thomas, **7**, 259
Colonial agents, and Stamp Act, **7**, 358-376, 380-381, **10**, 554, 558
of Mass., **6**, 616, 620, 621; N. J., **6**, 369-371; R. I., **12**, 375-398
papers of, **1**, 134-135
Colonial Society of Pennsylvania, **4**, 194
Colonial Wars, Society of, **4**, 263
Colonial Williamsburg, Inc., **4**, 317-331
Columbia, ship, **15**, 363
Columbia College, **4**, 150, 151, **11**, 404, 420, 421*n*
Columbian Centinel, **12**, 426; anti-Jefferson material in, **5**, 471
on July fourth celebrations in Boston, **2**, 258, 259, 261, 262, and *n*, 264*n*, 265-266 and *n*, 267, 269, 271, 272
"Publicola" in, **11**, 92
Columbian Museum, Boston, **12**, 189
Columbus, Christopher, **1**, 213, **4**, 301 and *n*, **5**, 507, **12**, 66-67, 339
Colvin, H. M., *A Biographical Dictionary of English Architects 1660-1840*, reviewed, **12**, 662-663
Combe, John, **6**, 75*n*
Come, Donald Robert, "The Influence of Princeton on Higher Education in the South Before 1825," **2**, 359-396; criticized by Eggleston, **3**, 315
Comedies, Munford's *The Candidates* first Am., **5**, 217
Munford's *The Patriots*, **6**, 437-503
Comets, **8**, 181-182
Cometti, Elizabeth, ed., *Jefferson's Ideas On A University Library*, note on, **7**, 663-664
"Inflation in Revolutionary Md." **8**, 228-234
"Maria Cosway's Rediscovered Miniature of Jefferson," **9**, 152-155; letter to editor on, **9**, 586
Comfort, William Wister, *William Penn, 1644-1718*, reviewed, **1**, 421-422
Commager, Henry S., ed., *Selections from THE FEDERALIST*, note on, **7**, 176
Commerce, *See* Trade
Commerce power, and calling of Constitutional Convention, **3**, 18-19
South on, **12**, **8**, 105-112
Commercial policy, Am., and party growth, **12**, 587-592
tariff discrimination, **12**, 587-589
Commins, Saxe, ed., *Basic Writings of George Washington*, reviewed, **6**, 315-318
Committees of correspondence, in N.Y.C., 1765, **10**, 570; Philadelphia, **12**, 611; Va., **10**, 47-48, 50, 54-55
intercolonial cooperation under, **3**, 9
Committees of Safety, Revolutionary satirized, **6**, 437-438 and *n*
Commodity control, in Revolutionary Mass., **4**, 13, 15, 18, 21, 23
Common law, acceptance after revolution, **3**, 6
modified in Am., **11**, 12-21, 26
Common Prayer, Book of, sent to Va., **5**, 177, 180, 183
Common Sense, pseud., **12**, 282
Commonwealth *v.* Caton, and judicial review, **12**, 515-516
Company of Military Adventurers, **9**, 32
Compton, Henry, Bishop of London, **2**, 15, 21, 30-31, 333-334, **4**, 71, 72
Compton, Spencer, Earl of Wilmington, **11**, 562, **15**, 177, 517, 519
Comstock and Co., of N.Y.C., **13**, 321*n*
Comte, on Condorcet, **7**, 228
Conacher, James B., ed., *The History of Canada or New France*, by Du Creux, reviewed, **12**, 343-345
Conclude, ship, **11**, 30
Concord, Mass., **3**, 119, **4**, 23, **14**, 573
Condorcet, Marquis de, **3**, 66, **7**, 223-254; ill. opp. 225
Cone, Carl B., *Burke and the Nature of Politics*, Vol. I, reviewed, **15**, 397-399
reviews *The Protestant Dissenting Deputies*, by Manning, **10**, 478-480
Torchbearer of Freedom: The Influence of Richard Price on Eighteenth Century Thought, reviewed, **9**, 432-434
Conestoga, Pa., **3**, 466-468
Confectionary shops, in Williamsburg, Va., **5**, 371
Confederation, *See* Articles of Confederation, Continental Congress, and U. S., Confederation period
Conference on Early American History, 1947, **12**, 456, 457
Congregational Church, and Am. education, **11**, 418
attitude toward revivalists, **1**, 340-341, 344, 348
beginning in Am., **15**, 364
disestablished in Conn., **14**, 582
in Boston, punishments by, **7**, 574, 576
Patriots in Revolution, **9**, 158, 161
splits over Great Awakening, **1**, 348 and *n* -349

Congregational Church (Cont.)
See also Clergy, Congregational and Puritanism
Congress of Industrial Organizations, **3**, 23
Congress of the U. S., and speculation of members, **12**, 246-247, 258-259, **13**, 43
biennial elections discussed in Mass., **15**, 80-82, 84
House of Representatives, and N. J. election of 1789, **6**, 247-250; and party growth, **12**, 582-587, 591-593; apportionment opposed in Mass., **15**, 86 and *nn;* Beckley as clerk of, **13**, 40-44, 50, 51-52; election of 1800, **8**, 204-213; financial powers challenged, **12**, 600; representation plan attacked by Anti-Federalists, **12**, 10-11
journal of 1790 indexed, **12**, 61
Madison on chaplains to, **3**, 558-559
passes Logan Act, **7**, 23
powers criticized by Anti-Federalists, **12**, 15-29, 41
quarters in Phila. described, **6**, 266
residence requirements for representation discussed, **9**, 188-189
satirized, **13**, 99-100
Senate, Anti-Federalists on, **12**, 26-27, 28, 35, 42; indirect election of, **12**, 13; treaty-making power challenged, **12**, 600
terms of office opposed in Mass., **15**, 85-86
unity in first session, **12**, 236, 237
See also Continental Congress
Congreve, William, **4**, 27, 28
Connecticut (colony), and Dominion of New England, **15**, 461; Narragansett Indians, **13**, 72-73
boundary dispute with R. I., **13**, 68-86
charter, **1**, 128, **14**, 514, 581, **15**, 307, 453-454, 455-456, 459
church membership in, **15**, 327-333
church rates in, **11**, 522
culture in 18th century, **11**, 203
freemen in early years, **15**, 312-333
general assembly, control of religion, **1**, 350; on parliamentary taxation, **5**, 317, 323-324, 326, **7**, 366-367
government described, 1698, **7**, 100-101
Great Awakening in, **1**, 350, **11**, 576
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 15-16
lotteries, **5**, 193, 195, 198
officeholding in, **15**, 313, 314, 331-333
paper money in, **10**, 173*n*
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 124, 127*n*, 128; estimates, 1670, **15**, 318; number of gentlemen in, **6**, 73*n*
Randolph's plan for government of, **14**, 498
slavery in, **3**, 7*n*
treatment of Indians praised, **9**, 210
Connecticut (state), Cincinnati, **5**, 4, 5-7, 15-16, 19, 23, 24 and *n*
Committee of Safety, **3**, 45
constitution of 1818, **14**, 581, 582
election statistics, 1780-1860, **14**, 580-592; letter to editor on, **15**, 413-414, 416
insolvency during Confederation, **13**, 142*n*
naval flag of Revolution, **11**, 343
suffrage and representation, **14**, 580-583; letter to editor on, **15**, 413-414
town meetings, **14**, 581
Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, **10**, 612
Connecticut Courant, **5**, 471, **8**, 420, **11**, 74
Connecticut Gazette, **10**, 630-631, **11**, 458
Connecticut Journal, **8**, 584-585, **9**, 400
Connecticut Journal, and New-Haven Post-Boy, **10**, 448, **11**, 94, 460
Connecticut Regiment, 7th, memoirs concerning, **6**, 94-107
Connecticut troops, characterized in 1775, **14**, 157
in Canada expedition of 1709, **11**, 444, 446, 450 and *n* -451
Connolly, John, Dr., **4**, 422, **5**, 379 and *n*
Connor, Mary, **7**, 394
Conococheague, Pa., **3**, 160
Conover, O. M., **3**, 105
Conscientious objectors, rights of, **12**, 19*n*
Conservation, advocated by Collin, **13**, 531-533
Constellation, U. S. ship, **11**, 623, **13**, 249 and *n*
Constitution, frigate, **13**, 249 and *n*
Constitution of the U. S., Alien and Sedition acts against, **5**, 151, 160-161
amendments proposed by Hancock, **15**, 90 and *n* -91 and *nn*
ancient background for, **9**, 7
Anti-Federalists and, **12**, 3-43
background for acceptance, **3**, 2-35
Beard on, **4**, 448-449, **8**, 48-49, 53, 56 and *n*, 58-64, **12**, 3-5, 37
Bill of Rights, **11**, 21-25
brevity feared by Anti-Federalists, **12**, 21, 41
Condorcet on, **7**, 224-225, 252-254
county support in Va., **12**, 107, 108
Cushing on, **15**, 74-92

Constitution of the U. S. (Cont.)
democratic aspects emphasized, **1**, 106-107
economic interpretation of, **3**, 18-23, **4**, 446-450, **13**, 149-150, 330, 337-338
effect of in world, **12**, 220-221
extension of Confederation, **3**, 10
1st Amendment, **8**, 17-24, **9**, 506-507 and *n*, 510 and *n*
force and ratification of, **3**, 30
14th Amendment and religion, **8**, 19
Franklin on, **7**, 225
Hamilton on, **4**, 447-448, **12**, 225, 322 and *n*
Hamilton proposes British, **1**, 255 and *nn* -258
historiography of, **8**, 48*n*, 53-61, **13**, 148-150, 328-331
interpretation of Republicans (post Civil War), **8**, 53-56
Jefferson on, **5**, 482-485
leadership supporting, **3**, 28-30
Madison on in *10th Federalist*, **8**, 48-67; in Va. Resolutions, **8**, 52
Manning on, **13**, 215-216, 234-236
Mass. ratifying convention, **15**, 74-92
mercantilism under, **15**, 424
Mercy Warren on, **10**, 393, 398
Mrs. Macaulay on, **6**, 197-198
Parrington on, **8**, 62-65
ratification in Md., **4**, 456-460, 461-469
reaction to in N. Y., **1**, 242
reactionary forces triumph in, **13**, 148
6th Amendment provides right to counsel, **11**, 3, 24-25, 27
supported by Cincinnati, **5**, 23; Collin's essays, **13**, 520; in Mass., **9**, 55 and *n*; in N. J., **13**, 153
treason defined in, **9**, 521 and *n* -522 and *n*
Constitutional Convention, 1787, economic interpretation of challenged, **14**, 9-10
Madison's journal of, **3**, 522-523
experience of members, **3**, 11
Md. delegates to, **4**, 454-455
prayer in, **12**, 315*n*
residence requirements for representation discussed, **9**, 168*n*
supported in Va., **12**, 112*n*
Continental Army and civilians, **3**, 41
compared with militia, **14**, 154-175
detachments at Yorktown, **5**, 377-395
Freemasonry in, **9**, 31-32
French volunteers in, **4**, 222
in Harvard College, **3**, 119
Madison on claims of, **3**, 575-577
mutiny of, **3**, 573*n*
officers dislike retirement, **9**, 29-30, 36
ordered against Dunmore, **15**, 495
pay for in Mass., **4**, 25; grant to officers opposed, **5**, 4-5
punishment of deserters in, **3**, 392*n*, 394*n*
veterans and politics in Mass., 1783-1787, **9**, 29-57; support union, **3**, 17
Continental Congress, First, letter to Quebec, **9**, 508
on paper money restrictions, **10**, 164
provincialism of delegates to, **3**, 3
Continental Congress, Second, action against Dunmore, **15**, 495
activities of, fall session, **1**, 155
army commission by, **3**, 36-38
attendance problem, **9**, 168-171
attitude of, **8**, 197
authorizes lottery, **5**, 200
control by Cincinnati feared, **5**, 10
educates Gen. Mercer's son, **3**, 101*n*
flags adopted by, **11**, 344-345
Journals and date of Independence, **2**, 245-246 and *n*
Madison's notes on debates in, **3**, 520, 522
North and South divide, **9**, 340-342
on payment of public debts, **10**, 174*n*
powers debated in Va., **12**, 104-112
price control, **4**, 16, 24
representatives from Del. non-resident, **9**, 166-190
resolves on counterfeiting, **3**, 42; on treason, **3**, 38-39, 41, 42, 44, 45-46
supports Hazard's archives, **12**, 55, 58
supremacy of, **13**, 148
Continental currency, **4**, 19, 21, 24, **9**, 217
"Continental" flag, **11**, 340-342, 343-344; ill. opp. 352
Continental Journal, **11**, 636
Continental Journal and Weekly Advertiser, **10**, 632, **11**, 93-94, **15**, 522-523
Continental navy, flags of, **11**, 339-353
Continental System, satirized by British, **10**, 535
Convict servants, affect colonial criminal codes, **4**, 200
demand for in Va., **2**, 311-312, 314
number of to Am., **2**, 119
use in West Indies, **12**, 399-400
Convoys, naval, for British-colonial trade, **3**, 182-207
Conway, Henry Seymour, Gen., **6**, 626, **7**, 356-357, 374, **10**, 577-578, **11**, 59, 60
Conway, Moncure D., **7**, 182
Conway Cabal, **4**, 205, 222-225

Cony, Richard, **4**, 328, 330
Coode, John, **7**, 96
Cook, George Allan, *John Wise*, reviewed, **10**, 483-486
Cook, James, **4**, 346*n*, **12**, 472
Cook, John, **9**, 181-182, 185-186 and *n*
Cook, Thomas I., ed., *Two Treatises of Government*. By John Locke, reviewed, **15**, 103
Cookbooks, **14**, 16-30
Cooke, Elisha, **7**, 104 and *n*, **15**, 512*n*
Cooke, Joseph, **6**, 74
Cooke, Joseph J., **3**, 495
Cooke, Miles, **14**, 425
Cookery, materials on, in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 170
Cookson, Thomas, **5**, 65, 69
Coolidge, Calvin, **2**, 165
Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 1st Earl of Shaftesbury, **7**, 207, **14**, 372, 377 and *n* -378, 379*n*
Cooper, Anthony Ashley, Ga. trustee, 1739, **11**, 561
Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 3rd Earl of Shaftesbury, **7**, 446, **11**, 234, 239, 242, **12**, 133, **14**, 381, 508
Cooper, H. H., letter to editor, **6**, 351
Cooper, James Fenimore, **4**, 175
The Leatherstocking Saga, ed. by Nevins, reviewed, **12**, 368-370
Cooper, John Gilbert, **7**, 426-427
Cooper, Myles, **4**, 206-207, 211, 213-214, 219, **10**, 604
Cooper, Sarah, **8**, 505
Cooper, Thomas, **9**, 503
Cooper, William, **8**, 512, **11**, 574-575
Coote, Richard, Earl of Bellomont, **4**, 326, **6**, 71, 76, **7**, 96, 97, 99, 100 and *n*, **14**, 511
Copeland, Thomas W., *Our Eminent Friend Edmund Burke*, reviewed, **7**, 480-482
Copeland, Patrick, **5**, 504, 515
Copley, John Singleton, **9**, 63, **10**, 381, 618, **11**, 210, 434, 436-437, 439, ill. opp. 441
Copley, Lionel, **4**, 326
Copley Medal, **3**, 244-245
Copyright laws, **3**, 489*n*, 551 and *n*
Coram, Thomas, **11**, 554*n*, **13**, 490*n*
Corbière, Anthony S., reviews *New World or Old?* by Murray, **6**, 348-350
Corbin, Councilor, Spotswood's opinion of, **3**, 510
Corbin, Francis, **11**, 374
Corbin, Gawin, **11**, 374
Corbin, Richard, **5**, 372, **9**, 63, **11**, 374, **15**, 477 and *n*
Corbitt, David L., ed., *Explorations, Descriptions, and Attempted Settlements of Carolina, 1584-1590*, note on, **6**, 715
Corbyn, Betsy, **6**, 577
Cordage, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Cordell, Thomas, **6**, 226, **11**, 34
Cordova, Jacob de, **9**, 142
Corelli, Arcangelo, **7**, 47
Corey, Albert B., ed., *The Papers of Sir William Johnson*, reviewed, **9**, 276-277
reviews *Local History: How to Gather It, Write It, and Publish It*, by Parker, **2**, 225-228
Corn, cost of cultivating in 1834, **12**, 141
exported from Va., **3**, 197, **4**, 189-190
grown in Ga., **15**, 238, 239
price in Md., **8**, 230; Va., **1**, 168, **4**, 189
yield per acre, **8**, 85, 102
Cornbury, Lord, **4**, 326
Cornelius, John, **14**, 427
Cornelius Letter, **12**, 12
Corner, Betsy Copping, *William Shippen, Jr.*, reviewed, **8**, 447-448
reviews *Carl Linnaeus*, by Hagberg, **10**, 661-664
Corner, George W., ed., *The Autobiography of Benjamin Rush*, reviewed, **6**, 531-533
reviews *The Letters of Benjamin Rush*, ed. by Butterfield, **9**, 100-102
Cornstalk, Shawnee chief, **3**, 77, 79
Cornwall, under the Tudors, **14**, 313-314
Cornwallis, Charles, 2nd Earl, in Carolinas, **10**, 85-86; N. J., **10**, 203; southern campaign, 1780-81, **14**, 160-175; Yorktown, **5**, 377, 387, 390-391, 393
mistakes at Germantown, **10**, 208
on North's conciliation, **7**, 385*n*
toasted in colonies, **11**, 60
treatment after Yorktown, **10**, 212 and *n* -213
Cornwallis, Thomas, **7**, 209*n*
Corporations, Madison's memoranda on, **3**, 553
Correa De Serra, Joseph Francisco, **1**, 365-373, **8**, 81
Correll, Peter, **10**, 410
"Corsicans," N. Y. militia company, **4**, 207
Cortelyou, Irwin F., and Bolton, *Ezra Ames of Albany*, reviewed, **13**, 289-290
Cortez, Hernando, **4**, 301
Corwin, Edward S., *Liberty Against Government*, reviewed, **6**, 295-301
Cosby, William, Gov. of N. Y., **13**, 158, 159, 162-167
Cosby, William, Mrs., **13**, 164-165
Cosmographies, in Clements Library, **1**, 355

Cost of living, in colonial Carolina and Ga., **14**, 243, 244-248; N. C., 1760's, **8**, 529-530
See also Prices
Costa, Emmanuel Mendes Da, **3**, 239
Costain, Thomas B., *High Towers*, reviewed, **6**, 558-559
Costin, W. C., *The Law and Working of the Constitution: Documents 1660-1914*, reviewed, **10**, 324-327
Cosway, Maria, **5**, 26-33, 620-621, **9**, 152-155
Cosway, Richard, **9**, 153, 155
Cotgrave, Randle, *Dictionarie of the French and English Tongues*, reviewed, **8**, 467-469
Cotterill, Robert S., reviews *East Florida, 1783-1785*, by Lockey, **7**, 513-514; *Recommended Readings on Fla.*, by Hanna, **4**, 392
The Southern Indians: The Story of the Civilized Tribes Before Removal, reviewed, **11**, 650-651
Cotton, grown in Ga., **15**, 240
Cotton, Charles, **3**, 323
Cotton, John, and economic activity, **4**, 65
Baillie of Glasgow on, **11**, 467
books by in Va., **4**, 183 and *n*
Cotton Mather on, **2**, 157, 161, **3**, 327-328
on John Calvin, **3**, 320; music, **8**, 384, 385; Old and New Testament, **13**, 58
undergraduate days, **14**, 328-329
works printed in England, **3**, 494
Cotton, Robert, Sir, **1**, 135
Cotton, Seaborn, **3**, 323
Cotton manufacturing, Am., **8**, 85
Cottrell, G. W., Jr., ed., *The Scholar-Friends: Letters of Francis James Child and James Russell Lowell*, reviewed, **10**, 150
Coues, Elliott, **13**, 307, 310
Coultas, Capt., **3**, 474
Coulter, Calvin B., Jr., "The Import Trade of Colonial Va.," **2**, 296-314
Coulter, E. Merton, edits history of South, **4**, 405
Wormsloe. Two Centuries of a Ga. Family, reviewed, **13**, 424-425
Counsel, right to, origins, **11**, 3-27
Counterfeiting, **3**, 42, **4**, 201 and *n*
Coursey, Henry, **14**, 421
Court records, of Del. Valley, **4**, 192-202; Eastern Shore, Va., **4**, 177-191
historical value of, **4**, 179-180, **5**, 547-552
publication of 18th-cent. discussed, **4**, 202
Courtlandt, Stephen van, **4**, 325
Courtney, Thomas, **14**, 426
Courtney, William, Sir, **6**, 231
Courts, *See* Supreme Court of U. S., and under colony, country or state
Courts martial, authorized by Continental Congress, **3**, 41
in Braddock's army, **4**, 142-143; Va., **13**, 356, 365-367
of Lord George Sackville, **9**, 317-337; Thomas Hickey (1776), **3**, 40-41, 42, 45
sentences for desertion in Revolution, **3**, 392 and *n*
Covenanters, influence New Lights, **5**, 54, 64-76
Covent Garden, performances at, **12**, 387
Coventry, Henry, Secy. of State, Gt. Brit., **13**, 358, 373, 375*n*, **14**, 404-405
Coventry, ship, **10**, 568, 575, 576
Covey, Cyclone, "Puritanism and Music in Colonial America," **8**, 378-388; letters to editor on, **9**, 128-136, 288
Cowan, Duncan, **3**, 391*n*
Cowan's Fort, on Clinch River, Va., **3**, 77*n*
Cowdin, Thomas, **9**, 162
Cowdrey, Mary Bartlett, reviews *The Mavericks, American Engravers*, by Stephens, **8**, 304-306; *Pictorial Folk Art*, by Ford, **7**, 310-312
Cowell, Ebenezer, **7**, 29*n*
Cowie, Leonard W., *Henry Newman, An American in London, 1708-43*, reviewed, **14**, 454-456
Cowley, Abraham, **4**, 167
Cowpens, battle of, **14**, 168-175
Cowper, William, **1**, 224, **4**, 167
Cows, price in Va., **9**, 362, **11**, 356 and *n*
Cox, Daniel, **5**, 101
Cox, James M., **3**, 126
Cox, Zachariah, **10**, 91-93
Coxe, Daniel (d. 1739), **14**, 184
Coxe, Daniel (1640-1730), **8**, 493, **14**, 185, 188
Coxe, Daniel (1739-1826), **6**, 368, **14**, 184-185, 189
Coxe, John (d. 1753), **14**, 188
Coxe, John Redman (b. 1773), **14**, 185*n*
Coxe, Rebecca, **14**, 184, 185
Coxe, Tench, **4**, 56, **7**, 71, 89
Coxe, William, **14**, 184-185, 188, 189
Coxe family, of N. Y., at Bristol springs, **3**, 175
Coxon, Capt., buccaneer chief, **15**, 309, 310
Cozens-Hardy, Basil, ed., *Diary of Sylas Neville*, reviewed, **8**, 464-467
Crafts, Ebenezer, Col., **9**, 160, 165

Craftsmen, for Va. in 1585, **6**, 214-215, 216-217, 222
in Carolina and Ga., **14**, 242, **15**, 246-248
Craghead, Robert, **12**, 114, 115
Craig, Aaron, **7**, 29
Craig, Gerald M., ed., *Early Travellers in the Canadas*, reviewed, **13**, 598-599
Craig, Lewis, **15**, 206
Craighead, Alexander, **5**, 59, 64-71
Craighead, Thomas B., **2**, 390-391
Craigie, Andrew, **9**, 45, **12**, 231*n*, 246-247, 259
Crakanthorpe, Richard, **5**, 494
Crane, Verner W., *Benjamin Franklin and a Rising People*, reviewed, **12**, 145-150
ed., *Benjamin Franklin's Letters to the Press*, reviewed, **7**, 612-614; correction in, **11**, 457
elected to Institute Council, **15**, 417
"A Franklin Footnote," **11**, 457
"Franklin's 'The Internal State of America' (1786)," **15**, 214-227
note on *Letter from Benjamin Franklin*, ed. by Van Doren, **7**, 175
reviews *The Land Called Chicora*, by Quattlebaum, **14**, 627; *Letters and Papers of Benjamin Franklin and Richard Jackson*, by Van Doren, **4**, 536-538; *Letters of Benjamin Franklin and Jane Mecom*, ed. by Van Doren, **8**, 285-287; *New Viewpoints in Ga. History*, by Albert B. Saye, **1**, 410-413
Cranfield, Edward, **4**, 322, 324, 325
Cranfield, G. A., *A Hand-List of English Provincial Newspapers and Periodicals 1700-1760*, reviewed, **11**, 333-334
Cranmer, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, **14**, 319, 341
Cranston, John, **4**, 324
Crary, Catherine Snell, "The American Dream: John Tabor Kempe's Rise from Poverty to Riches," **14**, 176-195
Crashaw, Richard, **14**, 336*n*
Crashaw, W. (*fl.* 1620), **5**, 180
Crashaw, William, Rev., on religion and Va. Co., **5**, 499, 505, 516-517, 519, 521, **6**, 29, 30-31, 38, **14**, 317-320, 325, 331-335, 343
Craston, William, **11**, 34
Craven, Wesley Frank, elected to Council of Institute, **4**, 403
"Indian Policy in Early Va.," **1**, 65-82
The Legend of the Founding Fathers, reviewed, **15**, 376-379
reviews *Colonial Records of S. C.* ed. by Easterby, **8**, 593-595, **9**, 444-447, **11**, 306-308; comic books on Am. history, **7**, 466-469; *Essays in British and Irish History*, ed. by Cronne, Moody, and Quinn, **7**, 298-299; *History and Present State of Va.*, by Beverley, **4**, 359-362; *The Men Who Made the Nation*, by Dos Passos, **15**, 120-121; *Tobacco Coast*, by Middleton, **11**, 130-132; *Va. Venturer: A Historical Biography of William Claiborne*, by Hale, **9**, 428-430
Southern Colonies in the Seventeenth Century, reviewed, **6**, 664-667
vice-chairman of Institute Council, **15**, 417
The Va. Company of London, 1606-1624, reviewed, **15**, 288-289
Craven, William, Earl of, **13**, 357-358, 360, **14**, 508, **15**, 309, 310, 311*n*
Crawford, Thomas, **7**, 58
Crawford, William Harris, **6**, 635 and *n*
Crawfurd, Charles, **11**, 194*n*
Creditors, and U. S. constitution, **4**, 446-450
in Congress 1793, **13**, 43
Creeks, burial customs of, **9**, 205
life and religion described, **9**, 194-196
send delegation to Washington, **9**, 193*n*
support France, **9**, 514
Treaty of N. Y. with U. S., **6**, 10
use in Revolution **2**, 316
with Bowles and British, **6**, 4-5, 11, 13-23
Cresap, Thomas, **4**, 419, 432*n*, **6**, 603 and *n*-604
Cresson, W. P., *James Monroe*, reviewed, **4**, 113-115
Crèvecoeur, Hector St. John de, **1**, 216, **3**, 4-5, **4**, 48-51, **11**, 169-170, 525
Crewes, James, **13**, 364
Crimes. *See* Penal code and specific crimes.
Cripps, Antho., **12**, 576*n*
Crips, John, **8**, 503
Crisp, Joseph, **4**, 328*n*
Crisp, Stephen, **5**, 97-98
Croatans, **2**, 134
Crocker, Lester G., *The Embattled Philosopher: A Biography of Denis Diderot*, reviewed, **12**, 501-502
Croghan, George, **3**, 161, **6**, 596, 602
Croker, John Wilson, **1**, 360, **10**, 536
Cromwell, Nathan, **4**, 459
Cromwell, Oliver, and Sidney, **4**, 275; toleration, **10**, 16, 18
death predicted, **13**, 556
Hollis idolizes, **7**, 420
Macaulay on, **6**, 184, 191, 202-203
on government, **13**, 60, 63; grace, **14**,

Cromwell, Oliver (Cont.)
319; organs, **8**, 380; Va. Council, **6**, 408, 410-411
Roger Williams and, **13**, 62
Cronne, H. A., ed., *Essays in British and Irish History*, reviewed, **7**, 298-299
Cross, Jack L., "John Marshall on the French Revolution and on American Politics," **12**, 631-649
Cross, R., Rev., of Phila., **10**, 429, 430, 437
Cross, Robert, **5**, 67
Crosskey, William Winslow, *Politics and the Constitution in the History of the U. S.*, reviewed, **11**, 104-111
Crosswell, Andrew, **7**, 436
Crouse, Nellis M., *Lemoyne d' Iberville*, reviewed, **12**, 163-164
Crowfield Academy, N. C., **2**, 378-379
Crowl, Philip A., **13**, 153, 154; "Anti-Federalism in Md., 1787-1788," **4**, 446-469
Crown Point, N. Y., **14**, 31
Crozier, John, Capt. of *Empress of Russia*, **10**, 102-103
Cruger, Henry, **15**, 14-34
Cruger, Nicholas, **9**, 145 and *n*, 147-148, 150
Cruickshank, Helen Gere, ed., *John and William Bartram's America*, reviewed, **15**, 269-270
Cruikshank, Isaac, **11**, 72
Cruikshank, James, **10**, 536
Cruikshank, Joseph, **11**, 215
Crum, John, **14**, 191
Crumrine, Boyd, **4**, 415, 416, 422, 441
Cruse, Peter Hoffman, **7**, 400
Cruwys, Thomas Augustus, **11**, 157, 160, 512-513
Crymble, Murray, **8**, 540, 544
Crystal Fount and Rechabite Recorder, **13**, 321 and *n*-322, 336
Cudworth, Ralph, **7**, 445
Cullen, William, Jr., **6**, 575, 576, **13**, 539
Culmer family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Culpeper, Nicholas, **3**, 345-347
Culpeper, Thomas, Lord, Gov. of Va., **1**, 58-59, **4**, 326, 327, **5**, 533, **15**, 305, 308*n*
Culpeper, Va., **11**, 195*n*
Culture, in 18th century and early U. S., **10**, 579-627
Culverwell, Ezekiel, **14**, 323, 329
Culverwell, Nathaniel, **14**, 324*n*
Culverwell, Nicholas, **14**, 322, 323*n*
Culverwell, Nicholas, Jr., **14**, 323
Culverwell, Samuel, **14**, 323, 332*n*
Cumberland, Duke of, *See* William Augustus
Cumberland, George Clifford, Third Earl of, **11**, 29, 34
Cumberland, Richard, **11**, 234
Cumberland county, Va., **9**, 376-377, 379, **12**, 101*n*
Cumberland College, Tenn., **2**, 391
Cumming, John, Dr., **10**, 611
Cumming, William P., *The Southeast in Early Maps*, reviewed, **15**, 535-537
Cumming, Main, and Co., of N.Y.C., **13**, 321*n*
Cummings, Charles, Rev., **5**, 59, 72
Cummings, Edward, **14**, 427
Cummings, John N., **6**, 243
Cuninghame, Brown & Company, **11**, 192-193, 195 and *n*, 197
Cuninghame, Findlay & Company, **11**, 192-193, 195 and *n*, 197
Cuninghame, William & Company, **11**, 192-193, 195 and *n*, 197
Cunliffe, Marcus, *George Washington*, reviewed, **15**, 525-527
Cunningham, Ann Pamela, **7**, 55
Cunningham, Forsey V., **15**, 351
Cunningham, Gustavus, Capt., **11**, 348
Cunningham, Noble E., Jr., "Early Political Handbills in the U. S.," **14**, 70-73
The Jeffersonian Republicans, reviewed, **15**, 390-392
"John Beckley: An Early American Party Manager," **13**, 40-52
reviews *The Origins of the American Party System: Three Essays*, by Charles, **14**, 294-296; *William Blount*, by Masterson, **12**, 155-156
Cunningham, William, on Bowles, **6**, 15*n*
Cunningham, William, Provost Marshal, **13**, 377, 378
Cunz, Dieter, ed. *Society for the History of the Germans in Md., Twenty-eighth Report*, reviewed, **11**, 154-155
Md. Germans, reviewed, **6**, 546-548
Curacao, W. I., **1**, 287
Cureton, James, **3**, 285
Currency, depreciation of colonial, **3**, 118
reform in Eng., **14**, 378-393
regulated in New Amsterdam, **11**, 542
scarce in N. C., **4**, 473
See also Bills of credit, Bills of exchange, Continental currency, Paper money
Currie, James, Dr., **12**, 526, 527
Curti, Merle, reviews *A Documentary History of Education in the South Before 1860*, Vol. 2, ed. by Knight, **7**, 652-653; Vol. 3, **10**, 335-337; Vols. 4 and 5, **11**, 494-496

Curtis, George Ticknor, **1**, 107*n*, **8**, 50 and *n*, **13**, 143
Curtis, John, **11**, 392
Curwin, George, **3**, 491
Cushing, Caleb, **8**, 43
Cushing, Daniel, **6**, 73*n*
Cushing, Jonathan P., **2**, 375
Cushing, Thomas, **2**, 283, **6**, 610, **11**, 63, **12**, 383
Cushing, William, Justice of Supreme Court, **10**, 369, 377, **14**, 566-567, **15**, 74-92
Cushman, Andrew, **6**, 105
Cust, John, Sir, **11**, 564*n*
Custine, Comte de, **10**, 230
Custis, George Washington Parke, **2**, 177, 185
Custis, John, Mrs., **4**, 184
Custis, John Parke, **2**, 185, **9**, 13*n*, **10**, 390, **11**, 374
Custis, John Parke, Mrs., **10**, 226, 229-230, 390
Custis, Patsy, **3**, 161
Customs commissioners, *See* under British colonies, N. Am. and Great Britain
Cutler, Manasseh, Rev., **8**, 329, **9**, 43, 56-57, **10**, 616, **13**, 507
Cutler, Timothy, Rev., **1**, 344, **6**, 47, **10**, 600
Cutten, George Barton, *The Silversmiths of Va. from 1694 to 1850*, reviewed, **10**, 493-494
Cutting, Nathaniel, **7**, 16*n*, 18, 25
Cutts, Richard, **6**, 77
Cuyler, Abraham H., **4**, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493
Cuyler, Jacob, Mrs., **12**, 209 and *n*
Cuyler, John, **4**, 495
Cuyler, Philip, **4**, 486
Czechoslovakia, nationalism in postwar, **3**, 27

D

Dablon, Claude, Father, **15**, 145-146
Dabney, William M., *After Saratoga: The Story of the Convention Army*, reviewed, **12**, 505-506
Dacres, Edward, **9**, 71
Daendels, Herman Willem, **9**, 484
Dagworthy, Capt., commands Md. Rangers, **4**, 131, 132
Daily Journal, **1**, 215
Dainty, ship, **11**, 32
Dalberg, Duke of, **15**, 443-446
Dale, E. E., reviews *They Came Here First*, by McNickle, **7**, 142-144
Dale, Thomas, Sir., **1**, 71, **5**, 496, 497, 499-500, **6**, 30, 31, **14**, 333, 334, 338
D'Alembert, and Hollis, **7**, 420
Dalhonde, Lawrence, Dr., **13**, 478
Dallas, A. J., **7**, 183
D'Allone, Abel Tassin, **2**, 345 and *n*
Dalrymple, Capt., N. C. recruiting officer, **4**, 137
Dalrymple, Alexander, **4**, 334
Dalrymple, John, Sir., **4**, 307, **5**, 35, **15**, 62, 67
Dalton, Private, of Braddock's army, **4**, 142
Dalzell, George W., *Benefit of Clergy in America & Related Matters*, reviewed, **12**, 667-668
Damas, M. de, in Phila., **3**, 282
Dana, Edmund Trowbridge, **15**, 93, 94*n*
Dana, Francis, **8**, 416, **12**, 383, **15**, 86*n*
Dana, James, **5**, 19
Danby, Earl of, *See* Osborne, Thomas
Danby family correspondence, **15**, 6
Dances, American, described, **11**, 177 and *n*, 608, 609; Britisher on, **6**, 273; French on, **10**, 213, 214
in Washington, **9**, 197-198, 204
Dancing schools, in colonial Va., **5**, 360, 361, 368-371
Danckaerts, Jaspar, **1**, 125, **10**, 409
Dancourt, Mimi, **14**, 132
Dandridge, Alexander Spotswood, **3**, 84-85, 88, 91
Dandridge, William, **12**, 518*n*, 552, 564*n*, 570
Dane, Nathan, **9**, 55
Danforth, Samuel, **6**, 74 and *n*, 609, **10**, 3, 4
Dangerfield, George, *The Era of Good Feelings*, reviewed, **9**, 456-458
Daniel, Peter V., Jr., **7**, 181-182
Daniel, Samuel, **14**, 316
Daniels, Jonathan, and others, *Three Presidents and Their Books*, reviewed, **13**, 118-122
Daniels, Walker, **15**, 202-203
Danielson, Timothy, **9**, 158, 161*n*
Darbee, Hepsozed, **9**, 87
Darby, George, Adm., **13**, 10*n*
Darden, John, **6**, 428*n*
Dargan, Marion, *Guide to American Biography, Part I*, reviewed, **5**, 444; note on, **7**, 176
Darien Company, **14**, 497
Darly, Matthew, **10**, 512*n*, 524, 526, 527
Darnall, Henry, **14**, 142 and *n*-143, 144
Dartmouth, Earl of, *See* Legge, William
Dartmouth, Mass., **14**, 570, **15**, 363
Dartmouth College, **6**, 504-505, **10**, 606
Dart, George, Pvt., **4**, 144

Darwin, Charles R., **3**, 61
Darwin, Erasmus, **4**, 506
Dauer, Manning J., *The Adams Federalists*, reviewed, **11**, 484-486
letter to editor, **7**, 525-526
Davall, Peter, **3**, 237, 243
Davenant, Charles, **11**, 214, **14**, 384-387, 389
Davenport, Bedford, **11**, 461
Davenport, Francis, **8**, 499, 512
Davenport, Franklin, **6**, 242
Davenport, James, Rev., **1**, 334*n*, 350, **11**, 566, 569-570
Davenport, John, Rev., **15**, 330
Davidson, Chalmers G., *Friend of the People: The Life of Dr. Peter Fayssoux*, note on, **8**, 315
Piedmont Partisan. The Life and Times of Brigadier-General William Lee Davidson, reviewed, **9**, 443-444
Davidson, Donald, *The Tennessee*, reviewed, **4**, 254-255
Davidson, Marshall B., *Life in America*, reviewed, **9**, 245-248
Davidson, Philip, reviews *The Revolutionary Generation, 1763-1790*, by Evarts Boutell Greene, **1**, 317-318
Davidson, Robert, *History of the Presbyterian Church in the State of Ky.*, **3**, 98 and *n*
Davidson, Robert L. D., *War Comes to Quaker Pa.*, reviewed, **15**, 532-534
Davidson, William L., Col., **14**, 164, 167, 168, 174
Davidson Academy, Tenn., chartered, **2**, 390
Davie, William R., **2**, 382, 383-384, **5**, 71*n*, 164-165, **14**, 164, 166-167, 174
Davies, Godfrey, reviews *The Levellers*, by Frank, **13**, 110-112
Davies, K. G., *The Royal African Company*, reviewed, **15**, 280-281
Davies, N., of Cumberland co., Va., **9**, 380
Davies, Samuel, Rev., and College of N. J., **2**, 361, **6**, 45, 52, 54, 56; working man **1**, 341
books read by, **5**, 63
education of, **5**, 59
influence on higher education in Va., **2**, 366-368
on theatre in Va., **6**, 445
radical theories of, **5**, 55-56, 57, 58, 60-61, 71*n*
sermons printed, **10**, 618
Davies, Wallace Evan, reviews *The Embattled Farmers*, by Newcomer, **10**, 454-457; *Pattern for Liberty. The Story of Old Phila.*, by Johnson, **10**, 281-283
"The Society of the Cincinnati in New England, 1783-1800," **5**, 3-25
Davies, William, Col., **3**, 394
Davilla, L. C., **4**, 285*n*
Daviot, Gordon, *The Privateer*, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Davis, Burke, *Yorktown*, reviewed, **10**, 668, 670-671
Davis, Curtis Carroll, letter to editor, **8**, 320-321
reviews *The Admiral and the Empress: John Paul Jones and Catherine the Great*, by Lorenz, **12**, 364-365; *The Autobiography of Colonel John Trumbull*, ed. by Sizer, **11**, 309-310; *Charles Brockden Brown*, by Clark, **10**, 487-490; *George Sandys, Poet-Adventurer*, by Davis, **13**, 106-108; *Magazine Serials and the Essay Tradition, 1746-1820*, by Watson, **14**, 635-636
Davis, David B., ed., *Advice to the Privileged Orders*. By Joel Barlow, reviewed, **15**, 110
reviews *James Madison, The President: 1809-1812*, by Brant, **14**, 469-471
Davis, Deering, *Annapolis Houses, 1700-1775*, reviewed, **5**, 137-138
Davis, John, **4**, 162, **12**, 452, **13**, 184, 188-192, 193
Davis, Nicholas, **11**, 355*n*, 374
Davis, Phineas, **13**, 89
Davis, Richard Beale, *The Abbé Correa in America, 1812-1820*, reviewed, **13**, 296-298
"America in George Sandys' 'Ovid,'" **4**, 297-304
ed., *Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson and Francis Walker Gilmer, 1814-1826*, reviewed, **3**, 616-618; *Jeffersonian America: Notes on the U. S. of Am., Collected by Sir Augustus John Foster, Bart.*, reviewed, **12**, 159-161
George Sandys, Poet-Adventurer, reviewed, **13**, 106-108
Davis, Gartner and Webb, of York, Pa., **13**, 89
Davison, Robert, reviews *Elias Hicks: Quaker Liberal*, by Forbush, **13**, 592-595
Davy, John, **6**, 71
Dawes, Norman H., "Titles as Symbols of Prestige in Seventeenth-Century New England," **6**, 69-83
Dawes, Thomas, Jr., **15**, 88*n*, 92*n*
Dawkins, Henry, **3**, cut by, opp. 461

Dawson, Commissary, of Va., **1**, 341
Dawson, Abraham, **13**, 320
Dawson, Catherine Martlin, **13**, 325-326
Dawson, Henry Barton, historian, **13**, 319-341; portrait, opp. 334
Dawson, John Charles, *Lakanal, the Regicide*, reviewed, **5**, 596-598
Day, Mr., steward of Sir Peyton Skipwith, **5**, 394*n*
Day, Elijah, **5**, 22, **9**, 51, 52, 54
Day, John, **8**, 513
Day, Luke, Capt., **5**, 22, **9**, 33*n*, 51, 52, 54
Day, Richard E., *Flagellant on Horseback*, reviewed, **7**, 517
Day, Stephen, **14**, 16
Day, Thomas, **4**, 506
Dayton, Col., at Yorktown, **5**, 379
Dayton, Jonathan, **6**, 240-250, **7**, 92, **12**, 315*n*, 591, 604-605
Deacon, George, **8**, 512
Dean, John Ward, **13**, 333
Deane, Silas, **10**, 531, **11**, 75, **15**, 420
Dearborn, Henry, **5**, 24, **7**, 89, **8**, 31, 105, **9**, 204-205
DeArmond, Anna J., *Andrew Bradford*, reviewed, **7**, 493-494
Dearstyne, Howard, *Colonial Williamsburg, its Buildings and Gardens*, note on, **7**, 175
reviews *The Architecture of Baltimore*, by Howland and Spencer, **11**, 142; *The Architecture of the Old South*, by Forman, **6**, 329-331
and A. Lawrence Kocher, *Shadows in Silver: A Record of Va., 1850-1900, in Contemporary Photographs* reviewed, **12**, 508
de Beaufort, Henriette L. T., *Gijsbert Karel van Hogendorp*, reviewed, **7**, 487-489
de Beer, G. R., *Sir Hans Sloane and the British Museum*, reviewed, **11**, 326-328
De Berdt, Denys, **1**, 134, **8**, 406-407, 408, 409, 413, 414, **11**, 284 and *n*
DeBerdt, Esther, **8**, 406-407
Debrett, John, **4**, 334
Debs, Eugene V., **8**, 57-58
Debtors, and U. S. Constitution, **4**, 446-450, 461, 466-469
problems of Mass., 1786, **5**, 80-81, 82-86, 89
Debts, and marriage in Va. **4**, 185
in Va., 1781-87, **12**, 100-101, 102, 103 and *n*, 104
regulated by Quakers, **8**, 508, 509
Va., to British merchants, **12**, 515
Decatur, Stephen, **2**, 283
"Decius," pseud., **5**, 471, 479, 483, 484
Declaration of Independence, and U. S. Constitution, **8**, 49*n*, 63*n*
attitudes leading to in Va., **6**, 383-397
Becker on style, **9**, 313-314
connection with Va. Resolutions, **8**, 491
dates discussed, **2**, 237-248
Jefferson on 50th anniversary, **9**, 526
legislative supremacy established by, **13**, 148
Liberty Bell fiction, **2**, 248-254
Parrington on, **8**, 64
philosophy in Confederation, **13**, 150
prelude to, June 24 resolves, **3**, 36-47
read in Boston, **3**, 121-122
reflects 18th cent. cosmopolitan thought, **9**, 7
reported in press, **2**, 242*n*
signing discussed, **2**, 242-248
Stamp Act agitation foreshadows, **5**, 312, 314, 322
studied at University of Va., **4**, 269
Vossler on, **12**, 464
Declaratory Act, **5**, 37*n*, 327-330, 340-341
Dedham, Mass., **2**, 261-262, 265*n*, 271-272
Dee, John, Dr., **13**, 189, **14**, 316
Deerfield, Mass., **9**, 161
Deerskins, in Ga., **11**, 558 and *n*, **15**, 232
Deffand, Mde. du, and Jefferson, **8**, 72
Defoe, Daniel, **11**, 188-189 and *n*
de Grazia, Alfred, *Public and Republic*, reviewed, **8**, 438-440
de Grey, Thomas Jr., **3**, 265
Deism, and Anglicanism, **11**, 234
Franklin defends against Presbyterianism, **10**, 422-440
in Mecklenburg co., N. C., **10**, 90-91
influence in Am., **12**, 311-312
Delacroix, Charles, **9**, 514
Delamayne, W., **4**, 329*n*
Delancey, Mr., naval officer, N. Y., **15**, 194
De Lancey, Edward, **13**, 339
De Lancey, James (1703-60), **4**, 127, **10**, 598, **13**, 163, **15**, 52
De Lancey, Oliver, Lt. Gov. of N. Y., **14**, 33, 43-45, 176, 177-179 and *n*, 195*n*, 303-304, **15**, 344
Delanglez, Jean, ed., *Guide to Historical Method*, by Garraghan, reviewed, **4**, 387-388
Delany, Mary, Mrs. **6**, 177
Delaplaine, Joseph, **1**, 103, 104*n*, **8**, 32-33
De la Torre, Lillian, *Elizabeth is Missing, or, Truth Triumphant*, reviewed, **4**, 95-98
The Heir of Douglas, reviewed, **10**, 341-343
reviews *Boswell's London Journal, 1762-*

De la Torre (Cont.)
1763, ed. by Pottle, **8**, 269-271; *Famous Case of Myra Clark Gaines*, by Harmon, **4**, 241-243
Delaware (colony), Charter of 1701, **11**, 18
court records of, **4**, 192-202
general assembly and Dickinson's resignation as president, **9**, 183-185
land banks in, **10**, 169
laws against miscegenation, **4**, 199
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 18
levy court in, **4**, 197
literature and learning to 1800, **10**, 590
lotteries in, **5**, 195, 198
paper money in, **10**, 159
penal code revised in, **4**, 200
proprietorship annulment proposed, **15**, 454, 455
provincialism of colony, **9**, 175
suffrage laws of, **4**, 198-199
Delaware (state), and western lands, **9**, 174-175, 177, 179-180
French navy arrives off, **13**, 23
in Confederation period, **13**, 153
on assumption and excise, **12**, 237
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 128
records destroyed, **1**, 131
representatives to Congress, 1782, **9**, 166-190
Delaware river, crossing, Dec., 1776, described, **6**, 101-102
De La Warr, Thomas West, Baron, Gov. of Va., **5**, 496, 499, 505, **6**, 30, 406, **14**, 317
Delille, Abbé, **5**, 32
Delisle, Joseph Nicolas, **13**, 500 and *n*, 503, 504, 505, 514, 516 and *n*
Delphian Club, literary group in Baltimore, **8**, 240
Demeré, Paul, Capt., **4**, 128
Democrat-Messenger, Waynesburg, Pa., **4**, 413, 416
Democracy, described by Wm. Manning, **13**, 215-217
education necessary in, **13**, 206-207, 211, 221-222, 226, 231-232, 247-248
farmers' part in, **4**, 47-59
frontier and, **15**, 425-426, 427, 434-435, 436-437
growth of Am. tradition, **11**, 530-533
Roger Williams and, **13**, 53-67
Democratic party, in Wisconsin, 1858, **3**, 107-108
Democratic societies, denounced by Washington, **12**, 261
supported by Jefferson, **12**, 440
Democratic Society, of Phila., **7**, 8
DeMond, Robert O., reviews *The Loyalists of New Brunswick*, by Wright, **13**, 125-126
Demosthenes, **4**, 270, **12**, 618
Dempsey, Charles, **15**, 171
Dempster, George, **11**, 256-257
Dencke, Jeremiah, **8**, 220
Denham, John, Sir, **14**, 372
Denham, Thomas, **4**, 60, 69
Denison, George, Capt., **15**, 325
Denmark, constitution studied by Jefferson, **5**, 36*n*
despotism in, **4**, 286*n*
Royal Society of, **1**, 218
Dennie, Joseph, **1**, 225, **4**, 162, 163, 164, 173, 175, **5**, 397-398
Dennis, John, **1**, 213
Dennis, Littleton, **8**, 521
Dennis, Samuel, **14**, 347
Denny, Gov., and Moravians, **8**, 215
Denny, Margaret, ed., *The American Writer and the European Tradition*, reviewed, **8**, 430-434
De Normandie, John, Dr., **3**, 167-168, 180
Dent, Arthur, **14**, 323
Dent, George, **8**, 208*n*
Dentists, in London, **12**, 395*n*
Denton, Vachell, **5**, 345, 346, 347
De Pauw, Corneille, **12**, 75, 77, 80, 81, 86, 91
De Peyster, Abraham, **4**, 326, **12**, 211*n*
De Peyster, Frederic, **13**, 325
De Peyster, Isaac, **12**, 211*n*
De Peyster, Pierre, **13**, 395*n*
De Pinto, Isaac, **7**, 387
Depressions, **15**, 343, 482 and *n*
Derby, Richard, Jr., **6**, 611*n*
Derham, William, Rev., **3**, 229, 232, 344, **13**, 559
Dering, Edward, Sir, **5**, 527, 533
Dering, William, **5**, 370
Desaguliers, Jean T., **13**, 469*n*
Descartes, René, **3**, 322, **13**, 462, 463, 469, **15**, 368 and *n*
DesChamps, Margaret Burr, reviews *The Frontier Camp Meeting*, by Johnson, **13**, 281-283
Descola, Jean, *The Conquistadors*, trans. by Barnes, reviewed, **15**, 132-133
Des Deux-Ponts, Christian, Comte, **10**, 200, 227 and *n*
Des Deux-Ponts, Guillaume, Viscomte, **10**, 200
Desertion, in Revolutionary Va., **3**, 383-397, **5**, 383

Desertion (Cont.)
punishment for in British army, **4**, 134, 143-145
Désert de Retz, **5**, 31-32
D'Estaing, Comte, **13**, 10-25
Destouches, Chevalier, **12**, 202, 205
De Thou, J-A., **4**, 285*n*
deValinger, Leon, Jr., **4**, 388-389, **7**, 164-166
Devereux, Robert, Earl of Essex, **6**, 404, 409, **9**, 533, 536, 537
Devotion, John, **9**, 543
DeVoto, Bernard, *The Course of Empire*, reviewed, **10**, 268-272
ed., *The Journals of Lewis and Clark*, reviewed, **11**, 486-488
De Witt, Cornelis De, **12**, 203*n*
Dewitt, Philip, **4**, 328*n*
Dexter, Aaron, Dr., **10**, 616
Dexter, Elisabeth A., *Career Women of America 1776-1840*, reviewed, **8**, 448-450
reviews *Elizabeth Bayley Seton, 1774-1821*, by Melville, **9**, 281-283; *The Elizabethan Woman*, by Camden, **10**, 338-341
Dexter, Ichabod, Capt., **9**, 51
Dexter, Samuel, **6**, 611
Deyrup, Felicia J., *Arms Makers of the Conn. Valley*, reviewed, **6**, 340-341
Diana, ship, **11**, 37, 38
Diaries, Caleb Gannet's (1776), **3**, 117-122
Charles Campbell's of Civil War years, **3**, 110
Martha Blodget kept at Cawsons (1795-1796), **3**, 281-291
of New England Puritans, **3**, 328-329
Thomas Taylor Underwood, **3**, 73-74, 75, 76 and *n*, 77
Dibner, Bern, ed., *Heralds of Science as Represented by Two Hundred Epochal Books and Pamphlets Selected from the Burndy Library*, reviewed, **13**, 434-436
Dick, James, **13**, 385*n*
Dickens, Asbury, **4**, 162, 164
Dickenson, Jonathan, *God's Protecting Providence*, ed., by Andrews, reviewed, **4**, 93-95
Dickenson family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Dickerson, Oliver M., letter to editor, **6**, 351-355
The Navigation Acts and the Am. Revolution, reviewed, **9**, 262-264; letter to editor on, **9**, 588-591
"Opinion of Attorney General Jonathan Sewall of Mass. in the Case of the *Lydia*," **4**, 499-504
reviews *Appeals to the Privy Council from the Am. Plantations*, by Smith, **7**, 650-652; *British Politics and the Am. Revolution*, by Ritcheson, **11**, 644-646; *Commercial Policy of England Toward the Am. Colonies*, by Beer, **6**, 521-522; *The New England Merchants in the Seventeenth Century*, by Bailyn, **13**, 265-267
trivia by, **7**, 455-457, **8**, 247, 583-584, **9**, 87
Dickinson, John, and James Otis, **10**, 381
attack and defense in Phila. press, 1782, **9**, 182*n*, 183 and *n*, 187
collaborates on "The Liberty Song," **11**, 78-79, 82, 83
drafts Pa. resolutions on Stamp Act, **5**, 323
elected president of Pa., **9**, 181-182 and *n*
essay reprinted in England by Hollis, **7**, 437
favors paper money, **10**, 163*n*
gifts to Dickinson College, **10**, 610
in Del. Revolutionary politics, **9**, 169, 172 and *n*-173 and *n*, 175, 178, 183-186, 189, 190
leaves Federalist party, **12**, 248, 606
Letters from a Farmer in Pa., **10**, 52, 53 and *n*
on fees for sufferances, **5**, 210
on Logan, **7**, 5
on parliament's right to tax colonies, **5**, 38
on Stamp Act, **6**, 165, 168-170
toasted in colonies, **11**, 63, 64
toasted by Wilkes, **11**, 64
writings of, **10**, 609
Dickinson, Jonathan, **2**, 361, **6**, 43, 55-56, **10**, 592, 594
Dickinson, Philemon, **9**, 171-172, 173, 176, 178-180, 186
Dickinson, Reuben, Capt., **9**, 51
Dickinson, William Croft, ed., *John Knox's History of the Reformation in Scotland*, reviewed, **8**, 456-458
reviews *Scotland and America* (*William and Mary Quarterly*, 3rd ser., XI, No. 2), **11**, 462-465
Dickinson College, **10**, 610-611, **14**, 536, 557, 558, **11**, 281, 288-289
Dickinson family, of Granby, Mass., **9**, 162*n*
Dickson, Sarah A., *Panacea or Precious Bane: Tobacco in Sixteenth Century Literature*, reviewed, **12**, 355-357
Dictionaries, sale of, in Am., **4**, 347*n*

Dictionaries (Cont.)
Webster's ridiculed, **5**, 397-398
Dickson, Harold E., *A Hundred Pa. Buildings*, reviewed, **13**, 443-447
John Wesley Jarvis, reviewed, **7**, 312-314
reviews *Ezra Ames of Albany*, by Bolton and Cortelyou, **13**, 289-290
Diderot, Denis, **12**, 74, 75, 76
Digby, Edward, **11**, 554
Digby, Kenelm, Sir, **13**, 75
Digby, Robert, **5**, 379, **13**, 9
Digby, William, Lt., **11**, 345*n*
Digges, Dudley, **3**, 113, 114, **4**, 327
Digges, Edward, **5**, 372
Digges, Thomas, **6**, 255*n*
Dike, Nicholas, **9**, 161*n*
Dill, Alonzo Thomas, *Governor Tryon and His Palace*, reviewed, **13**, 267-268
Dillon, Dorothy R., *New York Triumvirate*, reviewed, **7**, 150-151
Dillon, Robert-Guillaume, Baron de, **10**, 228 and *n*
Dilly, Charles, **1**, 231, **15**, 214
Dilly, Messrs. E. and C., booksellers, **7**, 433, 438, 440*n*, 441, 452, **10**, 522
Dilly, Edward, **1**, 231, **6**, 182
Dillwyn, William, **1**, 227, **6**, 582
Dimsdale, Thomas, Dr., **4**, 62
Dinwiddie, Robert, Lt. Gov. of Va., and Pistole fee, **10**, 42-44, **14**, 66-68
attitude toward Va. land policy, **3**, 513
discusses Indian relations, **3**, 399-401
letter from Abercromby reprinted, **3**, 404
on defeat at Fort Necessity, **4**, 128*n*
on officers' rank, **4**, 134-135
plan for new West, **10**, 546-547
reports on Va. troops, **4**, 130
saluted by British troops, **4**, 141
sends out recruiting officers, **4**, 137
Dipnall, Thomas, **9**, 145
Disallowance, royal, and colonial political ideas, **3**, 8 and *n*
Diseases, common in U. S., **13**, 525-529
mineral waters used for, **3**, 159, 168
plants used in cures, **13**, 539-544
Dismal Swamp Canal, **1**, 167
Disney, Daniel, Ensign, **4**, 125
Disney, John, **7**, 443
Disraeli, the elder, charges against Macaulay, **6**, 189, 201
Dissenters, Blair's plan to discipline, **4**, 72-73, 82
forbidden to preach in Va., **5**, 66
in London, 1771-72, **12**, 391, 393
in New England, **7**, 434-435
influence on Thomas Hollis, **7**, 418
Distilleries, in Am. colonies, **2**, 356-357
District of Columbia, church incorporation forbidden, **8**, 18
Divinny, Samuel, **4**, 473
Divorces, in Va., **4**, 185
of Hamilton's mother in W. Ind., **9**, 142-143
Dix, William S., reviews *The University of Va. Library, 1825-1950*, by Clemons, **12**, 367-368
Dixon, Jeremiah, **7**, 115, **13**, 512-518
Dixon, John, **10**, 523
Doak, John M., Rev., **2**, 390
Doak, Samuel, and Tenn., **2**, 372, 389-390
Doak, Samuel W., **2**, 390
Dobbs, Arthur, Gov. of N. C., **4**, 137, **8**, 538, 544, 546, 547
Dobbs, Edward, Capt., **4**, 132
Dobbs' Rangers, **4**, 132
Dobson, Thomas, **12**, 61-62, 64
Dock Street Playhouse, Charleston, S. C., **5**, 359*n*
Dockwra, William, **14**, 357*n*
Dr. Miles' Almanac, **10**, 405
Doctors, in Mass., in Revolution, **9**, 158-159 and *n*
Dodd, A. H., *The Character of Early Welsh Emigration to the U. S.*, reviewed, **11**, 331-332
Dodd, William E., **9**, 291-292, 306, **12**, 445-446
Dodderidge, Richard, **11**, 34
Doddridge, Philip, **6**, 45, 46
Dodge, Constance W., *In Adam's Fall*, reviewed, **4**, 260
Dodson, Leonidas, reviews *Hill Country Tunes*, by Bayard, **4**, 258-259
Dodsworth, Alexander, **7**, 427
Dole, Dr., physician in Revolution, **6**, 99
Doll, Eugene Edgar, *Am. History as Interpreted by German Historians from 1770 to 1815*, reviewed, **7**, 323-324
ed., *The Pa. Magazine of History and Biography, Index, Vols. 1-75* (1877-1951), reviewed, **12**, 161-163
reviews *Picture of the Pa. Germans*, by Gilbert, **5**, 601-602
Dolland, John, **13**, 504-505, 508
Dominica, **1**, 280, **15**, 192
Donahue, Charles, reviews *Our Eminent Friend Edmund Burke*, by Copeland, **7**, 480-482
Donald, Alexander, **8**, 524
Donald, Robert, **6**, 444*n*, **15**, 471*n*
Doncaster, Earl of, **15**, 306
Donnellan, John, **12**, 538
Dongan, Thomas, **4**, 322, 325, **15**, 461-462
Donnan, Elizabeth, and Stock, eds., *An*

Donnan, Elizabeth (Cont.)
Historian's World, reviewed, **14,** 109-112
Donne, John, **5,** 502, 520, **6,** 340, **14,** 316
Donnelly, Lucy Martin, "The Celebrated Mrs. Macaulay," **6,** 173-207
Donop, Count von, **8,** 411
Dorchester, Lord, *See* Carleton, Guy
Dorchester, Mass., **11,** 57, 71, 79 and *n*
Dorchester Heights, Mass., **3,** 120, **6,** 98-99 and *n*
Dorfman, Joseph, on Hamilton, **12,** 244
reviews *The Corporation in N. J.,* by Cadman, **7,** 320-321; *Essay on the Proper Method for Forming the Man of Business,* by Watts, **4,** 533-534
Dorrell, John, **2,** 44-45
Dorset, Duke of, *See* Sackville, Lionel Cranfield
Dorsett family, Bahamas, **2,** 43
Dorsey, Edward, Major, **2,** 25
Dorsey, Robert Edward, Dr., **7,** 399
Dorsey, Stephen P., *Early English Churches in Am., 1607-1807,* reviewed, **10,** 289-290
Dorson, Richard M., ed., *Am. Begins: Early Am. Writing,* note on, **8,** 315; *Am. Rebels: Narratives of the Patriots,* reviewed, **10,** 637-638
reviews *The Ballad Book,* by Leach, **13,** 129-131; *The Frank C. Brown Collection of N. C. Folklore,* ed. by White and others, Volumes I, II, III, **10,** 283-287
Dos Passos, John, *The Head and Heart of Thomas Jefferson,* reviewed, **11,** 488-490
The Men Who Made the Nation, reviewed, **15,** 120-121
Double-head, Cherokee chief, **9,** 196, 201
Douglas, James, Dr., **3,** 225
Douglas, Stephen A., **5,** 146
Douglas, Thomas, **4,** 144
Douglas, Walter (*d.* 1768), **3,** 225
Douglas, William, Rev., **8,** 568 and *n*
Douglass, Elisha P., "The Adventurer Bowles," **6,** 3-23
and historiography of Confederation, **13,** 153-154
Rebels and Democrats, reviewed, **12,** 481-486
reviews *The Ga.-Fla. Frontier, 1793-1796,* by Murdoch, **9,** 279-281; *Life and Correspondence of James Iredell,* ed. by McRee, **7,** 459-466; letter to editor on, **8,** 317-319
Douglass, Frederick, **8,** 553, 560, 561
Douglass, James W., **10,** 239-240
Douglass, William, **10,** 153 and *n,* 154*n,* 166
Douglass, William, Dr., **13,** 477-478, 484 and *n,* 489
Douw, Abraham, **4,** 495
Douw, Volkert A., **4,** 489*nn,* 490*n,* 491*n,* 493
Douw, Volkert P., **4,** 494, 495, 496 and *n*
Downing, Antoinette, and Vincent J. Scully, Jr., *The Architectural Heritage of Newport, R. I.,* reviewed, **10,** 133-135
Dove, David James, **3,** 484
Dove, John, **12,** 535, 536, 537, 548-549 and *n,* 573*n*
Dowdeswell, William, **11,** 60
Dowdey, Clifford, *The Great Plantation,* reviewed, **15,** 284-286
Dower rights, in Va., **4,** 184*n*
Downeham, Neptuna, **2,** 42
Downes, James, **14,** 185
Downie, Mr., on Rapidan river, **8,** 95-96
Downing, Emmanuel, **6,** 72*n*
Downs, Robert B., *Am. Library Resources,* reviewed, **9,** 465-466
Downton, Nicholas, **11,** 34
Doyle, Benjamin, **12,** 577
Draft in Revolution, **3,** 384, 386-387, 395, **4,** 5
Dragon, frigate, **11,** 442
Drake, Bernard, **6,** 223
Drake, Francis, **6,** 223, 231, **11,** 29, **12,** 452, **14,** 311, 315, 316
Drake, Samuel G., **3,** 104
Drake, Thomas E., *Quakers and Slavery in Am.,* reviewed, **8,** 293-295
reviews *Meeting House and Counting House,* by Tolles, **6,** 121-123
Drake, H.M.S., **11,** 349
Drake, privateer, **11,** 29
Draper, John W., *History of the Am. Civil War,* **13,** 339
Draper, Lyman C., **3,** 70-116, **4,** 428
Draumer, Samuel, Pvt., **4,** 144
Drayton, Michael, **3,** 323, **12,** 453, **14,** 316
Drayton, William Henry, **2,** 315, 316, 317, **10,** 609
Dregis, Emanuel, **12,** 577
Drell, Bernard, reviews *An Inquiry into the Principles and Policy of the Government of the U. S.,* by Taylor, **8,** 249-254; *Jefferson and Madison, the Great Collaboration,* by Koch, **7,** 630-631
Drennan, Tom, **11,** 221, 222
Drennon, Herbert N., reviews *Grammar of Am. Politics,* by Binkley and Moos, **7,**

Drennon, Herbert N. (Cont.)
318-320; *Public and Republic*, by de Grazia, **8**, 438-440
Drew, James, Capt., **4**, 508 and *n*
Drinker, Elizabeth, **3**, 174-178
Drinker, Henry, **3**, 174-178
Drinking, customs of 18th-cent. Va., **9**, 82-84
drunkenness in Boston, **7**, 576-577; of Indians, **15**, 153 and *n*; punishment for in Braddock's army, **4**, 143
regulated by Quakers, **8**, 507, 509, 510
Drought, in Mass., **4**, 10
Drucker, Peter, **2**, 7 and *n*
Drummer, Jeremiah, **2**, 397
Drummers, importance in 18th-cent. army, **4**, 145
Drummond, James, 4th Earl of Perth, **4**, 326*n*
Drummond, Sarah, **13**, 354-375
Drummond, William, **13**, 354-375, **14**, 411 and *n*
Drury, Luke, Capt., **9**, 51
Drury Lane Theatre, **12**, 387
Dryden, Cecil, *Up the Columbia for Furs*, note on, **6**, 715
Dryden, John, **2**, 160, **9**, 16-17 and *n*
Duane, James, **2**, 239, **8**, 193, **12**, 314*n*, **14**, 190, **15**, 340, 348, 353*n*, 355
Duane, William, **7**, 76-77, 92-93, **9**, 504 and *n*, **14**, 211 and n
Du Bartas, Cuillaume, **3**, 324
Du Bartas, Saluste, **8**, 357, 361, 365
Dublin, N. H., **3**, 35*n*
Du Bourg, Marie Francois Joseph Maxime Cromot, Baron, **10**, 198
Duchall, James, **11**, 235
Duché, Jacob, **6**, 590
Ducks, canvass back, on Potomac river, **8**, 77
Du Creux, François, **15**, 155*n*; *The History of Canada or New France*, ed. by Conacher, reviewed, **12**, 343-345
Dudingston, Lt., **5**, 216
Dudley, Gov. of Mass., **13**, 400
Dudley, Charles, collector of customs, R. I., **12**, 385
Dudley, Paul, **3**, 213*n*, 231-232, **10**, 603
Dudley, Samuel, **6**, 74 and *n*
Dudley, Sarah, **7**, 576, 580
Duels, **12**, 308, 324-325, 327-328, 337-338
Duer, William, and Hazard's state papers, **12**, 55; Ohio Co., **9**, 57; Scioto Associates, **8**, 328-330
on Revolutionary veterans, **9**, 29-30
speculates in government funds, **12**, 247, 259
vestryman of Trinity Church, N. Y., **12**, 314*n*
writes for *Federalist*, **1**, 245 and *n*, 247, **3**, 564 and *n*
Duff, Stella F., "The Case Against the King: The *Va. Gazettes* Indict George III," **6**, 383-397
discontinues *Quarterly* book reviews, **6**, 561
reviews *History and Bibliography of Am. Newspapers, 1690-1820*, by Brigham, **4**, 518-520
Va. Gazette Index, reviewed, **8**, 254-255
Duffy, John, *Epidemics in Colonial America*, reviewed, **10**, 661
reviews *The Adoption of Inoculation for Smallpox in England and France*, by Miller, and *Benjamin Waterhouse and the Introduction of Vaccination*, by Blake, **15**, 542-544
Dufief, Mr., Phila. auctioneer, **3**, 55
Dufief, N. G., **1**, 268
Duke, Jane T., *Kenmore and the Lewises*, reviewed, **7**, 170-171
Dulany, Daniel, the Elder, **7**, 255-269
Dulany, Daniel, the Younger, on Declaratory Act, **5**, 330; recruiting of servants, **4**, 138*n*; *Stamp Act*, **5**, 331-335, 338, **6**, 164, 168; theory of virtual representation, **5**, 335
receives father's law practice, **7**, 259
toasted by Wilkes, **11**, 64; in colonies, **11**, 63, 64
writings of, **10**, 609
Dulany, Walter, **7**, 256*n*
Duluc, Andrew, **8**, 236
Dumbauld, Edward, *The Bill of Rights and What It Means Today*, reviewed, **15**, 125-127
The Declaration of Independence and What It Means Today, reviewed, **8**, 289-291
ed., *The Political Writings of Thomas Jefferson*, reviewed, **15**, 107-108
reviews *A Bibliography of John Marshall*, comp. by Servies, **14**, 468-469; *Politics and the Constitution in the History of the U. S.*, by Crosskey, **11**, 104-111
Thomas Jefferson, Am. Tourist, reviewed, **4**, 112-113
Dumfries, Va., **10**, 441-445, **11**, 195*n*, **15**, 468
Dummer, Jeremiah, **10**, 591, **13**, 481
Dumourier, Gen., **5**, 18
Dunaway, Wayland F., *The Scotch-Irish in Colonial Pa.*, reviewed, **3**, 139-140

Dunbar, Col., Surveyor-General of the Customs, **8**, 392
Dunbar, David, Lt. Gov. of N. H., **15**, 510, 513-517
Dunbar, Thomas, Col., **4**, 126
Duncan, Adam, Adm., **12**, 632
Duncan, John, **14**, 190
Dundas, Charles, **11**, 258
Dundas, Laurence, Sir, **11**, 257
Dundas, Thomas, **3**, 261
Dunk, George Montague, 2nd Earl of Halifax, **6**, 362, **10**, 548, 549, **11**, 159, **15**, 71-72, 194
Dunkel, George Augustus, Dr., **7**, 399, 400, ill. opp. 398
Dunkers, **2**, 149
Dunkin, John, **6**, 76
Dunlap, William, **4**, 151, 158-159, 175, **12**, 195
Dunlop, Alexander, **11**, 232
Dunmore, Earl of, *See* Murray, John
Dunn, Major, lawyer of N. C., **8**, 525
Dunn, Charles W., *Highland Settler: A Portrait of the Scottish Gael in Nova Scotia*, reviewed, **11**, 140-141
Dunn, E. J., Jr., **4**, 438
Dunn, Richard S., "John Winthrop, Jr., and the Narragansett Country," **13**, 68-86
reviews *James Logan and the Culture of Provincial America*, by Tolles, **14**, 625-627; *The Puritan Dilemma: The Story of John Winthrop*, by Morgan, **15**, 379-381
"The Trustees of Ga. and the House of Commons, 1732-1752," **11**, 551-565
Dunn, Samuel, **5**, 197
Dunning, John, **11**, 60, **15**, 18, 27 and *n*
Dunster, Henry, **2**, 39, 40
Du Ponceau, Peter Stephen, **1**, 365-373, **3**, 56, 59, 66
Dupree, A. Hunter, reviews *The Devil in Mass.*, by Starkey, **7**, 291-292; *Early Am. Science: Needs and Opportunities for Study*, by Bell, **13**, 115-116
Durand, Asher Brown, **8**, 36, 46, ills. between 32 and 33
Durand, John, **6**, 565-568
Durden, Robert F., "Joel Barlow in the French Revolution," **8**, 327-354
reviews *The Great Experiment*, by Thistlethwaite, **13**, 601-602
Durell, Jonathan, **3**, 165
Durrett, R. T., **5**, 150
du Simitière, Pierre Eugène, **10**, 206 and *n*, 236
Dutch, and miscegenation, **2**, 133-134
impressed by British in 16th century, **6**, 234-235
in Del., records of, **4**, 193
in N. Y., 1698, **7**, 101
Dutch Reformed Church, in N. Y., **1**, 333, **15**, 199
John Blair Linn licensed to preach by, **4**, 159-160
splits over Great Awakening, **1**, 349
Dutch West India Company, **11**, 536-538, 542-550, **12**, 400
Du Tertre, on Indians, **1**, 213
Dutton, Richard, Sir, **4**, 329*n*, **12**, 401
Duval, Charles, **3**, 265
DuVal William, **12**, 525-526, 529, 530, 538, 543, 548*n*, 549, 556-557 and *n*, 562*n*
Duvall, Gabriel, **10**, 362*n*, 367, 372*n*, 377
Duveen, Denis I., and Klickstein: "The 'Am.' Edition of Lavoisier's *L'art de fabriquer le salin et la potasse*," **13**, 493-498
Duxbury, Mass., **15**, 363
Duykinck brothers, **1**, 50
Dwight, Theodore, **5**, 20
Dwight, Timothy, compared with Linn, **4**, 175
encourages belles-lettres at Yale, **10**, 607
Fourth of July oration of, 1798, **5**, 472*n*
imitates Milton, **1**, 224
Linn on, **4**, 166 and *n*
on farmers, **4**, 50, 51, 53; religion of political candidates, **12**, 321*n*
Dwight family, of Conn. Valley, **9**, 157
Dyer, Eliphalet, **7**, 356 and *n*
Dyer, Mary, **2**, 148
Dyson, Jacob, **12**, 386
Dyson, Samuel, **12**, 386

E

"Eagle-Wing" expedition, 1636, **12**, 114
Ear cutting, among Indians, **9**, 586-587
Earle, Edward Mead, **1**, 97 and *n*, 121*n*, 264*n*
Earle, Ralph, **12**, 197
Earnest, Ernest, reviews *New Green World*, by Herbst, **11**, 498-499
Earthquakes, in Jamaica, **4**, 329
East Florida, **15**, 441*n*
East India Company, and transit of Venus (1761), **13**, 505-507, 511, 512-515
backers in 16th century, **11**, 34
flag copied in Am., **11**, 341, 346
Hutchinson's interest in, **15**, 42 and *n*
Newport as navigator for, **11**, 40, 41

East Indies, British observation of transit of Venus in, **13**, 504, 505-518
character of British population, **13**, 507
East Jersey, admonished for illegal trade, **14**, 514
and Andros, **15**, 460
land disputes in, **14**, 344-357, **15**, 344-346
proprietorship annulment proposed, **15**, 454, 455 and *n*, 459-460
Randolph's plan for government of, **14**, 498
See also New Jersey, West Jersey
East Tennessee College, **2**, 391
Easterby, James H., ed., *The Colonial Records of S. C.: The Journals of the Commons House of Assembly*, discussed, **14**, 270; *Nov. 10, 1736-June 7, 1739*, reviewed, **8**, 593-595; *Sept. 12, 1739-March 26, 1741*, reviewed, **9**, 444-447; *May 18, 1741-July 10, 1742*, reviewed, **11**, 306-308; *Sept. 14, 1742-Jan. 27, 1744*, reviewed, **12**, 497-498
Guide to the Study and Reading of South Carolina History, note on, **7**, 344-345, **8**, 316
Eastham, Mass., **4**, 23
Eastman, E. T., *The Destroyers*, reviewed, **5**, 139
Easton, Nicholas, **6**, 81
Easton, Pa., *Argus*, **10**, 403, 410
Eaton, Clement, *A History of the Old South*, reviewed, **7**, 508-509
"A Mirror of the Southern Colonial Lawyer," **8**, 520-534
reviews *Valley of Democracy*, by Barnhart, **12**, 178-179; *William Tatham*, by Williams, **5**, 128-129
Eaton, Evelyn, *Give Me Your Golden Hand*, reviewed, **8**, 608-609
Eaton, Joshua, **9**, 45
Eaton, Leonard K., reviews *Doctors Under Three Flags*, by Anderson, **10**, 321-322
Eaton, Theophilus, **2**, 157, 160*n*
Eaton, William, **5**, 106-107
Eavenson, Howard N., *Map Maker and Indian Traders*, reviewed, **7**, 303-305
Ebeling, C. D., **1**, 218-219, 223, 226, **3**, 489-491
Ebenezer, Ga., **14**, 218-261, **15**, 228-252
Eberlein, Harold Donaldson, *Am. Georgian Architecture*, reviewed, **10**, 287-289
Diary of Independence Hall, note on, **6**, 714
Eccles, W. J., reviews *Lemoyne d'Iberville*, by Crouse, **12**, 163-164; *Papiers Contrecoeur et Autres Documents Concernant le Conflit Anglo-français sur l'Ohio de 1745 à 1756*, ed. by Grenier, **11**, 470-472
Echeverria, Durand, *Mirage in the West: A History of the French Image of Am. Society to 1815*, reviewed, **15**, 406-407
trans., "General Collot's Plan for a Reconnaissance of the Ohio and Mississippi Valleys, 1796," **9**, 512-520
Eckenrode, H. J., *Randolphs: The Story of a Va. Family*, reviewed, **4**, 98-103
Eckerlin, Buck, **4**, 432 and *n*
Eckerlin, Samuel, **4**, 432*n*
Eclectic Review, **4**, 164*n*
Economic history, C. M. Andrews on, **1**, 12
materials for, **1**, 133-134
Economic interpretation of Constitution, **4**, 446-450, **13**, 149-150, 330, 337-338; of *Federalist*, **10**, **8**, 49; of history, **8**, 61 and *n*, 64; of Revolution, **14**, 3, 5, 6, 8-12
Economic philosophy, of Phila. Quaker merchants, **4**, 60-69
Economic policies, in Revolutionary Mass., **4**, 3-26
of Hamilton, **12**, 226-251
Economic traditions of America, shaping of, **11**, 523-528
Eddis, William, **7**, 269, **11**, 209
Eden, Anthony, **3**, 35*n*
Eden, William, **4**, 310
Edes, Benjamin, **11**, 64
Edgar, David, **4**, 489*n*, 493
Edgehill-Randolph Collection, in University of Va. library, **3**, 380-381
Edgeworth, Richard Lovell, **4**, 506
Edinburgh, Scotland, colonial lawyers trained at, **8**, 521
18th-century, compared to Boston, **11**, 202
on Am. Revolution, **11**, 254 and *n*, 274
social classes and cultural flowering, **11**, 205-206
Edinburgh, University of, **11**, 232, **12**, 388, **13**, 460, 461-462, 463
Edinburgh Magazine and Review, **11**, 270
Edinburgh Review, **1**, 220
Editors, Hazard, career of, **12**, 44-73
Edlowe, Joseph, **14**, 427
Edminston, Major, prisoner of Americans, **13**, 388
Edmonds, Walter D., foreword to *Marinus Willett*, by Thomas, reviewed, **12**, 173-175
In the Hands of the Senecas, reviewed, **4**, 393-394

Education, American, Britisher on, **6**, 273; Paley's influence in, **11**, 402-424
Cotton Mather and, **10**, 186-187
for women, **11**, 95-96
Hollis on, **7**, 418
Hutcheson on, **11**, 243
in colonies and early U. S., described, **10**, 588-627
influences in 18th-century Scot., **11**, 218
influence of Princeton in South to 1825, **2**, 359-396
Jefferson on, **12**, 432-435
lack of public support in 18th cent., **10**, 237-239
liberal, ideal of, **9**, 3, 5-6, 9
materials on, in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 169
Molesworth on, **11**, 241
necessity of in democracy, **13**, 206-207, 211, 221-222, 226, 231-232, 247-248
of Germans in Pa., **14**, 555-559
of Indians in Va., **1**, 71-72, **4**, 85-86
support encouraged in New England, **13**, 97-98
See also Academies, Colleges, Schools, and specific names of schools and colleges
Edward, ship, **10**, 568
Edwards, Isaac, **4**, 479
Edwards, John, **3**, 118
Edwards, Jno., indentured servant, **12**, 576*n*
Edwards, Jonathan, Rev., class distinctions and, **11**, 572
diary of, **3**, 328
mysticism of, **2**, 151
on Great Awakening, **1**, 342, **11**, 568; science and religion, **8**, 179-180, 181, 186-188, 190
papers in Yale U. Lib., **2**, 398
The Philosophy of Jonathan Edwards from his Private Notebooks, ed. by Townsend, reviewed, **13**, 411-412
president of the College of N. J., **2**, 361, **6**, 43, 49, 62
religious revival by, **1**, 333
reputation in Europe, **10**, 595
theological writings of, **10**, 618
Edwards, Morgan, **7**, 432
Edwin, David, **8**, 32, 37
Effingham, Francis, Lord Howard of, **1**, 59, **15**, 464
Effingham co., Ga., **14**, 56, 58-59, 60
Egbert, Donald D., letter to editor, **8**, 479
Princeton Portraits, reviewed, **6**, 334-335
Egbertse (Egberts), Benjamin, **4**, 491*n*, 493
Egerton, Thomas, Sir, **1**, 204
Eggleston, Joseph D., **3**, 315
Egleton, Henry, **4**, 329*n*
Egmont, Lord, **11**, 60, **15**, 177
See also Percival, John, Sir, 1st Earl and Percival, Spencer, 2nd Earl
Ehrman, John, *The Navy in the War of William III, 1689-1697*, reviewed, **10**, 659-660
Einarsson, Stefán, reviews *America, 1355-1364*, by Holand, **4**, 526-527; *The Norse Discoveries and Explorations in America*, by Reman, **6**, 674-675
Eisenhower, Dwight D., **11**, 530
Eisenstadt, A. S., *Charles McLean Andrews*, reviewed, **14**, 107-109
Eisinger, Chester E., "Freehold Concept in Eighteenth-Century Am. Letters," **4**, 42-59
Elbert, Samuel, Gov. of Ga., **14**, 51*n*
Elbrige, John, **8**, 510
Eld, G. (*fl.* 1610), London printer, **5**, 180
Elder, John, **3**, 466-469
Elder, Walter, **3**, 360
Election of 1789, **12**, 412-413
Election of 1792, **12**, 413, **13**, 45-46
Election of 1796, and Jay Treaty, **12**, 606, 607, 613-614
campaign in Pa., **13**, 47-50, **14**, 70, ill. opp. 73
Mrs. Liston on, **11**, 605
presidential candidates, **12**, 413-415
Election of 1800, and national character, **12**, 220*n*, 223-224 and *n*
as revolution, **12**, 431
decisive factors in, **12**, 420, 625
electoral votes in, **12**, 643-644 and *n*
Hamilton in N. Y. in, **12**, 224*n*
High-Federalists versus Adams in, **12**, 263
importance of, **12**, 467
in House, **8**, 204-213
Madison on, **2**, 206
political handbills used in, **14**, 70; ill. between 72 and 73
political smear used in, **5**, 467-491
Republican campaign in, **13**, 51-52
Va. and Ky. Resolutions and, **5**, 146, 151, 167, 170-171, 175, 176
Election of 1808, **12**, 648-649
Election sermons, of New England, **3**, 330-331, **10**, 3, 8-9, 12-13, 31-32
Election statistics, Mass., Conn., and N. H., 1780-1860, **14**, 560-592, **15**, 413-414, 415-416
Elections, biennial discussed in Mass. convention, **15**, 80-82, 84
Congressional control over, **12**, 15
control of representatives by, **12**, 20
electioneering begins, **12**, 607-608

Elections (Cont.)
Hamilton on, **12**, 223-224, 225
in Bristol, Eng., 1774, **15**, 14-34; Ga., 1780's, **14**, 54-59; Mass., few vote in, **13**, 233; N. J., **6**, 237-250; Pa., **11**, 385-401; Prince George County, Va., 1795, **3**, 285; Va., described, **2**, 199-200, **5**, 217-257
Madison's memoranda on popular, **3**, 562-564
Manning on, **13**, 222-223, 232-233, 247
See also Voting qualifications
Electrical experiments, in Charleston, **10**, 602; Phila., **10**, 597
Electricity, **3**, 66, **6**, 572
Eleuthera, *See* Bahamas
Eley, John, **6**, 428*n*
Elgar, John, **13**, 87-93
Elgar, Joseph (grandfather of John), **13**, 90
Elgar, Joseph (father of John), **13**, 90, 91, 93
Elgar, Margaret Matthews, **13**, 90, 91, 93
Elgar, Richard, **13**, 90
Eliot, Dr., preaches before Continental Army, Boston, **3**, 121
Eliot, Mr., collector at port of N. Y., **12**, 47
Eliot, Andrew, **4**, 269-270 and *n*, **7**, 410, 415, 427, 436, 440, 442, 445, **11**, 575
Eliot John, **2**, 156, 157, 158, 163, **3**, 219, **4**, 182-183, **7**, 582-583, **9**, 77, **10**, 613-614
Eliot, Samuel, **8**, 553
Eliot, Samuel Atkins, **3**, 489, 491-492, 495
Elizabeth, Queen of England, A. Bradstreet on, **8**, 364-365
and exploration, **14**, 315-316; Hakluyt's "Discourse," **6**, 211
Hollis idolizes, **7**, 420
Macaulay on, **6**, 201
supports Raleigh, **6**, 232-233
writings of, **8**, 372-373
Elizabeth, N. J., **14**, 346, 352-353, 356, 357, **15**, 374-375
Elizabeth City county, Va., **4**, 178*n*
Elizabeth Isle, Mass., **6**, 398
Elizabeth N. J. Journal, **13**, 256
Elizabethtown, N. J., **4**, 209, 212
Elizabethtown Associates, **15**, 345-346
Ellery, William, **9**, 340-345, **12**, 64, 382
Ellesmere manuscripts, in Huntington Library, **1**, 204, 205
Ellffryth, Daniell, **1**, 273-316
Ellffryth, John, **1**, 278
Ellicott, Andrew, **6**, 19, **10**, 615
Ellicott, John, **13**, 510, 512*n*, 513
Elliot, Andrew, Collector of Customs, N. Y., **14**, 182
Elliot, Gilbert, Sir, **11**, 258
Ellis, *Tracts on Liberty*, read by Jefferson, **5**, 35
Ellis, David Maldwyn, reviews *Jeffersonian America: Notes on the U. S. of A., Collected by Sir Augustus John Foster, Bart.*, ed. by Davis, **12**, 159-161
Ellis, George E., **10**, 414-415
Ellis, Henry, **3**, 241-242
Ellis, Ivan C., reviews *Alexander Hamilton, Youth to Maturity, 1755-1788*, by Mitchell, **15**, 116-117
Ellis, John, **2**, 66, **3**, 242, 247, 257 and *n*, 259, 260, 262
Ellis, John Harvard, **8**, 370-371
Ellis, Joseph, **6**, 242
Ellison family, at New Windsor, N. Y., **12**, 200*n*
Elliston, John, **2**, 37
Ellsworth, Oliver, **3**, 11*n*, **12**, 259, 419-420, 596, 644
Elrington, R., **4**, 328*n*
Eltonhead, William, **14**, 427
Elwood, Muriel, *Towards the Sunset*, reviewed, **5**, 455-459
Ely, Justin, **9**, 159
Ely, Samuel, **9**, 37, 51, 164
Emancipation, and Negro property ownership, **12**, 579-580
Embargoes, 1690, **3**, 186-187
1777, **4**, 13, 15
1794, **4**, 314, 315
1798, **7**, 12, 13, 16-17
1807, **1**, 176-178, **2**, 206, **14**, 199-217
Emerson, Lucy, **14**, 28
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, **3**, 329, 332, 338*n*, 339, 341, 529, 532, **4**, 176, **9**, 5-6
Emerson, William, Rev., **2**, 266-267, **3**, 119, 120
Emigration, from England to Am., **2**, 114-122, 124, **10**, 5-8, 13-15
from New England to W. Ind. **2**, 125
from W. Ind., **2**, 119, **12**, 399
Scotch to Am., **11**, 164-178, 276-289, 466
Scotch-Irish to America, **12**, 113-123
to U. S. encouraged by Franklin, **15**, 219
See also Indentured Servants, Slave Trade
Emlyn, Thomas, **11**, 234
Emmerson, John C., Jr., *The Chesapeake Affair of 1807*, reviewed, **12**, 179-180
Emmons, Nathaniel, Dr., **10**, 618
Emory, Caroline Walsh, **7**, 400, 403
Emory, Frederick, *Queen Anne's County, Md.*, note on, **7**, 523

Empress of Russia, transport, **10,** 102 and *nn*-103
Encyclopedia, (*Britannica*), 1st Am. ed., 1790, **12,** 62, 64
Encyclopedie, See Diderot
Endecott, John, Gov. of Mass., **10,** 416, 417-418
Enfield, William, **3,** 133
Engelman, F. L., "Cadwallader Colden and the N. Y. Stamp Act Riots," **10,** 560-578
Engels, Friedrich, Beard uses, **8,** 60*n*
Engineering, at West Point, **2,** 273-285
England, tobacco trade with Chesapeake, **11,** 184-185
English Channel, privateers in, **3,** 183, 192
English history, collection in Harvard library, **3,** 494
English language, as world vernacular, **1,** 230
  at College of N. J. **6,** 61, 62
  in 18th-cent. schools, **11,** 236-237
  in medical theses, **13,** 519
  perversion in America, **1,** 231-233
  Va. court records show change in, **4,** 180-181
English literature, in Puritan libraries, **3,** 323-325
  interaction between Eng. and Am., **1,** 211, 224, 225, 227, 228, 229, 233-234
  materials at Huntington, **1,** 204
Engravers, **8,** 37, **12,** 196, 197
Engravings, **8,** between 236 and 237, **9,** 155
Enlightenment, ideas reexamined in 20th century, **14,** 89-97
  Jefferson and, **3,** 132-133, **12,** 432-435
Entail, abolished in colonies, **3,** 6; Va. **8,** 98, **11,** 366-367 and *n,* **12,** 514, **15,** 69
  Madison opposes, **3,** 552
Enterprise, H.M.S., **11,** 443
Entrecolles, Père d', **13,** 488
Ephrata Brethren, publications of, **14,** 537
Epigrams, of William Byrd II, **4,** 39-40
Episcopate, Am., Am. writers on, **10,** 604
  discussed in Va., **8,** 4, **10,** 48-50
  Laud and, **11,** 426-427
  opposed by Livingston, **15,** 358; in Mass., **7,** 536-539
  rumors of in Eng., **10,** 521*n*
  satirical prints on in Eng., **10,** 521
  song against, **11,** 83
  Swift and, **11,** 425-433
  supported in colonies, **11,** 427, 431-432
Epitaphs, **4,** 39, **10,** 88-89 and *n,* 97, **11,** 459-460
Eppes, Francis, **11,** 374
Eppes, Francis, of Amelia, **11,** 374
Eppes, John Wayles, **8,** 104
Epps, Daniel, **9,** 355
Ernest, Mathew, **14,** 43
Erskine, David, Lord Cardross, **11,** 237, **14,** 206
  "Letters from America, 1798-1799," ed. by Menk, **6,** 251-284
Erskine, Henry, **11,** 276
Erskine, John, Dr., **11,** 265 and *n,* 276, 283 and *n,* 285, 287*n*
Erskine, Thomas M., **6,** 251
Erving, John, **6,** 614*n*
Erving, John, Jr., **14,** 32-46
Erving, William, **10,** 611
Eschatology, science affects development of after 17th century, **8,** 171-191
Esdale, John, **15,** 471*n*
Espontoons, used by Braddock's Army, **4,** 126, 141
Essays, style of Madison and Hamilton, **3,** 520-522, 523-533
Essex, Earl of, *See* Devereux, Robert
Essex, John, **5,** 368 and *n*
Essex, Am. ship, **13,** 169-183
Essex county, N. J., **6,** 366-367, **12,** 220*n*
Essex county, Va., court records of, **4,** 178*n,* **12,** 108*n*
Essex Gazette, **9,** 86-87
Essex Prize, H.M.S., **3,** 204-207
Estienne, Henri, **13,** 346
Etheridge, George H., **15,** 487
Etiquette, in Washington D. C., **8,** 78-80
Euclid, commentary on by Logan, **13,** 346
Euler, Leonhard, **13,** 469, 471, 472
Europe, federal union advocated by Franklin, **3,** 1
European Magazine, **1,** 222
Eustis, William, Dr., **5,** 22, 24, **9,** 34, 45-46, 51, 53, **13,** 311-312
Eutaw Springs, S. C., battle at, **5,** 378, **14,** 174
Evangelism, and Jarratt in Va., **9,** 348-349
Evans, Capt., and Italian authorities, **2,** 82-83
Evans, Cadwalader, Dr., **3,** 177, **6,** 571-572, 577
Evans, Cerinda W., *Some Notes on Shipping and Shipbuilding in Colonial Va.,* reviewed, **15,** 292
Evans, Charles, *The Am. Bibliography of,* Vol. 13, by Shipton, reviewed, **12,** 663-665
Evans, Elizabeth K., trivia, by, **8,** 585
Evans, John, **6,** 75*n,* **9,** 169
Evans, Jonathan, **8,** 501, 502
Evans, Joshua, **6,** 508
Evans, Lewis, **3,** 65, **13,** 469, **14,** 37

Evans, Nathaniel, Rev., **8**, 494-495
Evans, T., **5**, 481*n*
Evans, William, **14**, 421
Evans family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Eve, George, Rev., **8**, 14
Eve, Sarah, **3**, 173
Eveling, Christopher, **14**, 405 and *n*, 409
Evelyn, John, **3**, 225, **14**, 372
Everett, Edward, **7**, 55, 60-61, **11**, 422, **15**, 425
Every, George, *The High Church Party, 1688-1718*, reviewed, **14**, 449-450
Ewer, John, Bishop, **7**, 435
Ewers, John C., reviews *King of the Delawares: Teedyuscung*, by Wallace, **7**, 496-498
Ewing, C. M., **4**, 445
Ewing, John, Dr., **10**, 605, 615
Ewing, John, Rev., **4**, 161, 169
Ewing, Samuel, **4**, 162
Ewing, William S., *Guide to the Manuscript Collections in the William L. Clements Library*, reviewed, **11**, 509-510
Examinations, at College of N. J., **6**, 51, 54-55, 61-62
Examiner, privateer, **11**, 29
Exchange rates, and money depreciation in colonies, **10**, 157 and *n*-158 and *n*
See also Bills of exchange
Excise Bill, 1790, increases sectionalism, **12**, 240-241
Jefferson and, **12**, 436
Madison and, **12**, 586
votes on, **12**, 237
Excise taxes, farmers' attitude towards, **4**, 56, 57
Hamilton on, **12**, 221
increase proposed by Hamilton, **12**, 415*n*
Execution, for desertion, **3**, 392 and *n*, **4**, 143 and *n*-145
murderer burned in New Castle, **4**, 198*n*
provisions for in colonies, **4**, 198, 200-201
Exeter, N. H., **10**, 610
Explorations, books on in Clements library, **1**, 355-356; in Newberry Library, **2**, 290-292
English, in Elizabethan period, **13**, 184-201
1585 Va. voyage organized, **6**, 208-236
Hakluyt's accounts of, **12**, 447-455
Explorers, Ellffryth's travels, **1**, 273-316
Eyre, John, **6**, 73*n*
Eyre, Robert, **11**, 557*nn*
Ezell, John, "The Lottery in Colonial America," **5**, 185-200

F

Fabbroni, Giovanni Valentino Mattia, **2**, 73, 74, 76, 97
Fabian, Bernhard, "Jefferson's *Notes on Va.*: The Genesis of Query xvii, *The different religions received into that State?*, **12**, 124-138
Fabius, pseud., **5**, 487
Washington compared with, **12**, 297 and *n*
Fabricus, Johann Albert, **13**, 346
Factors, importance in W. I. slave trade, **12**, 407-408
Fagerstrom, Dalphy I., "Scottish Opinion and the Am. Revolution," **11**, 252-275, reviewed, **11**, 464, 467
Faggs Manor, Pa., **5**, 59
Fairchild, Byron, *Messrs. William Pepperrell*, reviewed, **11**, 499-501
reviews *Story of Bar Harbor*, by Hale, **7**, 171-173
Fairfax, Col., visits Berkeley Warm Springs, **3**, 161
Fairfax, Lord, gives Berkeley Warm Springs to Va. **3**, 160
Fairfax, Anne, **2**, 177
Fairfax, Bryan, **3**, 164
Fairfax, Edward, **3**, 323
Fairfax, George W., **11**, 375
Fairfax, George William, **3**, 161*n*
Fairfax, Robert, **3**, 161*n*
Fairfax, Thomas, Lord, **6**, 203, **11**, 360 and *n*
Fairfax, William, **14**, 139
Fairfax family, writings in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Fairfield, Conn., **11**, 65, **15**, 315*n*, 320 and *n*, 324*n*
Fairman, Gideon, **12**, 197
Fairs, in New Amsterdam, **11**, 541; S. C., **10**, 239
Falckner, Daniel, **2**, 149, 150
Faldo, Robert, **5**, 365-366
Fallam, Robert, **3**, 87*n*
Fallen Timbers, battle of, **12**, 610
Falloppius, **14**, 415
Falmouth, Va., **11**, 195*n*, **15**, 468
Family, freehold concept and, **4**, 51-52 and *n*
Family Compact, 1733, **15**, 186
Family life, **10**, 181-189, **11**, 244-245
Faneuil Hall, Boston, Mass., **3**, 122, **5**, 197
Fanning, Edmund, Col., **4**, 471, 473, 474 and *n*, 476-483, **8**, 527, 528, 547

Far West (U. S.), Scottish influence on, **11**, 175
Farell and Jones, Bristol merchants, **4**, 508
Farish, Hunter Dickinson, ed., *Journal and Letters of Philip Vickers Fithian, 1773-1774*, reviewed, **1**, 83
obituary notice of, **2**, 210-211
Farmer, Thomas, Capt., **11**, 452 and *n*
Farmers, concept of American, **4**, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46-47, 48-53
Federalists and Jeffersonians appeal to, **4**, 55-59
foreclosed in Revolutionary Mass., **4**, 18-19
in Va., **3**, 396, 499*n*, **5**, 106
Loyalists appeal to, **4**, 54
profits made by in colonies, **10**, 169*n*; Revolutionary Mass., **4**, 16-17
See also Agriculture, Plantations, Planters, Land, and specific crops
Farmers Almanac, quoted, **12**, 141
trivia from, **8**, 585
Farmingdell (Farmingdale), Prince George County, Va., **3**, 281, 282
Farmington, Conn., freemen and population statistics, **15**, 315*n*, 316-318, 325, 329, 330, 332
Farr, Paul, **15**, 25, 26, 34*n*
Farrand, Max, **3**, 63; ed., *Benjamin Franklin's Memoirs* and *Autobiography of Benjamin Franklin*, reviewed, **6**, 649-659
Farrar, Emmie Ferguson, *Old Va. Houses*, reviewed, **13**, 443-447
Farrington, Benjamin, *Francis Bacon*, reviewed, **7**, 479-480
Farquhar, George, **4**, 136-137, 147
Farquhar, Samuel, **6**, 444*n*, 445, 446
Farwell, L. J., **3**, 105
Fashions, in 18th-cent. Va., **9**, 85
Fast, Howard, *The Proud and the Free*, reviewed, **8**, 312-314
Fast days, **3**, 120, **11**, 265-267, 279, **12**, 415*n*
Faucett, John, **9**, 141
Faucett, Mary, **9**, 141, 142*n*, 143
Fauchet, Claude, **5**, 485
Fauchet, Joseph, **7**, 180-196, **12**, 597, **13**, 241
Faucitt, William, Col., **5**, 561
Faulconer, Robert J., trivia by, **6**, 285-286
Faunte, Nicholas, **6**, 226
Fauntleroy, Moore, **11**, 375
Fauquier, Francis, Gov. of Va., **3**, 242-243, **4**, 505, **5**, 205, **12**, 475-476
Fauquier, William **3**, 243
Fauquier county, Va., **2**, 367
Fauquier Court House, Va., **11**, 195*n*
Fay, C. R., *Adam Smith and the Scotland of His Day*, reviewed, **15**, 399-400
Fayette county, Pa., **4**, 428*n*
Featherstonhaugh, George William, **3**, 88 and *n*, 91, 94
Federalism, advocated by Madison, **3**, 580-587
bases of Am., **3**, 1-35
definition of, **5**, 36*n*
opposed by Logan, **7**, 7
Federalist Papers, The, Am. editions, **1**, 98, 99, 102, 104 and *n*, 105, 109, 112 and *n*-113, 121 and *n*, 235
and Anti-Federalists, **12**, 13
attitude toward people, **12**, 33, 35
authorship misrepresented by Hamilton, **12**, 289
authorship of disputed papers, **1**, 97-122, 235-264, **2**, 202
contents analyzed, **1**, 100-101 and *n*, 246-261
Dawson's ed. of, **13**, 328, 329-331
economic determinism of No. 10, **2**, 195
French edition, **1**, 99
interpretations of No. 10, **8**, 48-67
J. Q. Adams and No. 14, **8**, 52
literary style of, **3**, 516-517, 523-531
on Bill of Rights, **11**, 22; freedom of press, **9**, 507*n*; judicial review, **8**, 57; perils of disunion, **3**, 15*n*; Presidential succession, **12**, 294; taxes, **12**, 221 and n; treason, **9**, 521-522; weaknesses of Confederation, **13**, 140
speed of writing, **1**, 239-241, **4**, 208, 219-220
studied at University of Va., **4**, 269
used in ratifying conventions, **1**, 235-236 and *n*
writing of, Madison on, **3**, 564-567
Federalists (party), accused of speculation, **12**, 246, 247, 427
Adams and, **12**, 427
and Alien and Sedition laws, **9**, 497-511; conditions for republic, **12**, 35-38, 39*n*, 43; emancipation of Latin America, **11**, 43-51; France, **9**, 512-513, **12**, 271 and *n*, 418-420, 612-619; French Revolution, **12**, 466; Great Britain, **12**, 620-622, 627; July Fourth celebrations, **2**, 259-272; Santo Domingo revolt, **12**, 624-625; Spain, **12**, 617*n*, 649
appeal to farmers, **4**, 55-58
as political theorists, **5**, 475*n*
as war party, **12**, 441, 443
attack Embargo Act, **1**, 176-177
Beckley and, **12**, 436-438

Federalists (Cont.)
Burr and, in 1801, **8**, 206-213
campaign against Jefferson, 1800, **5**, 467-491
democracy and, **13**, 150, 154-156
disunion plots of, **12**, 279
early opposition to, **12**, 436
economic background of, **13**, 149
fear Adams-Jefferson coalition, **12**, 414, 429
Hamilton and, **12**, 247-251, 431, **13**, 224-225, 243-244
handbills distributed by, **14**, 70-73, ill. between 72 and 73
in Society of Cincinnati, **5**, 23
in Va., **12**, 648-649
influence on historiography of Confederation, **13**, 139-147, 152-156, 337-338
Jay Treaty and, **12**, 591-593, 596-608, **15**, 432
leadership able, **3**, 28-30
Marshall on prospects of, **12**, 646-648
oppose commercial discrimination, **12**, 588-589
opposition to assumption among, **12**, 238-239
reaction to Republican opposition, **12**, 591-593
strength in Mass., **13**, 203
support decreases, **12**, 224
supported by New England clergy, **13**, 226-227 and *n*
victory in 1796, **13**, 50
Va. and Ky. Resolutions and, **5**, 147, 163-164
Feild, Mrs., of White Hill, N. J., **3**, 281
Feliechy, Philip, **1**, 383 and *n*
Felony, **11**, 5-12, 26
Felter, Jacob, **8**, 222
Feltham, Owen, **8**, 384-385
Felton, William, Rev., **7**, 43-44, 50
Fendall, Josias, **14**, 419*n*
Fénelon, François de Salagnac de la Mothe-Fénelon, **6**, 181
Fennel, John, **15**, 192*n*
Fennelly, Catherine, ed., *Public Records of the State of Conn. from May 1789 through October 1792*, reviewed, **9**, 122-123
reviews *First First Ladies*, by Whitton, **6**, 683-685
trivia by, **6**, 286-287, **8**, 420, **9**, 400, **10**, 115-116, **11**, 97, **14**, 431
"William Franklin of N. J.," **6**, 361-382
Fenner, Dudley, **14**, 325
Fenner, Faint Not, **14**, 325
Fenner, More Fruit, **14**, 325
Fenno, John, **11**, 89, 620, **12**, 440
Fenno, John, Mrs., **11**, 620
Fenno, John Ward, **5**, 479, 481-482, 483
Fenton, William N., reviews *Am. Indians Dispossessed*, by Blumenthal, **13**, 293-295; *Indians of the Southern Colonial Frontier*, ed. by Jacobs, **13**, 293-295; *The Savages of America*, by Pearce, **10**, 650-652; *Wilderness Messiah*, by Henry, **13**, 293-295
and others, *Am. Indian and White Relations to 1830: Needs & Opportunities for Study*, reviewed, **14**, 621-623
Fenwick, George, **13**, 74
Fenwick, George, esquire, **6**, 72
Fenwick, John, **5**, 95, 97, 99, 102-103, **8**, 493
Ferdinand, Prince of Brunswick, **9**, 323-328
Ferdinando, Simon, **6**, 236*n*
Ferguson, Mr., and colonial office patronage, **15**, 194-195
Ferguson, Adam, **11**, 258, 261-262, 406, **12**, 78-79
Ferguson, E. James, "Currency Finance: An Interpretation of Colonial Monetary Practices," **10**, 153-180
on debts in Confederation, **13**, 151
reviews *Counterfeiting in Colonial Pa.* and *Counterfeiting in Colonial America*, by Scott, **15**, 134-136
trivia by, **15**, 375
Ferguson, Elizabeth Graeme, Mrs., **8**, 415-416
Ferguson, Eugene S., *Truxtun of the Constellation*, reviewed, **14**, 630-632
Ferguson, Henry Hugh, **13**, 377-378, 393
Ferguson, James, **3**, 247, 260, **13**, 92 and *n*, 514
Ferguson, Patrick, Major, **14**, 161, 165-166, 174
Ferguson, Robert, **4**, 278
Ferguson, Thomas Hugh, **6**, 20
Ferrars, the, and founding of Va., **5**, 496-497
Ferrers, Laurence Shirley, fourth Earl, **11**, 11
Ferries, on Schuylkill, **3**, 478
Ferris, Gov. of Michigan, **3**, 126*n*
Fersen, Hans-Axel, Comte de, **10**, 202 and *n*
Fertilization, of Va. lands, **8**, 90
Fertilizers, scarcity in America, **3**, 358
Feuchtwanger, Lion, *Proud Destiny*, reviewed, **5**, 305-306
Few, William, **14**, 50, 59, 61 and *n*, 62
Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, **9**, 485
Field, Mr., of Windsor, Conn., **3**, 152
Field, William B. Osgood, **3**, 495

Fielding, Henry, **4**, 167, 168*n*
Fields, James T., **1**, 206
"Figurism," **15**, 157-163
Filangieri, Gaetano, **2**, 93 and *n*
Filmer, Anne, Lady, **5**, 536-537
Filmer, Edward, **5**, 527, 528, 537
Filmer, Henry, **5**, 530 and *nn*-531, 525*n*, 544
Filmer, Reginald, **5**, 528, 530*n*
Filmer, Robert, Sir, **4**, 283, 285, 287*n*, 288, **5**, 523-546, **10**, 68
Filson, John, **3**, 100
Fincastle county, Va., **15**, 500*n*
Finch, Anne, **8**, 374, 375
Finch, Heneage, Sir, **13**, 357-358, 360, 375, **15**, 457-458
Findlay, Robert, **11**, 192
Findley, William, **7**, 91-92, **12**, 604-605, **13**, 141
Fine arts, collection in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 168-169, 170, 171
  talents in America, **10**, 617-618, 623, **12**, 90-91
  See also Music, Painting, Portraits, Sculpture
Fines, for desertion in Revolution, **3**, 392-393, 396-397
Fink, Zera, *Classical Republicans*, reviewed, **3**, 610-612
Finlay, Lucile, *The Coat I Wore*, reviewed, **5**, 139
Finley, Robert, **2**, 395
Finley, Samuel, Rev., **2**, 361, **5**, 59, 61, **6**, 43, 44, 49, 54, **10**, 593, **12**, 45, 46
Fiore, Jordan D., "Jonathan Swift and the Am. Episcopate," **11**, 425-433
Fire department, in Albany, N. Y., **4**, 490-491
Firearms, prohibited to Negroes in Va., **12**, 576
Fires, burn Harvard Hall, Cambridge, Mass., **3**, 487-488
Fish, Major, of N. Y., **12**, 216
Fish, Nicholas, **12**, 204, 207*n*
Fish, along Potomac, **8**, 77-78
  imported to Va., **1**, 182
  in Ga., **15**, 243
Fisher, Ambrose, **5**, 527
Fisher, Edward, Capt., **1**, 273
Fisher, Elijah, **10**, 114
Fisher, Herbert A. L., **12**, 218 and *n*
Fisher, John, **14**, 35-36
Fisher, Louise P., *An Eighteenth-Century Garland*, reviewed, **8**, 474
  reviews *Pioneers of Am. Gardening*, compiled by Slosson, **9**, 126-127
Fisher, Mary, **2**, 147
Fisher, Raymond H., reviews *Bering's Successors, 1745-1780*, by Masterson and Brower, **6**, 676-677
Fisheries, Am., **1**, 179-183, **3**, 585, **15**, 221, 225, 227
Fishers Island, **13**, 80
Fishmongers Company, London, **13**, 185 and *n*-186
Fishwick, Marshall W., "*The Portico* and Literary Nationalism After the War of 1812," **8**, 238-245
  reviews *George Washington In Am. Literature 1775-1865*, by Bryan, **9**, 576-569; *Johnny Appleseed, Man and Myth*, by Price, **13**, 131-132
Fiske, John, **1**, 124, **11**, 419, **13**, 139, 144-146
Fiske, Henry, **9**, 161
Fitch, Jabez, **14**, 26
Fitch, John, Gov. of Conn., **5**, 317, 331
Fitch, Joseph, **15**, 325
Fithian, Philip Vickers, Rev., Farish, ed., *Journal and Letters of, 1773-1774*, reviewed, **1**, 83
  on babushkas, **7**, 276; British policies, **6**, 64; drinking toasts, **2**, 358; mineral resorts, **3**, 159-160, 162-163 and *n*
Fitz, Reginald, reviews *Am. Medical Research, Past and Present*, by Shryock, **5**, 608-609; *Effects of Smallpox on the Destiny of the Amerindian*, by Stearn and Stearn, **3**, 454-456
Fitzgerald, George, **14**, 149 and *n*, 150, 151*n*
Fitz-Gerald, James, Lt., **14**, 149*n*
Fitzgerald, John, Col., **10**, 225 and *n*, **12**, 202
Fitzhugh, Henry, **11**, 375, **14**, 139
Fitzhugh, Peregrine, **12**, 211*n*
Fitzhugh, Thomas, **11**, 375
Fitzhugh, William, **1**, 51, **11**, 358*n*, 362, 364, 375
Fitzpatrick, John C., **3**, 38
FitzRandolph, N., Capt., **13**, 389
Fitzroy, Augustus Henry, 3rd Duke of Grafton, **11**, 60
Fitzsimmons, *see* Fitzsimons
Fitzsimons, Thomas, **9**, 184, **12**, 230, 259, 626
Five Indian Nations, map indicates domains, **11**, 440
Flaget, Benedict Joseph, Bishop, **7**, 400, 404*n*
Flags, American, **11**, 339-353, 436-437, 439, ill. opp. 441
  of Braddock's army, **4**, 127
Flahaven, Capt., prisoner of British, **13**, 388

Flamsteed, John, **13**, 468, 469*n*, 556-557
Flanders, Ralph B., reviews *Journal and Letters of Philip Vickers Fithian, 1773-1774*, ed. by Hunter Dickinson Farish, **1**, 83
Flanders, **14**, 127, 516-535
Flannagan, Roy, *The Forest Cavalier*, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Flatboats, **15**, 210-212
Flavel, John, **9**, 370-372
Fleet, Elizabeth, "Madison's 'Detached Memoranda,'" **3**, 534-568
Fleet, Timothy, **11**, 572-573
Fleming, Berry, *Autobiography of a Colony: The First Half-Century of Augusta, Ga.*, reviewed, **15**, 537-538
Fleming, Caleb, **7**, 427, 434, 435, 437, 439, 442-443 and *n*, **10**, 521*n*
Fleming, Donald, reviews *Some Early Tools of Am. Science*, by Cohen, **7**, 618-620
Science and Technology in Providence, 1760-1914, reviewed, **9**, 577-578
Fleming, Edward, **4**, 207, 210, 218-219
Fleming, Thomas, **11**, 194*n*
Fleming, William, Col., **8**, 567
Flescher, M., *fl.* 1620, **5**, 180
Fletcher, Gov. of N. Y., **7**, 97, 98
Fletcher, Andrew, **11**, 214, 227-228
Fletcher, Benjamin, **4**, 326
Fletcher, Inglis, *Bennett's Welcome*, reviewed, **8**, 312-314
Queen's Gift, reviewed, **10**, 668, 670
Roanoke Hundred, reviewed, **6**, 345-348
Toil of the Brave, reviewed, **4**, 261
Fletcher, James, **1**, 230
Fletcher, Stevenson W., *Pa. Agriculture and Country Life*, note on, **8**, 315-316
Fletcher *v.* Peck, **10**, 364-365
Fleury, Cardinal, **12**, 208*n*, 209*n*, **14**, 132, 133, 134
Flexner, James Thomas, *Am. Painting*, reviewed, **5**, 435-436
Am. Painting: The Light of Distant Skies, 1760-1835, reviewed, **13**, 126-128
Gilbert Stuart, reviewed, **13**, 126-128
John Singleton Copley, reviewed, **6**, 322-327
The Pocket History of Am. Painting, reviewed, **8**, 268-269
Steam Boats Come True, reviewed, **2**, 326-327
The Traitor and the Spy: Benedict Arnold and John André, reviewed, **11**, 313-315
Flickinger, B. Floyd, reviews *Admiral de Grasse and Am. Independence*, by Lewis, **3**, 135-139; *When the French Were Here*, by Bonsal, **2**, 322-326
Fligelman, Frieda, trans., *The Discovery of the New World by Christopher Columbus*, by de Vega, reviewed, **10**, 341
Flinn, Michael W., reviews *Ironworks on the Saugus*, by Hartley, **15**, 278-280
Flint, Henry, **6**, 75
Flint Top, battle of, **4**, 420, 421, 423, 424*n*, 429*n*, 432 and *n*
Flood, concept affected by science, **8**, 174-175, 182
Flora, American, **13**, 537-548, 549
Carolina and Ga., **14**, 230-231, 240-241
Florida, boundary disputes with Ga., **15**, 168-190
British force ordered against, 1778, **13**, 8
conspiracy to secure for British, **11**, 612 and *n*
expedition against Spanish planned by Bowles, **6**, 7-10, 12, 15-16, 19-23
French designs on, **8**, 350-351, **9**, 486-489
hermaphrodites in, **4**, 300 and *n*
in Anglo-Spanish diplomacy, 1736-39, **15**, 168-190
Jefferson on, **12**, 441
transfer to U. S. proposed by France, **15**, 440, 441*n*
See also East and West Florida
Florio, John, **3**, 322
Flour, produced in Va., **1**, 168, 172-173
Flournoy, Francis, **7**, 23*n*
Flower, Milton E., reviews *Moncure Conway, 1832-1907*, by Burtis, **10**, 490-493
Floyd, Col., and Madison, **8**, 26
Floyd, Catherine, **8**, 26-27
Floyd, William, **12**, 235, **14**, 72
Fobes, Perez, **10**, 615
Foerster, Donald M., reviews *The Journeys of Celia Fiennes*, ed. by Morris, **7**, 295-296
Fog's Manor, Pa., **10**, 593
Folch, Stephen, **6**, 21-23
Folkes, Martin, **3**, 237, 238*n*, 239, 240, 241, 242
Folklore, legend of Drummer of Tedworth, **7**, 559-567
Fontaine, John, **3**, 92*nn*, 100*n*, 379
Fontaine, Peter, Rev., **2**, 309-310
Fontaine, William Spotswood, **3**, 86 and *n*, 88
Food, and disease in U. S., **13**, 528
in Va., **3**, 283-288, **8**, 95, **9**, 82, 83-84
scarce in Revolution, **3**, 388-389, **4**, 22
Foote, Henry Wilder, *John Smibert*, reviewed, **8**, 140-144
Foote, Samuel, **6**, 176
Forbes, Alexander, **11**, 458-459

Forbes, Allyn Bailey, ed., *Winthrop Papers*, III, IV, reviewed, **2**, 221-225
Forbes, Duncan, **11**, 235
Forbes, Esther, reviews *East India Marine Society and the Peabody Museum of Salem*, by Whitehill, **8**, 298-300
The Running of the Tide, reviewed, **6**, 157-161
Forbes, Gilbert, **3**, 41, 42
Forbes, J. D., *Israel Thorndike*, reviewed, **11**, 147-148
Forbes, John, **3**, 464, **6**, 21-22
Forbes, Rosita, *Henry Morgan, Pirate*, reviewed, **5**, 455-459
Forbush, Bliss, *Elias Hicks: Quaker Liberal*, reviewed, **13**, 592-595
Force, Peter, **3**, 89 and *n*, **5**, 443, **10**, 399 and *n*, **12**, 46*n*, 72, **15**, 3
Ford, Alice, *Edward Hicks*, reviewed, **10**, 291-294
Pictorial Folk Art, reviewed, **7**, 310-312
Ford, Edward, *David Rittenhouse: Astronomer Patriot, 1732-1796*, reviewed, **4**, 109-111
Ford, Guy Stanton, **4**, 119-120, 121, 411
Ford, Paul Leicester, **1**, 118-121, 245, 264, **8**, 52, 54, 60
Ford, W. C., **8**, 53*n*
Fordyce, David, **11**, 232, 237
Fordyce, George, Dr., **6**, 576
Forestallers, **4**, 21, 22
Forester, C. S., *The Age of Fighting Sail*, reviewed, **14**, 106-107
Forgeries, by Sweeney in Va., **12**, 518 and *n* -520, 529, 533-534, 547, 549-552 and *nn*, 569-573
famous historical, **4**, 119-122, 439-440
Horn Papers, **4**, 120, 409-445
laws in Va., **12**, 569 and *n*, 570-572, 573
Mather letter on Penn, **10**, 403-421
Forman, David, **7**, 30, 34
Forman, Ezekiel, **8**, 233
Forman, Henry C., *Architecture of the Old South*, reviewed, **6**, 329-331
Va. Architecture in the Seventeenth Century, reviewed, **15**, 290
Forman, Sidney, reviews *The Beginning of the U. S. Army, 1783-1812*, by Jacobs, **5**, 125-127
"U. S. Military Philosophical Society, 1802-1813," **2**, 273-285
Forrest, Earle R., **4**, 412*n*, 422*n*, 445
Forrest, Thomas, Lt. Col., **12**, 212*n*
Forrester, Edward, **6**, 15*n*
Forsey *v.* Cunningham, **15**, 351-352
Forster, Georg, **9**, 485
Forster, J. George A., **12**, 472-474
Forster, J. M., **10**, 410, 411
Forster, John Reinold, **3**, 262, **12**, 472
Forster, Josiah, Gov. of Bermuda, **2**, 39, 40-41
Forster, Therese Huber, **12**, 473
Forsyth, William, **3**, 353
Fort, Arthur, **14**, 59
Fort Augusta, Pa., **3**, 482
Fort Charles, Va., **1**, 75
Fort Cumberland, **4**, 127, 128, 131, 132
Fort Detroit, **3**, 408, 409, 410*n*
Fort Duquesne, **3**, 402*n*, 409
Fort Egery, **3**, 408, 410
Fort Frontenac, **3**, 402*n*, 408
Fort George, N. Y., **10**, 565, 567, 569, 573
Fort George, R. I., **5**, 197
Fort Henry, Va., **1**, 75, 76, **3**, 90
Fort Huron, **3**, 408
Fort Ingoldsby, **11**, 445, 448 and *n*
Fort James, Va., **1**, 75*n*
Fort McHenry, **8**, 237, ill. opp. 237
Fort Miamee, **3**, 408, 409
Fort Necessity, **4**, 128 and *n*
Fort Niagara, **3**, 408, 410*n*
Fort Nicholson, **11**, 445, 448 and *n*
Fort Presque Isle, **3**, 408, 410
Fort Royal, Va., **1**, 75, 76
Fort St. Frédéric, **14**, 31
Fort St. Josephs, **3**, 408, 410 and *n*
Fortenbaugh, Robert, reviews *The Atlantic Frontier*, by Wright, **6**, 513-515
Fortier, Alcée, **15**, 486
Forts, French, in Ohio Valley, **3**, 398-410
of Va. in 1585, **6**, 212-216, 218-221
Forward, Jonathan, **7**, 259
Foster, Lt., prisoner of British, **13**, 389
Foster, Augustus J., Sir, and St. Memin's Indian pictures, **9**, 211-213
"Notes on the U. S.," **4**, 263; portions reprinted, **8**, 68-107, **9**, 192-211
Notes on the U. S. of Am., ed. by Davis, reviewed, **12**, 159-161
on French ambassador, **11**, 633
portrait, **9**, opp. 200
Foster, Dwight, **5**, 81-82
Foster, Edmund, Rev., **14**, 573*n*, 575
Foster, Jedidiah, **9**, 161*nn*
Foster, John, **7**, 104 and *n*, **8**, 368
Foster, John, Col., **15**, 36
Fothergill, John, Sir, **3**, 247, 248, 250, 262, 539, **4**, 62, **6**, 573, 574, 575, 585, **7**, 432
Foulk, Molly, **3**, 177
Foulke, Samuel, **3**, 473-474, 477
Foulis, Robert, **11**, 215, 222, 232
Foundling Hospital, London, **13**, 490

Foushee, William, **12**, 522, 524, 525, 527, 561 and *n*
Fowler, David H., "Conn.'s Freemen: The First Forty Years," **15**, 312-333
Fowler, Edward, Bishop, **2**, 344
Fowler, Harold Lees, reviews *Guide to Historical Method*, by Garraghan, **4**, 387-388; *The King's Peace, 1637-1641*, by Wedgwood, **13**, 285-286
Fox, Charles James, Adams on, **12**, 424-425
attacked in British prints, **10**, 516 and *n*, 529, 530-531, 532 and *n*, 533
attacks naval policy, **13**, 19
cartoon on, **6**, between 186 and 187
friend of Am., 1790's, **13**, 174
History owned by Jefferson, **9**, 526*n*
on French Revolution, **14**, 309; Grenville and Stamp Act, **7**, 381; parliament, **5**, 37
Pares on, **14**, 5
supports Am. cause, **6**, 393
Fox, Dixon Ryan, and John Allen Krout, *The Completion of Independence, 1790-1830*, reviewed, **2**, 413-415
Fox, Edith M., *Land Speculation in the Mohawk Country*, reviewed, **7**, 307-308
Fox, George, advice to merchants, **4**, 64
arbitrates in West Jersey dispute, **5**, 97-98
issues Quaker canons, **8**, 506
on concept of "calling," **4**, 65; education, **8**, 518; lawyers, **4**, 62; Quaker trade, **4**, 60-61, 68
Fox, Henry, **9**, 322
Fox, Henry E., Capt., **8**, 412 and *n*
Fox, Joseph, **5**, 197
Foxcroft, Francis, **7**, 105 and *n*
Foxcroft, Thomas, **11**, 575
Foxe, John, **3**, 323
Foy, Edward, **15**, 194, 197
France, alliance with U. S., in Revolution, **10**, 528, **13**, 3-8; Madison on, **3**, 570, 586
and Randolph affair, **12**, 597-598
constitution of 1791, **8**, 338
designs on La. and Fla., **8**, 350-351, **9**, 490-491, 513-520, **12**, 270*n*
Directory, **12**, 633, 634-636, 637
elections in, Marshall on, **12**, 642
expeditions from U. S. against Sp. and Gt. Brit., **9**, 486-489
Farmers-General and MacKercher-Huber tobacco-purchasing scheme, **14**, 125-153
fear of affects British colonial policy, **8**, 395, 396, 397
foreign policy in 1797, **12**, 641-642
friendship with favored by Adams, **12**, 417*n*
gunpowder production, 1775-78, **13**, 494
Indian policy of Jesuits and Jansenists, **15**, 143-167
invasion of England urged by T. Paine, **14**, 74-84
Jefferson's attitude toward, **5**, 470, 479-485
legal precedents on right to counsel, **11**, 4*n*
Madison on payment of war debts to, **3**, 579-580
missions to from U. S., **12**, 415 and *n*, 418-419, 612, 615-616, 625; *See also* XYZ mission
nationalism in postwar, **3**, 27
preparations for observing transit of Venus, **13**, 500, 509
relations with Gt. Brit., 1745-1748, **14**, 516-535; 1795, **13**, 169, 175-176, 181, 182-183; 1796, **9**, 490 and *n*
relations with U. S., in Napoleonic Wars, **14**, 196-217; Logan mission, **7**, 3-25; Marshall on, **12**, 633-642; Randolph case, **7**, 179-198; 1775-1795, **4**, 305-316; 1790's, **13**, 171, 204-205, 235*n*, 239-241; 1796, **9**, 491, 516-520; 1796-1798, **11**, 594, 605, 606 and *n*, 610-611, 616-618, 630*n*, **12**, 612-619, 621; 1798-1799, **6**, 628-629; 1811-1812, **15**, 438-451
spies in U. S. feared, **9**, 512
tobacco imports from England, 1725-43, **14**, 126, 127
tobacco trade with Glasgow, **11**, 191 and *n*
trade with U. S., **12**, 589-590; regulated, **12**, 624*n*
war with U. S., advocated by Federalists, **12**, 271 and *n*, 274, 284*n*; discussed, **12**, 443-444; 1798, **6**, 254-255 and *n*, 257, 260, 279-280
Francis, W. Nelson, "Hakluyt's *Voyages: An Epic of Discovery*," **12**, 447-455
reviews *Three Elizabethan Pamphlets*, ed. by Hibbard, and *Taste and Criticism in the Eighteenth Century*, ed. by Needham, **10**, 464-466
Francke, Augustus Herman, **1**, 333, **2**, 149
Frank, John P., reviews *Records of the Court of Chancery of S. C., 1671-1770*, ed. by Gregorie and Frierson, **8**, 155-157
Frank, Joseph, *The Levellers*, reviewed, **13**, 110-112
Frank, Waldo, *Birth of a World: Bolivar*

Frank, Waldo (Cont.)
in Terms of his Peoples, reviewed, **9**, 283-285
Franklin, Benjamin, admired by George Dempster, **11**, 257
admires Molesworth, **11**, 240; *Spectator*, **11**, 209
advocates federal union for Europe, **3**, 1; free trade between states, **3**, 537
and Am. moral and scientific traditions, **11**, 534; Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 49-51 and *n*, 53, **10**, 605; army contracts, **14**, 32; Brand Hollis, **7**, 451; Colden, **13**, 469, 471, 475; Declaration of Independence, **2**, 239, 242-243; English studies, **11**, 236; Franklin College, **14**, 558-559; Hollis, **7**, 408, 423 and *n*, 430 *n*; Husband, **4**, 478; Logan, **13**, 345, 348-351; Macaulay, **6**, 176, 186; Moravian music, **8**, 215-216; Pa. Germans, **14**, 536-559; Ruston, **8**, 200-201 and *n*; Small, **4**, 506; son, **6**, 361-362, 369-371, 372, 373, 380-381; transit of Mercury, 1753, **13**, 500*n*; Watson, **11**, 435, 436; Whitefield, **5**, 58; Williamos, **13**, 496 and *n*
anecdote about, **5**, 108
Albany Plan of Union, **14**, 542
anti-clerical, **10**, 439-440
approves Peale's portrait of Pitt, **9**, 62
at Passy, **12**, 472-474
attacked in British prints, **10**, 531
autobiography and Quaker virtues, **4**, 69
bibliography of in Europe, **1**, 220-221
business mentors of, **4**, 60-69
busts of, **8**, 28, 29
colonial agent, **6**, 369-371
confers with Lord Howe, 1776, **8**, 410
contributions to learning in Phila., **10**, 594-595, 596-597
corresponds with Sir Hans Sloane, **3**, 221
defense of deism, **10**, 422-440
designs satirical print, **10**, 520-521
electrical experiments, **10**, 597
favors paper money, **10**, 163 and *n* -164
flag suggested by, **11**, 343*n*, 347, 348*n*, 349, 350 and *n*, 353
friend of Burgh, **1**, 152; Peter Collinson, **3**, 222
gingerbread eaten by, **14**, 25
imports books, **1**, 228
in Confederate and constitutional conventions, **3**, 11*n*; England, 1765-1775; London, **12**, 396; Scotland, 1771, **12**, 388
influenced by Cotton Mather, **10**, 186; Scotch philosophers, **11**, 235, 237
"Information to Those Who Would Remove to America," **15**, 219
"The Internal State of America," **15**, 214-227
Junto of, **11**, 204
land-bank schemes, **10**, 179
leading Am. philosopher, **4**, 343
library of, **2**, 282, **3**, 55-56
lightening rods of, **10**, 225
link with European publishers, **1**, 229
literary hoax by, **7**, 563-567
literary style, **1**, 224
Madison's memoranda on, **3**, 536-540
manufactures wine, **2**, 356
materials on, in Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 60, 61-62, 64-65; Huntington Library, **1**, 207; Yale U. Library, **2**, 399-400
mathematician, **13**, 349-350
medicine and, **6**, 571, 576
Mercy Warren meets, **10**, 389
nationalism, **13**, 155
on agriculture, **4**, 49; Arnold's treason, **4**, 226; British contempt of Americans, **12**, 82-83; British foreign policy, **1**, 151; committee on army of Continental Congress, **11**, 342; Confederation, **13**, 142; Constitution, **7**, 225; frugality, **4**, 67 and *n*, **11**, 527-528; function of scholars, **3**, 532; growth of population, **14**, 549; inter-colonial congress, **7**, 373*n*; nationalism, **3**, 24, 26, 28; parliament's relation to colonies, **5**, 42, 43-44, 336, 339; Pa. Indian affairs, 484, 485; physicians, **3**, 539 and *n*; postage stamps, **12**, 333; Scottish and Am. relations with England, **11**, 260; treason, **9**, 521; union between Scot. and Eng., **3**, 539-540; virtue of order, **4**, 69; women, **2**, 138
opposes Society of Cincinnati, **9**, 34, 38
opposes "test act," **14**, 554-555
pamphlets published by, **5**, 68-70
parable against persecution, **3**, 540 and *n*
Paxton Boys and, **3**, 475, 480, 482
Pa. politics and, **11**, 387*n*, 390, 391
Poor Richard's almanac, **13**, 562-563
portraits in APS, **3**, 66
praises Synod of Phila., **5**, 65
president of Society of Political Inquiries, **13**, 520
prints title page for Estienne edition of Euclid, **13**, 346 and *n*
procures letters for Mass. radicals, **6**, 618

Franklin, Benjamin (Cont.)
promotes royal government for Pa., **14**, 549
Proposals Relating to the Education of Youth in Pa., **13**, 350
proposes money-raising scheme for colonies, **7**, 366
rated "greatest" American, **3**, 126*n*
recommends Sidney's works, **4**, 269
reputation in 1798, **11**, 619
requests prayer in constitutional convention, **12**, 315*n*
"The Retort Courteous," **15**, 216
role in Am. Revolution, **14**, 7, 8
Royal Society and, **3**, 244-246, 249-251, 259, 260, **13**, 514
scientific work, **2**, 274
Stamp Act and, **5**, 338*n*, **7**, 364*n*, 371, 390-392
statue of, **6**, 583
toasted in colonies, **11**, 63-64
Unitarian, **12**, 312
use of opium by, **3**, 538
uses Americanisms in Paris, **11**, 210
visualizes Am. empire, **15**, 420
writes patriot song, **11**, 79, 86
Franklin, Deborah, **13**, 387*n*
Franklin, James, **8**, 385
Franklin, John Hope, *From Slavery to Freedom: A History of Am. Negroes*, reviewed, **5**, 440-442
reviews *Codrington Chronicle*, ed. by Klingberg, **7**, 146-148; *Slave and Citizen*, by Tannenbaum, **4**, 544-546; *They Came in Chains*, by Redding, **8**, 139-140
Franklin, Temple, **5**, 108
Franklin, William, Gov. of N. J., **3**, 473, **6**, 361-382, **10**, 566, **11**, 391
Franklin, William Temple, **15**, 215, 216, 219*n*
Franklin College, **2**, 394, **14**, 536, 556-559
Franzoni, Giuseppe, **2**, 79 and *n*, **10**, 108-111
Fraser, Peter, *The Intelligence of the Secretaries of State & Their Monopoly of Licensed News, 1660-1688*, reviewed, **14**, 297-298
Frazier, E. Franklin, *The Negro in the U. S.*, note on, **6**, 714
Freake, Richard, **11**, 29
Fréchevillе, La Vigne de, **13**, 485
Frederick, John, **11**, 562*n*, 564*n*
Frederick the Great, **1**, 226, **11**, 73, **14**, 530
Frederick Louis, Prince of Wales, **15**, 181, 187
Frederick-Town Herald, **12**, 650-651
Fredericksburg, Va., described by Janson, **1**, 170-171
Scotch tobacco store at, **11**, 194*n*, 195*n*
theatre in, **9**, 25 and *n*
trade with interior, **1**, 170
trans-shipment point in Va., **15**, 468
Free Democratic League, N. Y. City, **13**, 323, 332
Free, John, Dr., **7**, 431 and *n*
Free-Soil party, **13**, 323
Free trade, advocated by Barlow, **8**, 337; Franklin, **3**, 537
Madison on, between states, **3**, 578
20th-cent. opposition to, **3**, 23
Freebody, John, **12**, 379
Freebody, Samuel, **12**, 379
Freebody, Thomas, **12**, 379, 381
Freebody *v.* Brenton, R. I., **12**, 379-381, 383-384, 385, 394, 396-397
Freedom of petition, **10**, 73
Freedom of press, Alien and Sedition Acts and, **5**, 151, 152, 161, 172
and pseudonyms, **282** and *n*; Puritans, **10**, 413; Zenger case, **13**, 157-168
Bland on, **10**, 72
denied in Mass. and N. Y., **10**, 590
developed in colonial Am., **11**, 534
18th-cent. English definition, **9**, 506
growth of Am. views of, **9**, 507-511
Jefferson on, **12**, 435
Lemoine on, **4**, 345*n*
Manning on, **13**, 205-206, 222, 232
Rede on, **4**, 342
toasted in colonies, **11**, 64
See also Censorship
Freedom of religion, Am. tradition of, **12**, 478; develops in colonies, **11**, 520-523
Bland on, **10**, 73
defended by Boucher, **1**, 4-14
discussed in Mass. ratifying convention, **15**, 84 and *n*
Hutcheson on, **11**, 249
in Bahamas, **2**, 35-39; New Amsterdam, **11**, 538
Jefferson on, **12**, 124-138, 435
Madison on, **3**, 554 and *n* -562, **8**, 3-24
Molesworth on, **11**, 241
promoted in 18th-cent. Gt. Brit., **11**, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228-229
Roger Williams and, **13**, 53-67
supported by U. S. Constitution, **12**, 17
Va. bill for, **9**, 508-509, **12**, 514
See also Church and state, Religious toleration
Freedom of speech, and Alien and Sedition laws, **9**, 497-511
Bland on, **10**, 72

Freedom of Speech (Cont.)
defended by Boucher, **1**, 4-14; Franklin, **10**, 436
Freehold, concept affects literature, **4**, 42-59
Freeholders Magazine, **10**, 522
Freeman, Douglas Southall, *George Washington*, Vols. I and II, reviewed, **6**, 111-121; Vols. III and IV, reviewed, **9**, 221-238; Vols. III, IV, and V, reviewed, **10**, 241-247
on board of Institute of Early Am. History, **2**, 212
reviews *Edmund Pendleton, 1721-1803: A Biography*, by Mays, **9**, 544-549
Freeman, E. A., **1**, 123
Freeman, Harrop A., reviews *Government and Labor in Early America*, by Morris, **3**, 417-420
Freeman, James, Quaker in London, **6**, 574
Freeman, James, Rev., **10**, 396
Freeman's Journal, **9**, 182*n*, 183, 187
Freemasons, **9**, 31-32, 57, **12**, 437
Freemen, in 17th-cent. Conn. and Mass., **15**, 312-333
Freiberg, Malcolm, reviews *Additions to Thomas Hutchinson's "History of Mass. Bay,"* ed. by Mayo, **7**, 330-332; *Behold Va.*, by Willison, **9**, 256-261
"Thomas Hutchinson: The First Fifty Years (1711-1761)," **15**, 35-55
trivia by, **5**, 265, 578, **13**, 97-98
Freight rates, of tobacco trade, **3**, 188, 190, 191, 193-194, **11**, 189-190
Freire, Chevalier, **11**, 609 and *n*, 621
Freke, John, **14**, 381-382
Frelinghuysen, Frederick, **7**, 30, 34, 38
Frelinghuysen, Theodore, **1**, 333
French, Marion O., *America and War*, reviewed, **6**, 515-516
French, Maud D., reviews *The Pine Furniture of Early New England*, by Kettell, **7**, 506-508
French, Susanna, **15**, 337
French, Thomas, **3**, 174, **8**, 505
French and Indian War, and colonial currency, **10**, 158, 160, 166, 172*n*, 174-176
army contractors and failure of Niagara campaign, **14**, 31-46
books on in Clements Library, **1**, 354
capture of British by French described, **3**, 406-407
effect on N. Y. business activity, **15**, 343, 352; W. Ind. trade, **3**, 197-198
French fortifications near Uniontown, Pa., **4**, 418
Germans and, in Pa., **14**, 542-548
in Va., **10**, 44-46
military intelligence on French forts, **3**, 398-410
plan of attack preposed by Major Smith, **3**, 408-410
veterans in Revolution, **9**, 160
See also Seven Years War
French army, at Yorktown, **5**, 377-395
French books, sold in Am., **4**, 348
French language, neglected in colonial colleges, **2**, 198
French literature, in colonial Am., **1**, 217, 226, **10**, 443, 444-445
French navy, at Yorktown, **5**, 377, 382, 387, 391-392
captures British ships, **3**, 192
criticized by Washington, **12**, 209-210
interception at Toulon proposed by British, **13**, 10
off Del., **13**, 23; Sandy Hook, **13**, 24
ships captured by American, 1799, **11**, 623 and *n*
strength in 1778, **13**, 8-11, **14**, 24*n*, 25*n*
to W. Ind., **13**, 24, 25
French Revolution, Adams on, **7**, 231, 233, **11**, 89-90, **12**, 423, 424, 429
Am. views of, **13**, 203, 245, 246 and *n*
and Am. Revolution, **12**, 463, 466, 469; world revolution, **9**, 483-485
Barlow and, **8**, 327-354
Condorcet and, **7**, 225-227, 231
English on, **10**, 533-534
Fox on, **14**, 309
issue in election of 1800, **5**, 470, 479-485
Marshall on, **12**, 632-642
Mazzei on, **1**, 382
opposed by Am. philosophers, **11**, 414
propaganda against in U. S., **12**, 613-614
revives hostility towards Cincinnati, **5**, 18-19
French theatre, in Charleston, S. C., **9**, 21-23
French volunteers, in Continental Army, **4**, 222
Freneau, Philip, and College of N. J., **6**, 67; Jefferson, **12**, 438, 440
in Phila. post office, **12**, 59*n*
influenced by Witherspoon, **15**, 365
Linn and, **4**, 166 and *n*, 170, 175, 176
Madison and, **3**, 269-280, 517, 518, 548
on farmers, **4**, 50, 53, 57-58; literary style, **4**, 152
use of Indians, **1**, 214
Frere, John, **3**, 258
Fresenius, Johann Philipp, **15**, 244, 245
Frey, Mr., **13**, 392

Fridde, Robert, **11**, 31
Friedenwald, Herbert, **2**, 254
Friedrich, Carl J., ed., *From the Declaration of Independence to the Constitution*, reviewed, **15**, 105
Friendly Association for Regaining and Preserving Peace with the Indians by Pacific Measures, **3**, 464 and *n*, 476
Friends, Society of, and penal code, **4**, 198, 200; pietism in colonies, **2**, 146-148
concept of "calling," **4**, 65-66
control Pa. assembly, **3**, 462, 463
economic philosophy of, **4**, 60-69
granted toleration in Md., **2**, 30
humanitarianism of, **4**, 65
in London, **4**, 62*n*
intercolonial organization of, **3**, 4*n*
intolerance of, **3**, 4 and *n*
lawyers among in Pa., **4**, 62
of Phila., warn against spas, **3**, 165
oppose establishment of Church in Md., **2**, 17-18; funding, **12**, 230; lotteries, **5**, 188 and *n*, 193, 199; militia act, **4**, 129-130; taxes to support religion in Va., **3**, 555
physicians among, in Eng. & Pa., **4**, 62
settle in southeast Pa., **3**, 462; West Jersey, **5**, 95-105
women leaders in colonies, **2**, 147
Frierson, J. Nelson, ed., *Records of the Court of Chancery of S. C., 1671-1770*, reviewed, **8**, 155-157
Fries, Adelaide L., ed., *Forsyth, a County on the March*, note on, **6**, 716
The Road to Salem, reviewed, **1**, 417
Frisch, Morton J., reviews *Am. Political Thought*, by Grimes, **12**, 493-494
Frobisher, Martin, **12**, 452, **14**, 315, 316
Frogley, Henry, **5**, 190-191
Frohock, John, **4**, 481, **8**, 547
Frohock, Thomas, **4**, 480-481
Frohock, William, **4**, 481
Frontier, and sex ratio in colonies, **2**, 125, 129
Draper's contributions to history, **3**, 70-116
expansion and Am. democracy, **15**, 425-426, 427, 434-435, 436-437
life portrayed in London, **1**, 213
lures settlers from Va., **8**, 95-96
Polk family follows, **10**, 80-98
resorts established at mineral springs, **3**, 159-164
Frost, Gualter, **2**, 37
Frost, John, **8**, 338, 340-341
Fruit trees, in Ga., **15**, 236-237, 248
Fry, Joshua, Capt., **6**, 432
Fulgham, Charles, **6**, 428*n*
Fullarton, William, **12**, 472 and *n*
Fuller, toasted in colonies, **11**, 60
Fuller, Rose, **3**, 233-234
Fuller, Samuel, **13**, 489
Fuller, Thomas, **3**, 323
Fuller, William, **14**, 419*n*
Fulton, J. L., **4**, 425-429, 444
Fulton, Robert, **2**, 283, **7**, 18, **8**, 81, **9**, 514, **13**, 87
Fundamental Orders of Conn., **15**, 313-314
Funding, and Md. support of Constitution, **4**, 456; speculation, **12**, 246-247, 258, 427
Hamilton's reasons for, **12**, 230*n*, 241, 243-244
importance of bill for, **12**, 226-229
Jefferson and, **5**, 483-484, **12**, 436
Madison on, **2**, 204-205, **3**, 570
opposition to, **12**, 230-233, 258; by Wm. Manning, **13**, 224-225, 243-244
Republicans and, **12**, 586-587
Funerals, **2**, 357
Fur trade, **1**, 80, 81, **11**, 543, 544, **13**, 100
Furber, Holden, *John Company at Work*, reviewed, **6**, 518-521
Furman, Moore, **7**, 34
Furneaux, Philip, Rev., **12**, 393
Furneaux, Tobias, Capt., **13**, 385

G

Gabriel, Gilbert, *I Thee Wed*, reviewed, **5**, 616-618
Gabriel, Ralph H., ed., *Selections from the Federalist Papers*, **15**, 105-106
reviews *Highland Settler: A Portrait of the Scottish Gael in N. S.*, by Dunn, **11**, 140-141
Gadbury, John, **13**, 556
Gadsden, Christopher, **11**, 69, 342-343
"Gadsden Flag," **11**, 342-343; ill. opp. 352
Gage, Lord, **15**, 185, 186, 194
Gage, Thomas, Gen., and Indians in Pa., **3**, 469, 472, 472, 485; Stamp Act enforcement in N. Y., **10**, 565, 567, 575; use of Indians in Revolution, **2**, 316 and *n*, 317
denies Dunmore assistance, **15**, 496*n*
Gov. of Mass., **11**, 65
of Braddock's army, **4**, 125
on captured rebels, 1775, **3**, 46; Dunmore's liberating slaves, **15**, 496-497
papers in Clements library, **1**, 360

Gage, Thomas (Cont.)
quarters troops in Boston, **6**, 613, 620, **8**, 197
reasons for appointment to Mass., **15**, 193
reports Lexington battle, **10**, 101, 103-104
Gail, M. E., Mrs., **4**, 424
Gainsborough, Thomas, **6**, 185
Galbraith, Andrew, **11**, 386
Gale, Ambrose, titles, **6**, 82
Gale, Benjamin, **9**, 543
Gale, George, **12**, 236*n*
Gale, Thomas, **6**, 428*n*
Gallatin, Albert, accused of aiding French, **9**, 515
and Foster, **8**, 92-93; Jay Treaty, **12**, 605 and *n;* Logan's mission to France, **7**, 22-23
attacked by Duane, **7**, 76-77
described by Britisher, **6**, 281 and *n*
early political career of, **7**, 64-65*nn*
in House of Representatives, **13**, 238 and *n*
on E. Randolph case, **7**, 181; office-holding, **7**, 64-94; war of 1812 and nationalism, **8**, 238
Republican strategy, 1798, **12**, 628
supports Logan, **7**, 14*nn*
wax profile of, **8**, 33
Galloway, James, **12**, 31
Galloway, John, **7**, 261, **8**, 228-234
Galloway, Joseph, and Samuel Verplanck, **3**, 171
imports books, **1**, 228
in Pa. politics, **11**, 390-391, 398*n*
leader of Quaker party, **11**, 387*n*
location of papers, **1**, 132
negotiates with Paxton Boys, **3**, 480
on fees for sufferances, **5**, 210; Negroes' aid to Britain, **15**, 496*n;* parliament's place in empire, **5**, 38
papers destroyed, **1**, 135
promotes royal government for Pa., **14**, 549
writing of, **10**, 609
Galloway, Samuel, **3**, 197
Galvan, M., in Phila., **10**, 235 and *n* -236
Galvan, William, Major, **12**, 213 and *n*, 214
Galvez, Bernardo de, Gov. of La., **1**, 398, 400, **6**, 4-6
Gamble, Robert, Col., **14**, 484
Gamble, William, **4**, 486
Gambling, **4**, 146, **8**, 84, 507, 509
Gambrill, Blanche, trivia by, **14**, 429-430
Games, **3**, 162, 283, 285, 288, **4**, 186, **5**, 189, **8**, 507
Gannes, Dougham, **6**, 222
Gannet, Caleb, **3**, 117-122
Gannet, Ezra Stiles, **3**, 117
Gannet, Ruth Stiles, **3**, 117
Ganter, Herbert L., "William Small, Jefferson's Beloved Teacher," **4**, 505-511
Garden, Alexander, Dr., **3**, 258-260, **6**, 585, **10**, 602, 603
Garden, Alexander, Rev., **1**, 336, 349, **10**, 602, **11**, 585, 586, 589, 590
Garden books, used in America before 1807, **3**, 343-369
Gardens, **1**, 62, 63-64, **8**, 84-85
Gardiner, C. Harvey, *Naval Power in the Conquest of Mexico*, reviewed, **13**, 582-583
Gardiner, John, *American Gardener* discussed, **3**, 359-361
Gardiner, Luke, **14**, 427
Gardiner, Silvester, Mrs., **14**, 21
Gardiner, Thomas, **8**, 498, 499, 501, 503
Gardner, Gideon, Capt., **7**, 17
Gardner, Will, *The Coffin Saga*, reviewed, **7**, 168-170
Gardner, William, **7**, 92-93 and *n*
Garfield, James A., **10**, 412
Garland, ship of war, **10**, 567, 568, 572, 573, 575
Garnett, James, **3**, 382
Garnett, James Mercer, **14**, 71
Garnett, Muscoe, **3**, 382, **11**, 376
Garraghan, Gilbert J., *Guide to Historical Method*, reviewed, **4**, 387-388
Garraty, John A., **12**, 458*n*
Garrett, Amasa, Sgt., **6**, 101 and *n*
Garrick, David, **11**, 82*n*, **12**, 387
Garrison, William Lloyd, **4**, 269
Garth, Charles, **5**, 328, 339, **7**, 356, 360-361, 371, 374
Garthshore, Maxwell, **3**, 262, 266 and *n*
Garvan, Anthony, *Architecture and Town Planning in Colonial Conn.*, reviewed, **9**, 424-426
reviews *The Architectural History of Newport, R. I.*, by Downing and Scully, **10**, 133-135; *Architecture in Old Ky.*, by Newcomb, **11**, 143-144
Gaskins, Thomas, Jr., **3**, 387*n*
Gaspee, burning of, **11**, 83, 435, **12**, 395, 396, 397, **13**, 324
Gatell, Frank Otto, trivia by, **15**, 93-94
Gates, Horatio, Gen., **4**, 129 and *n*, 208, 222-225, **12**, 412, **13**, 151, **14**, 160-164
Gates, Paul W., on *Horn Papers*, **4**, 410 and *n*-411
reviews *Laws of Ill. Territory, 1809-1818*, ed. by Philbrick, **8**, 436-438

Gates, Thomas, Sir, **1**, 179, **5**, 499-500, **6**, 31, 409, **14**, 334, 340
Gates, Warren J., trivia by, **10**, 629-630
Gaulle, Gen. de, **3**, 27
Gaustad, Edwin Scott, *The Great Awakening in New England*, reviewed, **15**, 273-275
"Society and the Great Awakening in New England," **11**, 566-577
Gay, Ebenezer, Rev., **3**, 117, **7**, 534, 541
Gay, Frederick Lewis, **3**, 489, 493-494, 495
Gay, John, **7**, 42, 43
Gay, Peter, reviews *The Rise of French Liberal Thought*, by Martin, ed. by Mayer, **12**, 502-503
Gay, S. H., **1**, 109 and *n*, 110 and *n*-111 and *nn*, **8**, 52
Gayarré, Charles Étiènne, **15**, 484, 490-491
Gazette of the U. S., and farmer, **4**, 56-57
criticizes Adams, **12**, 414
defense of Jefferson published in, **3**, 271, 272, 274
Hamilton's attack on Jefferson in, **3**, 269, 271
on celebrations of July fourth, **2**, 263, 264; Jefferson, **5**, 478
prints Adams' *Discourses*, **11**, 89, 335; Adams letters, **2**, 258
"Publicola" in, **11**, 92
Geare, Michael, **11**, 34, 35-36, 39
Gee, Mrs., actress, **9**, 16
Gee, Joshua, **11**, 575
Genealogy, collection in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 169; in Newberry Library, **2**, 289
of Spottiswoodes, **3**, 110-111, 114
General Advertiser, **15**, 222
Genêt, Edmund, **4**, 313, **5**, 485, **8**, 350, **9**, 486, 489, **12**, 590, 617
Genlis, Mme. de, **6**, 181
Gentleman's Magazine, Am. book trade discussed in, **4**, 339*n*
Am. news in, **1**, 215
Am. poets in, **1**, 223
Franklin's "The Internal State of America" in, **15**, 222
on Am. language, **1**, 232; Am. printing, **1**, 229; Franco-Am. relations, **4**, 313*n*; smallpox inoculation, **13**, 489, 491*n*; transit of Venus, **13**, 500, 503*n*
review of *Bibliotheca Americana*, **4**, 338
Gentlemen's Club, of Phila., **11**, 387
Genz, Frederich von, **4**, 272
Geographies, in Newberry Library, **2**, 293-294
Geography, Heylyn's contribution to, **5**, 530 and *n*
Geology, **3**, 59, 61, 88*n*
George, M. D., "America in English Satirical Prints," **10**, 511-537
George Augustus, Prince of Wales, **13**, 476, 481
George Bonaventure, privateer, **11**, 29
George I, **11**, 433
George II, and British diplomacy (1745-48), **14**, 526, 527, 528, 530; British politics in Seven Years War, **9**, 321-333
gifts to Ga., **11**, 557
Job Ben Solomon presented to, **5**, 348
opposes William Pitt, **14**, 523, 524
policy toward public officials, **15**, 510
sermon on at Princeton, **5**, 60
toasted in N. Y., **11**, 59
George III, Am. attitude reflected in toasts, **11**, 56-59
and appointment of Germain, **9**, 317, 319; British naval policy, 1778, **13**, 3, 9*n*, 13-14, 15-16, 21; British politics in Seven Years War, **9**, 321-326, 328, 333-334; London petition, 1775, **13**, 27; Paley, **11**, 415 and *n*-416; Richard Elgar, **13**, 90; transit of Venus (1761), **13**, 510, 511, 517; Wilkes, **6**, 386-391
attitude toward powers of in Va., **6**, 383-397; reflected in British cartoons, **10**, 513-515, 517, 528-529 and *n*, 532, 533, 539
Byron on, **4**, 470-471
defends mother and Bute, **10**, 514
disallows N. J. acts, **6**, 364-365, 376
Jefferson and, **4**, 509-510 and *n*, **5**, 47 and *n*, 49, **15**, 68
on Mass. Council, **6**, 625
papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360
political power of, **14**, 4, 5-6, 12-13
recognizes Am. independence, **11**, 434, 436, 437-439
v. ministry in America, **3**, 46
Georgetown, D. C., **8**, 73, 85
Georgetown, Md., **11**, 195*n*
Georgia (colony), boundary disputes with Fla., **15**, 168-190
buffer colony, **2**, 407, **11**, 559-560
colonial records, reviewed, **14**, 275-277
commerce, **14**, 249-253
craftsmen in, **15**, 246-248
criticized for Indian policy, **9**, 209
flora and fauna, **14**, 230-231, 240-241
in Anglo-Spanish diplomacy, 1736-39, **15**, 168-190
Indians, **14**, 231-232, 234, 236-237, 244, **15**, 244-246
land cultivation, **14**, 237-240, 242-243

Georgia (colony) (Cont.)
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 20-21
literature and learning in, **10**, 601
lotteries, **5**, 193, 195
mills, **14**, 249
natural resources and products of, **15**, 228-252
population triples, 1780's, **14**, 60
Salzburgers, **14**, 50, 218-261, **15**, 228-252
schools for Indians, **15**, 245
silk manufacture, **14**, 248-249
slaves' conditions, **14**, 219-222, 227-228, 232-237, 242, 244, 245, 247, 252, 254, 255-261, **15**, 240-241, 245, 246
trade, **15**, 231-235
Trustees and House of Commons, **11**, 551-565
Williamos's report to Dartmouth on, **13**, 496
Georgia (state), and Am. Revolution, **14**, 47-49
Cherokees and, **6**, 632-633
constitution of 1777, **14**, 48-49, 51-52, 55 and *n*, 56
constitution of 1789, **14**, 63
declares independence, **2**, 238
defense and ratification of Constitution, **3**, 15
in Confederation period, **13**, 153, 154; 1782, described, **14**, 49-50
militia in battle of Cowpens, **14**, 170-175
opposes Vt.'s admission to Union, **9**, 180
political structure, 1782-89, **14**, 47-65
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 128
representatives to Continental Congress, residence of, **9**, 168*n*
schools in, **2**, 394-396
sectionalism, **14**, 59-61
Yazoo land frauds, **13**, 225
Geraldino, Tomás, Don, **15**, 175, 177, 178, 180, 181, 189
Gerard, Charles, Earl of Macclesfield, **3**, 244, 245, **13**, 469*n*, 509-510, **14**, 510, 511
Gerard, John, **5**, 181, 182, **14**, 414-417
Gerard, Thomas, **14**, 421, 427
Germain, George Sackville, Lord, and British naval policy, 1778, **13**, 3-25
attacked in prints, **10**, 517, 529
controls Am. patronage, **15**, 194, 199
court-martial after Battle of Minden, **9**, 317-337
hopes to split Franco-Am. alliance, **4**, 307*n*-308*n*
memorial to, on Willing Raid, **1**, 399-404
on Mass. Council, **6**, 626; suspected Am. spies, **8**, 202-203
papers in Clements Library, **1**, 359
supposed to be Junius, **9**, 334
whipping boy of Revolution, **9**, 317-318, 320, 336-337; cartoons, between 320 and 321
German books, sold in Am., **4**, 348
German literature, and Am. colonies, **1**, 217-219, 221, 223, 225-226
German troops, in Am. Revolution, **10**, 200-236
Germans, of Lunenburg, N. S., **14**, 540
percent in Am. colonies, **3**, 4*n*
See also Hessians, Pa. Germans, Salzburgers
Germantown, Mass., **5**, 195-196
Germantown, Pa., battle discussed, **10**, 208
nurseries near, **3**, 364
Paxton Boys in, **3**, 478-480
proceedings of court printed, **4**, 194
Germany, goods from in Va. trade, **2**, 297
legal precedents on right to counsel, **11**, 4*n*
literary character, **10**, 586
Gerrard, James, Gov. of Ky., **5**, 156
Gerrish, Joseph, **6**, 611*n*
Gerry, Elbridge, accused of anti-Federalist pamphlet, **10**, 393
and Mass. public debt, **9**, 50; Mercy Warren, **10**, 378, 401; relations with France, **11**, 594; XYZ affair, **7**, 8-9 and *n*, 12
Gov. of Mass., **14**, 564, 572
Martha Blodget sends present to, **3**, 289
on assumption, **12**, 235, 239; Congressional resolves of June 24, 1776, **3**, 44; Declaration of Independence, **2**, 240*n*, 248*n*; democracy, **13**, 155; freedom of press, **9**, 509; land for veterans, **9**, 42; Va., **8**, 483, 492
opposes Cincinnati, **5**, 11, 17, **9**, 34, 38
proposes Bill of Rights, **11**, 21-22
sails for mission to France, **12**, 636
Gerry, Samuel, **7**, 80 and *n*
Gerson, Noel B., *The Cumberland Rifles*, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Gesorro, Jno., **12**, 576*n*
Gessner, Solomon, **1**, 225, 226
Geyl, Pieter, *Pattern of the Past*, note on, **7**, 345
Giardini, Felice de, **7**, 48
Gibbes, Allston, **15**, 93, 94*n*
Gibbes, John, **4**, 329*n*
Gibbon, Edward, **7**, 381-382

Gibbons, Sarah, **2**, 147
Gibbons, Thomas, **14**, 65*n*
Gibbons, William, Sr., **14**, 50, 57-58, 59, 64*n*
Gibbs, George, **7**, 189
Gibbs, James, **12**, 475-476
Gibraltar, **13**, 10*n*
Gibson, George, **1**, 397
Gibson, James, **3**, 480, 482, 483
Gibson, John, **11**, 229
Gibson, William, **5**, 98
Gideon, Jacob, ed. of *Federalist*, **1**, 104 and *n*, 105, 113 and *n*, 114, 116, 118, 121, 122, 246*n*, 262, **2**, 202, **3**, 567
Gilbert, Adrian, **6**, 211*n*, **13**, 189-190, 191
Gilbert, Felix, "English Background of Am. Isolationism in the 18th Century," **1**, 138-160
reviews *Alexander Hamilton*, by Schachner, **4**, 234-238
Gilbert, Humphrey, Sir, **6**, 412, 413, 414, **12**, 452, **14**, 310, 315, 316
Gilbert, Russell Wieder, *Picture of the Pa. Germans*, reviewed, **5**, 601-602
Gilchrist, James, **11**, 291
Giles, William Branch, **3**, 545-548
Giles, William C., **8**, 576-577
Gill, [John ?], **4**, 347*n*
Gill, John, **11**, 64
Gill, William, Jr., **10**, 114
Gillespie, Rev., of Phila., **10**, 428-429, 433 and *n*
Gillet house, Beacon, N. Y., **12**, 211*n*
Gilliam, Dr., **3**, 286
Gilliam, Billy, **3**, 284, 287, 290
Gillray, James, **10**, 512, 529, 533, 534
Gillman, Edward, **6**, 73*n*
Gilman, John, **14**, 345, 354
Gilman, Nicholas, **12**, 235
Gilman, William H., ed., *The Am. Writer and the European Tradition*, reviewed, **8**, 430-434
Gilmer, Francis Walker, **1**, 268, 368*n*, **3**, 73, 372, **14**, 484
Gilmer, George, **5**, 372
Gilmer, Robert, **7**, 400-401, 403
Gimat, Col. at Yorktown, **5**, 379, 389, **12**, 202, 207*n*, 213 and *n*, 214
Gingerbread, described, **14**, 24-25
Giordani, performed by Moravians, **8**, 219
Gipson, Lawrence Henry, "The Art of Preserving an Empire," **2**, 406-413
The British Empire before the Am. Revolution, Vol. 5, reviewed, **1**, 321-324; Vol. 6, reviewed, **3**, 431-436; Vol. 7, reviewed, **7**, 120-124; Vol. 8, reviewed, **11**, 472-474; Vol. 9, reviewed, **14**, 280-283
The Coming of the Revolution, 1763-1775, reviewed, **12**, 345-347
on causes of Revolution, **14**, 3, 4-5, 7; *Horn Papers* Committee, **4**, 121, 412*n*, 445
reviews *The Albany Congress and Plan of Union, 1754*, by Newbold, **13**, 419-424; *Bermuda in the Old Empire*, by Wilkinson, **7**, 626-628
Girard, Stephen, **4**, 190
Girls, Am., Britisher on, **6**, 273, 275
Gist, Christopher, *Horn Papers* and, **4**, 414, 419, 424*n*, 431*nn*, 432 and *n*, 433, 441
Gist, Mordecai, **5**, 379
Gladstone, William, **8**, 54-55 and *n*
Glande, Darby, **6**, 234
Glanvill, Edward, **11**, 38
Glanvill, Francis, **11**, 35, 36, 37
Glanvill, Joseph, **7**, 559-560
Glanvill, Richard, **11**, 35, 36, 37
Glasgow, Scotland, exports printing types to U. S., **4**, 346
merchants on Am. Revolution, **11**, 254, 263-264, 271, 273-274
tobacco trade forbidden to, **14**, 497; to British colonies, **14**, 126-128 and *n*; with Chesapeake, organization and importance of, **11**, 179-199; with France, **11**, 191 and *n*
trade affected by Revolution, **11**, 278; with Va., **2**, 296-298, 313
Glasgow, University of, **12**, 388
Glass, cost of in Ga., **15**, 246
Glasse, Hannah, **14**, 29
Glassford, John, **11**, 188, 191-192, 196-197, **14**, 128*n*
Glebes, Blair on Va., **4**, 79-80, 84
Glen, James, Gov., **2**, 306*n*
Glenie, James, Lt., **3**, 263-264
Gloag, John, *Georgian Grace*, reviewed, **14**, 636-637
Globes, of Emery Molyneux, **13**, 184, 193 and *nn* -194, ill. opp. 192
Gloria Dei Church, Phila., **13**, 520
Glorious Revolution (1688), **15**, 64-65
Glover, Thomas, **9**, 50
Glover, William, Gov. of N. C., **11**, 579
Gloucester, N. J., court records of, **4**, 195-196, 201*n*
mineral springs at, **3**, 173-174, 177
population, 1737-38, **8**, 495
Quaker meeting, **8**, 499-500
Gloucester county, Va., **1**, 77, 78
Glover, Nicholas, **14**, 334
Glynn, John, **11**, 60, **12**, 393

Glynn co., Ga., **14**, 60
Gnadenhutten, Pa., **14**, 545-546
Goddard, J., **4**, 330*n*
Goddard, John, **15**, 170
Goddard, William, **12**, 53
Godefroy, Maximilian, **7**, 395-396, **10**, 110
Godfrey, Michael, **14**, 383-384
Godfrey, Thomas, Am. poet, **1**, 223, **4**, 472
Godfrey, Thomas, scientist, **10**, 615, 617
Godolphin, Sidney, **11**, 240
Godwin, James Verling, **9**, 23*n*
Godwin, William, **8**, 334
Goethe, popular in Am., **1**, 225
Goff, Frederick R., ed., *Essays Honoring Lawrence C. Wroth*, reviewed, **9**, 458-459
Gohdes, Clarence, "The Later Nineteenth Century," in *The Literature of the Am. People*, ed. by Quinn, reviewed, **9**, 243
Gold (Gould), Nathan, **15**, 325
Golden Dragon, ship, **11**, 31, 32, 33, 34
Golding, Martha, **6**, 401, 404
Golding, Mary, **6**, 400, 401, 402
Golding, William, Rev., **2**, 34
Goldthwait, Thomas, **15**, 39
Gooch, William, Lt. Gov. of Va., against Moravians, **14**, 545
  and MacKercher-Huber tobacco-purchasing scheme, **14**, 125, 137-138, 139, 146, 147, 152; Swiss colonists, **9**, 542
  attitude toward Va. land policy, **3**, 512
  buys Williamsburg playhouse, **5**, 372
  complains of New Lights, **5**, 66
  on Marsden, **11**, 585-586; Molasses Act, **8**, 397; Va. trade with W. Ind., **3**, 196-197
  relations with James Blair, **2**, 48 and *n*
Goochland county, Va., **6**, 426
Goodbody, Harriet, reviews *In Adam's Fall*, by Dodge, **4**, 260
Goodbody, John C., reviews *There Were Two Pirates*, by Cabell, **4**, 260
Goodman, Abram Vossen, *American Overture: Jewish Rights in Colonial Times*, reviewed, **5**, 598-600
Goodman, Christopher, **7**, 414 and *nn*
Goodman, Nathan G., ed., *Benjamin Franklin Reader*, reviewed, **4**, 106-109
  The Benjamin Franklin Sampler, reviewed, **15**, 101
Goodrich, Chauncey, **12**, 603
Goodrich, Elizur, **7**, 74
Goodwin, Dr., 17th-cent. Mass. divine, **2**, 158
Goodwin, William, **4**, 468, **12**, 551
Goodwin, William B., *Ruins of Great Ireland in New England*, reviewed, **4**, 245-246
Googe, Barnaby, *Foure Bookes of Husbandrie*, in early Va., **5**, 179-180
Gookin, Warner Foote, *Capawack alias Martha's Vineyard*, reviewed, **6**, 156-157
  letter to editor, **6**, 355-356
  "Who Was Bartholomew Gosnold?" **6**, 398-415
Gordon, Dr., Jamaica Plain, **12**, 71
Gordon, Engineer, of British army, **4**, 132*n*
Gordon, Major, in Va., **8**, 99
Gordon, Alexander, **6**, 637-643
Gordon, Alexander, Jr., **6**, 641*n*
Gordon, Charlotte Frances, **6**, 641*n*
Gordon, John, Lt., **4**, 126
Gordon, John D., reviews *The Catalogues of Manuscripts and Printed Books of Sir Thomas Phillipps*, by Munby, **9**, 461-462; *The Family Affairs of Sir Thomas Phillipps*, by Munby, **10**, 505; *Letters of Robert Mackay to His Wife*, ed. by Hartridge, **7**, 500-501
Gordon, Maurice B., *AEsculapius Comes to the Colonies*, reviewed, **6**, 660-664
Gordon, Patrick, Gov. of Pa., **8**, 395
Gordon, Strathearn, and T. G. B. Cocks, *A People's Conscience*, reviewed, **10**, 648-650
Gordon, Thomas, **4**, 270, 272-273, 286*n*, **6**, 643, **9**, 531*n*, **11**, 224, **15**, 61
Gordon, Thomas Knox, **2**, 319
Gordon, William, **10**, 396, 399, **12**, 56
Gore, Judge, of Albany, N. Y., **13**, 321*n*
Gore, Charles, **9**, 388
Gore, Christopher, **2**, 271, **12**, 246-247, 254, 262, 596
Gorgas Collection, in University of Va. library, **3**, 378
Gorham, Nathaniel, **9**, 50, 55, **15**, 86*n*
Gorton, Samuel, **9**, 77
Gosnold, Anthony, **6**, 400, 405, 410, 411
Gosnold, Bartholomew, **6**, 398-415
Gosport, Va., **1**, 173
Gosset, Isaac, **11**, 222
Gottschalk, Louis, *Lafayette between the Am. and the French Revolution, 1783-1789*, reviewed, **7**, 485-486
  on French in Revolution, **12**, 469
Gouch, J. W., ed., Locke's *Second Treatise of Civil Government*, reviewed, **5**, 409-412
Gouch, Thomas, Dr., **11**, 555
Gouge, Elizabeth Culverwell, **14**, 323
Gouge, Thomas, **14**, 323 and *n*
Gouge, William, **14**, 323, 331, 340

Gough, J. W., *John Locke's Political Philosophy*, reviewed, **8**, 127-128
Gough, John Francis, *Last Days of Antoine Charles Du Houx Baron de Viomenil*, note on, **7**, 523
Goulburn, Henry, papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360
Gould, Mary Earle, *Early American House*, reviewed, **7**, 315-316
Gould, Pennington and, **5**, 471*n*
Gove, Edward, **4**, 325
Government, Protestant concept of, **6**, 27-41
Governors of Am. colonies, *See* under British colonies, N. Am., and specific governors
Gower, Earl, *See* Leveson-Gower, Granville
Gower, Erasmus, Sir, **13**, 20
Gracechurch Street Meeting, London, **4**, 62*n*
Graeff, Arthur D., *Conrad Weiser, Pa. Peacemaker*, reviewed, **5**, 115-121
Graff, composed hymns for Moravians, **8**, 220
Graffenreidt, Christopher, Baron de, **5**, 369*n*
Graffenreidt, Barbara de, dancing teacher, **5**, 368-370
Grafton, Duke of, *See* Fitzroy, Augustus Henry, 3rd Duke
Graham, Edward, **2**, 370
Graham, George, **12**, 195, 196, **13**, 511*n*
Graham, Gerald S., *Empire of the North Atlantic*, reviewed, **8**, 440-443
ed., *The Walker Expedition to Quebec, 1711*, reviewed, **14**, 298-299
Graham, James, **4**, 322, 326
Graham, James, Dr., **6**, 185, 186, 187
Graham, Richard, **3**, 237, 240
Graham, Shirley, *Your Most Humble Servant*, reviewed, **7**, 340-341
Graham, William, **6**, 187-190
Graham, William, Rev., Washington and Lee University, **2**, 368-370, 373, **5**, 59, 71, **6**, 67
Grahame, James, **3**, 74, **12**, 71
Grammar, John, **14**, 424
Grammars, English, **7**, 410 and *n*
Granby, Lord, *See* Manners, John
Granby, Mass., **9**, 162*n*
Grande, Le (French frigate), **13**, 515
Grand jury indictments, upheld in Mass., **4**, 499-504
"Grand Union" flag, **11**, 340-342, 343-344; ill. opp. 352
Grandison, John, Bishop of Exeter, **14**, 311
Granger, Bruce Ingham, trivia by, **8**, 584-585
Granger, Gideon, **4**, 271, **7**, 71*n*, 119
Granom, Austin, **7**, 44, 49
Grant, Bruce, *Isaac Hull*, reviewed, **5**, 429-430
Grant, Dorothy Fremont, *Night of Decision*, reviewed, **4**, 260-261
Grant, Matthew, **15**, 328
Grant, William, Sir, **13**, 179-181
Granville, Earl of, *See* Carteret, John, Earl of Granville
Granville, J., agent of Haiti, ill., **7**, opp. 398
Granville co., N. C., **4**, 472
Grasse, François de, Count, **5**, 377-378, **10**, 210, **13**, 10*n*, 25
Gravesande, Wilhelm Jacob, **13**, 462
Gray, Charles M., *Hugh Latimer and the 16th Century*, reviewed, **8**, 126-127
Gray, Ellis, **11**, 574*n*
Gray, F. C., **8**, 243-244
Gray, Harrison, **6**, 607, **7**, 544
Gray, John, **3**, 233
Gray, Robert, Rev., **1**, 65, **5**, 521, **6**, 28-29
Gray, Thomas, **4**, 155, 167, 170, 175, **4**, 471, **6**, 175
Gray, Wood, reviews *The British Post Office, a History*, by Robinson, **5**, 613-615
Graybill, James Edward, **12**, 194-195, 302 and *n*
Gray's Inn, London, **8**, 521 and *n*
Grayson, William, **3**, 15, **8**, 16, **11**, 364*n*, **12**, 16, 24, 26, 31, 36
Great Awakening, and emotionalism, **1**, 343-346; labor, **1**, 341-342; social classes of New England, **11**, 566-577
background of, **1**, 332-333
conservative attitude toward, **1**, 331-352
disrupts church unity, **1**, 346-351
early phases of, **1**, 333-335
effect on music, **8**, 381, **9**, 128, 129-130
results of, **1**, 351 and *n* -352
Whitefield's visit to Middletown, **7**, 588-591
Great Barrington, Mass., **5**, 87
Great Bridge, Va., **15**, 498, 503
Great Britain, Admiralty Courts, **12**, 388-389; *See also* British colonies, N. Am., Vice-Adm. and Great Britain, High Court of and Vice-Adm.
alliance with U. S., **12**, 417 and *n*, 418
and Franco-Am. relations, 1775-1795, **4**, 305-316, **13**, 3-8; Navigation Act of 1696, **14**, 505-515; Spain in Revolution, **1**, 398
astrology in, **13**, 551, 552, 554*n*, 555-557, 558
attacks on Va. shipping feared, **12**, 103*n*

Great Britain (Cont.)
Board of Trade, and N. C. land speculation, **8**, 536-537, 540-547; approves revision of N. Y. laws, **15**, 339; Burke on, **14**, 402; currency policy for colonies, **10**, 157*n*, 176-180; interviews colonial agent, **12**, 386; Locke and origins of, **14**, 370-402; orders reform of Va. land policy, **3**, 503-514; patronage of, **15**, 194; settles boundary dispute, Mass.-N. H., **15**, 43
Civil War, **5**, 533-541
colonial theories of empire discussed, **5**, 37-51, 60
colonizing objectives in 1585, **6**, 229
commercial policy disliked in U. S., **12**, 587-588 and *n*
conditions in, 1793-1794, **12**, 608-609
Constitution, Bland on, **10**, 65-74, 77-79; viewed in Va., **6**, 385, 386*n*, 389, 397
cooperation with U. S. favored, **12**, 245
courts, seriatim opinions in, **10**, 354
currency reform, **14**, 378-393
customs commissioners, and colonial trade, **14**, 498, 499, 500-501, 504, 506, 507, 508, 514-515
debt in 1763, **10**, 545
defense affects trade policy, **4**, 312 and *n*, 315-316
Dutch relations with, **12**, 632-633
early explorations of, **12**, 447-455
empire, centralization under Stuarts, **15**, 298-311, 452-466; criticized in 1800's, **8**, 92; 18th and 19th centuries, **2**, 406-413; federalism encouraged in, **3**, 8-9
exports to Br. W. Ind. v. continental colonies, **8**, 395
foreign policy in 18th century, **1**, 139-150
foreign trade in late 17th century, **14**, 496-497
High Court of Admiralty, **12**, 626, **13**, 169-183
House of Lords, and Navigation Act of 1696, **14**, 494-515
in historiography of Am. Revolution, **14**, 3-15
Indian policy in Va., **1**, 65-82
invasion by France proposed, **12**, 641, **14**, 74-84
Jefferson's attitude toward, **5**, 479 and *n*
king's powers discussed, **5**, 38-45, 47 and *n*-50, 60, 74; supported by Bland, **10**, 67-69
land processioning in, **6**, 417-419
legal precedents on right to counsel, **11**, 3-12
Lords of Trade, and revocation of charters, **15**, 298-311, 452-466; and Sarah Drummond's petition, **13**, 355, 356, 357, 375; inefficiency of, **14**, 375; records in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 317-331
naval policy, 1778, **13**, 3-25
naval power, 1790's, **12**, 609
New England moves to rejoin, **15**, 423, 427, 435
Parliament, *See* Parliament
politics during Seven Years War, **9**, 321-335
privy council, and control of colonial trade, **14**, 499-500; and N. C. land speculation, **8**, 538, 540, 542-543; on Va. land policy, **3**, 511
propaganda against U. S., 1780's, **15**, 217-223
relations with France, affect colonial policy, **8**, 395, 396, 397; 1745-1748, **14**, 516-535; 1790, **9**, 490 and *n*; 1795, **13**, 169, 175-176, 181, 182-183; in Napoleonic Wars, **14**, 196-217
relations with Spain, **15**, 168-190, 310 and *n*
relations with U. S., 1783, **3**, 581-585; 1790's, **12**, 608-612, 619-627; 1794, **7**, 183*n*, 184 and *n*, 187; 1796-1800, **11**, 592-632; 1798, **6**, 279-280; 1798-1800, **6**, 628-630; 1807-1808, **10**, 534, **15**, 435
revolutionary leaders on government, **12**, 421
rivalry with Spain in 16th cent., **6**, 215-216, 222-225
Secretary of State for Colonies, patronage of, **15**, 191-200
smallpox inoculation in, **13**, 476-492
tariff against proposed, **3**, 542 and *n*
tobacco exports, 1725-43, **14**, 127
trade with U. S. during Revolution, **4**, 306-307, 308 and *n*; after Revolution, **1**, 162, **4**, 309-316; 1790's, **12**, 590; 1795-1805, **13**, 169-183; regulated, **1**, 162, 164; Washington on, **2**, 205
transit of Venus, observations of, **13**, 499-518
Tudor expansion, **14**, 309-316
Treasury, patronage of, **15**, 195-196
union with Scotland, Franklin on, **3**, 539-540 and *n*
uses convoys, **3**, 182-207
Vice-Admiralty Courts established in colonies, **14**, 502-504, 506, 507-509
protested against by U. S., **13**, 173-174
See also Great Britain, Admiralty and under British colonies, N. Am.

Great Britain (Cont.)
Va. debts to, **12**, 515
war with Holland, **3**, 183; U. S. discussed, **15**, 440-451
See also British army, colonies, etc. and under specific colonies and wars
Great Lakes area, described, **11**, 626-628
Greece, revolution fostered by French, **9**, 493-495
Greeks, emigration to America proposed, **7**, 432
Green, Mr., chaplain in Revolution, **6**, 100 and *n*
Green, Ashbel, Rev., **2**, 365, **4**, 174*n*, **6**, 61, 63, **11**, 282, **12**, 73
Green, Constance McL., *Eli Whitney and the Birth of Am. Technology*, reviewed, **14**, 471-472
Green, E. R. R., reviews *The Character of Early Welsh Emigration to the U. S.*, by Dodd, **11**, 331-332
"The 'Strange Humors' That Drove the Scotch-Irish to America, 1729," **12**, 113-123
Green, F. C., *Jean-Jacques Rousseau*, reviewed, **14**, 89-97
Green, Fletcher M., ed., *Essays in Southern History*, note on, **7**, 345
reviews *The Completion of Independence, 1790-1830*, by Krout and Fox, **2**, 413-415; *A Constitutional History of Ga.*, by Saye, **6**, 552-553
Green, Paul, *The Common Glory*, reviewed, **6**, 557-558
Green, Samuel Abbott, **3**, 494, **10**, 405, 406, 408, 409-410
Green, Samuel M., reviews *Edward Hicks*, by Ford, **10**, 291-294
Green, Vivian H. H., *The Hanoverians*, note on, **7**, 520-521
Green, William, N. Y., **3**, 40*n*
Green, William, Va., **3**, 111 and *n*-112
Greenaway, R., Capt., **10**, 404, 409
Greenbie, Marjorie Barstow, and Greenbie, *Hoof Beats to Heaven*, reviewed, **13**, 595-596
Greenbie, Sydney, and Greenbie, *Hoof Beats to Heaven*, reviewed, **13**, 595-596
Greene, Evarts B., *Church and State*, reviewed, **5**, 445
reviews *Quebec to Carolina in 1785-1786*, ed. by Louis B. Wright and Marion Tinling, **1**, 184-187
The Revolutionary Generation, 1763-1790, reviewed, **1**, 317-318
and Richard B. Morris, *A Guide to the Principal Sources for Early Am. History (1600-1800) in the City of N. Y.*, reviewed, **11**, 509-510
Greene, Howard, and Smith, eds., *The Journals of Welcome Arnold Greene*, reviewed, **15**, 408-409
Greene, Jack P., "Landon Carter and the Pistole Fee Dispute," **14**, 66-69, letter to editor on, **15**, 460
"The Publication of the Official Records of the Southern Colonies," a review article, **14**, 268-280
Greene, Nathanael, Gen., and Hamilton, **9**, 150, **12**, 200*n*, 208*n*
at Eutaw Springs, **5**, 378
in French and Indian war, **14**, 32; southern campaign, 1780-81, **14**, 158, 160, 168, 174
on Cincinnati, **5**, 7, 8, 14; J. Reed, **8**, 410; scarcities in army, **3**, 389*n*
ordered to sieze Mayor of N. Y., **3**, 43
papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360
respect for, **3**, 17
reviews sentence against Thomas Hickey, **3**, 40
Greene, Thomas, **14**, 421
Greene County, Pa., and *Horn Papers*, **4**, 415-418, 422, 425, 428 and *n*, 438
Greene County Historical Society, **4**, 119, 120, 417, 425 and *n*-429, 438
Greenham, Richard, **14**, 340
Greenhouses, **3**, 365
Greenhow, James G., Dr., **12**, 557*n*
Greenhow, Samuel, **12**, 527, 531, 557 and *n*, 562*n*
Greenland, fur trade on, **13**, 190
Greenleaf, Sheriff, and Shays's Rebellion, **5**, 87, 92, 93, **9**, 53
Greenleaf, Benjamin, **6**, 611
Greenleaf, Elizabeth, **8**, 247
Greenleaf, Robert, **10**, 403, 409-410
Greenleaf, Thomas, **4**, 153
Greenleaf, William, **3**, 121, 122
Greenlee, William B., **2**, 292
Greenly, A. H., *A Bibliography of Father Richard's Press in Detroit*, reviewed, **13**, 434-436
Green's inn, Stafford Springs, **3**, 158
Greenslet, Ferris, *The Lowells and Their Seven Worlds*, reviewed, **4**, 117-118
Greenville College, Tenn., **2**, 390
Greenwich Hospital duty, **5**, 208
Greenwood, Isaac, **10**, 615
Greenwood, Ormerod, ed., *The Protestant Dissenting Deputies*, by Manning, reviewed, **10**, 478-480
Greg, John, **3**, 257 and *n*
Gregg, Andrew, **12**, 607

Grégoire, Abbé, **8**, 341, 344
Gregorie, Anne King, ed., *Records of the Court of Chancery of S. C., 1671-1770*, reviewed, **8**, 155-157
Gregory, David, **13**, 461, 469*n*
Gregory, James, Dr., **6**, 575
Gregory, Roger, Mrs., **2**, 176, 189
Grenada, **7**, 436
Grendelier, Xenophon, **4**, 424*n*
Grenier, Fernand, ed., *Papiers Contrecoeur et Autres Documents Concernant le Conflit Anglo-français sur l'Ohio de 1745 à 1756*, reviewed, **11**, 470-472
Grenville, Lord, **12**, 610, 621
Grenville, George, and colonial representation in parliament, **7**, 356*n*; Fauchet dispatch, **7**, 183*n*-184*n*, 194*n*; Molasses Act, **8**, 404; Stamp Act, **5**, 313 and *n*, 330*n*, **7**, 353-392 (letter to editor on, **7**, 667), **10**, 544-546, 553-558, **11**, 157-158
  approached by Bowles, **6**, 12-13, 14, 20
  attacked in prints, **10**, 519, 540-541
  Foster on, **8**, 91
  imperial plan for colonies, **10**, 544-546, 554, 558-559
  in 1748, **14**, 523*n*
  on Franco-Am. relations, 1793, **4**, 313; taxation of colonies, **5**, 337-338, **7**, 356 and *n*, 359, 361, 380-381; virtual representation, **5**, 335
Grenville, James, **14**, 523*n*
Grenville, Richard (1541-1591), **6**, 209, 219, 220-221, 222, 223, 225, 231, **14**, 315, 316
Grenville, Richard, (1711-1779), **14**, 523*n*
Grenville, William Wyndam, **11**, 592-593, 594, 612*n*, 619*n*
Grew, Nehemiah, **3**, 220
Grew, Theophilus, **10**, 592
Grey, Elizabeth, Countess of Kent, **14**, 18
Grey, Forde, Earl of Tankerville, **14**, 389*n*, 402
Grey, Jane, Lady, **8**, 372
Grey, Thomas, Earl of Stamford, **14**, 389*n*
Gribelin, S., engraver, **1**, 63*n*
Gridley, Jeremy, **9**, 31
Griffin, Gillett G., reviews *English Children's Books, 1600-1900*, by Muir, **13**, 283-285
Griffin, John W., *Here They Once Stood*, reviewed, **8**, 605-606
Griffin, Nicholas, **5**, 575
Griffin, Samuel, **12**, 235
Griffiths, Robert, **7**, 440
Griffitts, Isaac, **11**, 389
Griggs, Robert, **12**, 579-580
Grigsby, Hugh Blair, **3**, 112 and *n*, **10**, 39-40
Grimes, Alan Pendleton, *Am. Political Thought*, reviewed, **12**, 493-494
Grimes, William, **8**, 552-560
Grimké sisters, **1**, 361
Grindal, Edmund, Bishop of London, **6**, 418
Grinder, Robert, **13**, 307, 309, 315-317
Grinder, Robert, Mrs., **13**, 315-317
Grinnan papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 375
Grinstein, Hyman B., reviews Broches' *Jews in New England*, **4**, 534-535
  The Rise of the Jewish Community of N. Y., 1654-1860, reviewed, **3**, 444-445
Grippe, Cuthbert, **11**, 34
Griswold, Matthew, Gov. of Conn., **6**, 97 and *n*
Griswold, Rufus W., **8**, 51
Griswold family, papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 399
Groce, George C., reviews *Primitive Painters in America*, by Lipman and Winchester, **8**, 450-451; *Princeton Portraits*, by Egbert, **6**, 334-335
  and Wallace, *The N. Y. Historical Society's Dictionary of Artists in America, 1564-1860*, reviewed, **15**, 267-268
Grog, described, **10**, 205*n*
Gronau, Israel Christian, **14**, 220*n*, **15**, 233*n*
Gronovius, John, **13**, 543*n*
Gros, John Daniel, **11**, 404
Grotius, Hugo, **5**, 542, **11**, 232, 250, 406
Groube, Samuel, **8**, 195-197
Grout, Jonathan, **12**, 238
Grubb, Isabel, ed., *My Irish Journal, 1669-1670*, by Penn, reviewed, **10**, 252
Grube, Bernard Adam, Rev., **3**, 466
Grunwin, Mrs., and Hollis, **7**, 421
Grymes, Councilor, Spotswood's opinion of, **3**, 510
Grymes, John, **5**, 372, **14**, 139
Grymes, Philip L., **11**, 376
Guerard, Gov. of S. C., **5**, 9
Guerlac, Henry, reviews *Science since 1500*, by Pledge, **5**, 133-135
Guicciardini, Francesco, **4**, 285*n*
Guild, Charles H., **2**, 288
Guilford, Lord, and S. P. C. K., **2**, 343
Guilford, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 322
Guilford county, N. C., **2**, 379-380
Guilford Court House, battle of, **14**, 174
Guillot, Francis, **11**, 344
Gum Arabic, trade in, **5**, 350*n*
Gunn, James P., Sen., **13**, 225*n*
Guns, trading imported to Va., **2**, 297, 313

Gurley, Mr., **3**, 288
Gustavus, pseud., 484*n*
Gutheim, Albert, *The Potomac*, reviewed, **7**, 477-479
Guthrie, Dwight Raymond, *John McMillan*, reviewed, **10**, 486-487
Guthrie, William, **1**, 222
Guttenberg, Carl, **10**, 523
Guttridge, G. H., *The Early Career of Lord Rockingham, 1730-1765*, reviewed, **10**, 636
reviews *King James VI and I*, by Wilson; *England in the Reign of Charles II*, by Ogg; *England in the Reigns of James II and William III*, by Ogg; *William III*, by Ogg; and *The Later Stuarts*, by Clark, **14**, 112-114; *The Structure of Politics at the Accession of George III*, 2d ed., by Namier, **15**, 257-258
Guy, Ebenezer, **3**, 153
Guy, Henry, **4**, 329*n*
Guyton-Moreau, on Barlow, **8**, 339-340
Gwatkin, Thomas, **9**, 81-85, **10**, 49
Gwither, Nicholas, **14**, 422
Gwynn, William, **8**, 240
Gwynn's Island, **15**, 501*n*, 505, 505*n*

H

Haak, Albert, **6**, 357
Habeas corpus, **11**, 19, **15**, 89 and *n*-90
Haber, Francis C., trivia by, **15**, 522
Habersham, James, **14**, 50, 59, **15**, 243
Habersham, John, **14**, 50, 59
Habersham, Joseph, **14**, 50, 59
Hacker, Louis M., *Alexander Hamilton in the Am. Tradition*, reviewed, **15**, 117-120
The Shaping of the Am. Tradition, reviewed, **5**, 111-115
Haddam, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 319
Haddock, Nicholas, Adm., **15**, 181, 189
Haddonfield, N. J., **8**, 500
Hafen, LeRoy R., reviews *The Lost Pathfinder. Zebulon Montgomery Pike*, by Hollon, **7**, 333-335
Haffenden, Philip S., "The Crown and the Colonial Charters, 1675-1688: Part I," **15**, 297-311; Part II, **15**, 452-456
reviews *The Development of the Treasury, 1660-1702*, by Baxter, **15**, 400-402; *The High Church Party, 1688-1718*, by Every, **14**, 449-450
Hagberg, Knut, *Carl Linnaeus*, reviewed, **10**, 661-664
Hager, Jonathan, **4**, 419, 420 and *n*, 432*n*, 436, 442
Hagerstown, Md., **4**, 418, 419 and *n*-420
Haid, John Jacob, engraving by, reproduced, **14**, opp. 218
Haies, Thomas, deputy gov. of Bahamas, **2**, 43
Haiman, Miecislaus, *Kosciuszko, Leader and Exile*, reviewed, **4**, 382-384
Kosciusko in the Am. Revolution, reviewed, **1**, 89
Haiti, imprints in Harvard College library, **3**, 490
Haitian refugees, **9**, 19-21
Hakluyt, Richard, of Middle Temple, **12**, 454
Hakluyt, Richard, the elder, and explorations, **13**, 193, 198
influence on Gosnold, **6**, 413
on Indians, **1**, 66-67, 70-71; missionaries, **1**, 67
The Principal Navigations, **6**, 208, 211-212, 215-218, **12**, 447-455
prints story of Newport's privateering, **11**, 31
propaganda work of, **14**, 316
Hakluyt, Richard, the younger, **6**, 211-212, 215-218, 234, 409, 410-415
Halberds, used by Braddock's army, **4**, 126, 141
Hale, George Ellery, **1**, 203
Hale, Nathan, **6**, 97 and *n*, **12**, 297*n*
Hale, Nathaniel C., *Va. Venturer: A Historical Biography of William Claiborne*, reviewed, **9**, 428-430
Hale, Richard W., Jr., *Story of Bar Harbor*, reviewed, **7**, 171-173
Tercentenary History of the Roxbury Latin School, 1645-1945, reviewed, **4**, 368-369
reviews *Captain Dauntless, the Story of Nicholas Biddle of the Continental Navy*, by Clark, **6**, 679; *Isaac Hull*, by Grant, **5**, 429-430
Hale, Robert, **15**, 518
Hale, Salma, **4**, 272
Hales, Matthew, Sir, **4**, 285*n*
Hales, Stephen, **3**, 232, 238*n*, 239, **11**, 554*n*
Halévy, Elie, **4**, 279
Haliday, Sam, **11**, 221
Halifax, Lord, *See* Dunk, George Montague
Halifax, N. S., **5**, 567-570
Halifax, Va., **11**, 195*n*
Halket, Francis, Capt., **4**, 125
Halket, James, Lt., **4**, 125
Halket, Peter, Sir, **4**, 125 and *n*, 140

Hall, A. R., *Ballistics in the 17th Century*, reviewed, **10**, 319-321
The Scientific Revolution, 1500-1800, reviewed, **13**, 114-115
Hall, Alfred B., **13**, opp. 334
Hall, David, **1**, 228, **5**, 189
Hall, David, Jr., **3**, 175
Hall, David, Mrs., **3**, 175, 176, 180
Hall, James, **2**, 381, **5**, 59, 73, **6**, 67
Hall, John, **11**, 400
Hall, Lyman, **9**, 168*n*, **14**, 52, 58 and *n*
Hall, Margaret Esther, ed., *The Alexander Hamilton Reader*, reviewed, **15**, 107
Hall, Michael G., appointed research associate, **13**, 455
"The House of Lords, Edward Randolph, and the Navigation Act of 1696," **14**, 494-515
reviews *The Intelligence of the Secretaries of State & Their Monopoly of Licensed News, 1660-1688*, by Fraser, **14**, 297-298; *The Lion and the Throne: The Life and Times of Sir Edward Coke (1552-1634)*, by Bowen, **15**, 264-265
Hall, Street, Lt. Col., **6**, 96 and *n*
Hall, Wilmer L., ed., *Executive Journals of the Council of Va.*, reviewed, **4**, 116-117; *Journals of the Council of the State of Va.*, III, reviewed, **12**, 142-145; *Vestry Book of Upper Parish, Nansemond County, Va., 1743-1793*, reviewed, **8**, 470-471
Hallam, Lewis, Jr., **9**, 11
Hallam, Mirvin, **9**, 16
Hallam and Henry, theatre company, **9**, 12, 15
Hallam theater company, in Williamsburg, Va., **6**, 444
Haller, William, Jr., *Liberty and Reformation in the Puritan Revolution*, reviewed, **13**, 401-408
The Puritan Frontier, reviewed, **9**, 121-122
Hallett, Robert, Capt., **11**, 29, 30, 33
Halley, Edmund, **3**, 220, 232, 233, **13**, 343 and *nn*, 469*n*, 499-500, 503*n*, 504, 509
Hallowell, Richard, **10**, 414, 416
Hallowell, Thomas, **3**, 174
Halton, Robert, **8**, 537
Ham, Tom, *Give Us This Valley*, reviewed, **10**, 668, 669-670
Hambleton, Philip, **5**, 575
Hamburg, annexation to France proposed, **12**, 641
Hamilton, Col., British consul at Norfolk, **11**, 632 and *n*
Hamilton, Alexander, admires Caesar, **12**, 289-291, 293, 295, 307 and *n*; Napoleon, **12**, 321*n*
adopts Demosthenes' maxim, **12**, 618
age of, Pickering on, **13**, 453-454
ambition of, **12**, 250-251, 291-297
and Adams, **12**, 260*n*, 264, 321, 412-420, 426, 644
and Beckley, **12**, 438, **13**, 42, 43
and Burr, **4**, 208, 215, 216-218, **12**, 308, 327-328
and Cincinnati, **12**, 298-299, 302, 303
and College of N. J., **6**, 53
and emancipation of Latin America, **11**, 43-50
and Jefferson, **5**, 488 and *n*; criticizes financial policies, **2**, 265, **3**, 269-280, **12**, 277, **13**, 42; on administration, **12**, 270*n*; on La., **12**, 271-272; supports for Presidency, **4**, 216
and judicial review, **8**, 57
and Linn, **4**, 157, 158
and Madison, **1**, 247*n*, 248 and *n*, **3**, 567-568 and *n*, **13**, 240*n*
and Mercy Warren, **10**, 378, 395
and origin of political parties, **12**, 221-251
and Reynolds affair, **12**, 317*n*, 335-337, 438, **13**, 42*n*, 238 and *n*
and Samuel Seabury, **4**, 54-55
and Santo Domingo revolt, **12**, 624*n*
and states' rights, **1**, 100-101 and *nn*
and Washington, admired by, **12**, 254; characterizes, **12**, 200-201; contrasted with, **12**, 204 and *n*; dependence on, **12**, 251-253, 319 and *n*; *Farewell Address*, **4**, 208, 220-221, **12**, 262, 279, and *n*; influences, **12**, 258-263; on neutrality policy, **3**, 533; quarrel with, **12**, 199-216; resigns from staff, **12**, 199, 200; Thanksgiving proclamations, **3**, 562; war-time co-operation with, **12**, 205-206 and *n*, 211; writes letters and addresses for, **12**, 205-206 and *n*, 207, 209-210
and XYZ affair, **7**, 9
announces retirement, **12**, 324
aristocratic attitude of, **5**, 225
as conservative leader, **12**, 248, 268 and *n*
attends cram school in N. J., **12**, 331
attitude toward France, **12**, 271 and *n*, 274, 284*n*, 613, 615-619; Gr. Brit., **12**, 421, **15**, 431
birth date, **12**, 289, 330-332
bust made by Ceracchi, **8**, 29, **12**, 191, 192
character of, **1**, 260 and *n*, **4**, 221, **11**, 599, **12**, 286-291, 296, 323-326 and *nn*

Hamilton, Alexander (Cont.)
charged with misappropriation of funds, **3**, 545-548, **12**, 259-260 and *n*
confides in British, **12**, 609-610
Continentalist, **1**, 250*n*
Convention syllabus, **1**, 247 and *n*, 249 and *nn*, 255-257
criticized by Webster, **12**, 268*n*
death of, **12**, 308-310, 328-329
denies speculators in Congress, **12**, 259
describes hurricane in W. I., **12**, 322 and *n*
early years clarified, **9**, 139-151, **12**, 249
economic program of, **12**, 226-251, 427, **13**, 243-244
editorial relationship with Coleman, **12**, 279-281
effect on Federalist party, **12**, 248-251
elected to N. Y. assembly, **4**, 216
fall in power described, **12**, 318-322
family life in last years, **12**, 323-324 and *n*
Farmer Refuted, **4**, 207, 211, 214
favorite song of, **12**, 298-307
favors army for defense, **12**, 417-418
Federalist, authorship of, **1**, 97-122, 235-264, **3**, 564-567, **12**, 289; J. Q. Adams on, **8**, 51; plans for, **1**, 242-247 and *n*; speed of writing, **4**, 208, 219-220; No. 78, **12**, 30
finances and Treasury, **4**, 208, 220
Hercules Mulligan's account of, **4**, 203-211
in King's College, **4**, 204, 205, 206, 210, 211-214, 219, **12**, 314*n*
influence with Senate Military Committee, **12**, 416*n*
law career, **4**, 157, 208, 215-216, 221
leading American orator, **4**, 344
Letters of Pacificus, **1**, 100*n*
mercantilism and, **15**, 428-432
military career, **4**, 207-208, 210-211, 214-215, 218-219, **12**, 205, 212-216, 263, 320, 324*n*, 416
nationalism, **13**, 155
on Alien and Sedition Acts, **5**, 147*n*; bills of Rights, **11**, 22; Constitution, **4**, 447-448, **9**, 507*n*, **12**, 322 and *n*, **13**, 329-330, 337; excise and land taxes, **12**, 221; elections, **5**, 480*n*, **8**, 211, **12**, 223-224, 225, 413-415; La. Purchase, **12**, 268-281; Morris faction, **13**, 151; paper money, **12**, 222; position of farmers in society, **4**, 55; qualifications for a soldier, **12**, 334-335; state governments, **3**, 25 and *n*; Va. and Ky. Resolutions, **5**, 147; weaknesses of Confederation, **13**, 140-141, 329-330
opportunism of, **12**, 316-317 and *nn*
opposes attack on N. Y. residents, **4**, 216; commercial discrimination, **12**, 588
personal affairs of, **12**, 250*n*
personal appearance, **12**, 187-188
Plutarch's influence on, **12**, 284-290
poems by, **4**, 214
policies inconsistent, **12**, 221-225
political honesty questioned, **12**, 225-226; irresponsibility during 1800, **12**, 320-321; purposes of, **4**, 206, 213, 221, **12**, 243-246, 250; writing cited, **10**, 619
portraits reprinted and discussed, **12**, 187-198
practical nature of ideas, **1**, 262-263
proposes president's term of office, **3**, 566 and *n*-567 and *n*; British constitution for U. S., **1**, 255 and *nn*-258; "Christian Constitutional Society," **12**, 326; coup d'état in N. Y., **12**, 320-321 and *n*
prose style compared with Madison's, **3**, 526-530
pesudonyms of discussed, **12**, 282-297
rated in "greatest" American poll, **3**, 126*n*
religion of, **4**, 206, 213, **12**, 308-329
report on manufactures, **4**, 57, **15**, 429-430
reputation, **1**, 106-107, 111-112, **3**, 125, **8**, 53-56 and *n*, **12**, 278 and *n*
research methods, **1**, 250*n*
Robert Troup's account of, **4**, 203-225
self-righteousness of, **12**, 317 and *n*
shows signs of war strain, 1781, **12**, 201-202
specifies qualifications for wife, **12**, 315
suggests rifling State Department files, **12**, 320*n*
supports Jay Treaty, **12**, 223, 601-602, 605-606 and *n*, 619
toast to in *N.-Y. Post*, **12**, 288*n*
Woodrow Wilson's opinion of, **3**, 125
Hamliton, Alexander, cousin of American Alexander, **9**, 150*n*
Hamilton, Alexander, Dr., **5**, 577, **6**, 351, **11**, 202-203
Hamilton, Alexander (1644), **9**, 71*n*
Hamilton, Andrew, **4**, 182, **7**, 101 and *n*, **11**, 17, 387
Hamilton, Angelica, **12**, 325
Hamilton, Ann, **6**, 588
Hamilton, Dunbar, Earl of Selkirk, **11**, 222
Hamilton, Elizabeth, **9**, 148-150
Hamilton, Elizabeth Schuyler, **11**, 599, **12**, 193, 196-197, 308, 310, 315-316; portrait, **12**, opp. 197
Hamilton, George, Earl of Orkney, Gov. of Va., **11**, 425-426

Hamilton, Hans, **11**, 399*n*
Hamilton, James, brother of Alexander, **9**, 144, 145-147 and *n*, 150
Hamilton, James, father of Alexander, **9**, 142, 143-144 and *n*, 150
Hamilton, James, Gov. of Pa., **3**, 465, **8**, 215, **11**, 399*n*
Hamilton, James A., **12**, 197, 278-279 and *nn*, **13**, 330
Hamilton, John, grants first charter of College of N. J., **6**, 48
Hamilton, John, in Norfolk, **6**, 254 and *n*, **9**, 24*n*
Hamilton, John C., biography of Alexander Hamilton, **4**, 203
on authorship of *Federalist*, **1**, 105*n*, 109, 112; father's last years, **12**, 323 and *n*, 324*n*, 328 and *n*; father's origins, **9**, 140, 142; Randolph, **7**, 189
requests accounts of father's life, **4**, 204, 205
used Madison's "Detatched Memoranda," **3**, 535*n*
Hamilton, Milton W., ed., *The Papers of Sir William Johnson*, Vol. 10, reviewed, **9**, 276-277; Vol. 11, reviewed, **12**, 169-171
Hamilton, Ninian Bell, **4**, 479, 480
Hamilton, Peter J., **15**, 485, 491
Hamilton, Philip, **4**, 162, **9**, 148 and *n*, **12**, 197, 324-325 and *n*
Hamilton, Price, **12**, 324*n*
Hamilton, Robert, **9**, 150
Hamilton, Schuyler, Gen., **12**, 194-195, 302, 303
Hamilton, William, of Woodlands, **3**, 363, **6**, 587-588, 590
Hamilton, William, uncle of A. Hamilton, **9**, 150
Hamilton, William Baskerville, *Anglo-American Law on the Frontier: Thomas Rodney and His Territorial Cases*, reviewed, **11**, 320-322
reviews *Benefit of Clergy in America & Related Matters*, by Dalzell, **12**, 667-668; *The First Copyright Statute*, by Ransom, **14**, 118-119
Hamlin, Talbot, *Benjamin Henry Latrobe*, reviewed, **13**, 288-289
Greek Revival Architecture in America, reviewed, **1**, 413-417
reviews *Architecture of the Old Northwest Territory*, by Newcomb, **8**, 260-262
Hammond, Bray, *Banks and Politics in America from the Revolution to the Civil War*, reviewed, **15**, 544-547
Hammond, George, British minister to U. S., **4**, 309, **7**, 182, 183*n*-184*n*, 185, 193, 194*n*, 197, **11**, 592, 594, 599
Hammond, Laurence, **7**, 105 and *n*
Hammond papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 382
Hamor, Ralph, on Henrico, **14**, 334-335
A True Discourse of the Present State of Va., ed. by Rowse, reviewed, **15**, 286-287
Hampden, John, **6**, 203, **11**, 67
Hampden-Sydney College, **2**, 368, 371-378, **3**, 315, **5**, 72, **10**, 609
Hampe, John Henry, **3**, 256
Hampshire county, Mass., **5**, 80, 85, 86, 87, 89
Hampshire Gazette, **9**, 165*n*
Hampton Roads, Va., **3**, 201
Hanan, Robert, **6**, 434*n*
Hanbury, John, **14**, 42, 44
Hanbury, William, **3**, 241
Hanbury, William, Rev., **3**, 344
Hance, John, **14**, 351-352
Hanceford, John, **14**, 422*n*
Hancock, Lawyer, of Botetourt co., Va., **6**, 15
Hancock, John, amendments to Constitution proposed, **15**, 90 and *n*-91
and Declaration of Independence, **2**, 241*n*, 247 and *n*; Gov. Hutchinson, **6**, 610 and *n*; ratification of Constitution, **3**, 29, 32, **15**, 74-79, 90 and *n*-91 and *n*
cited as Mass. leader before Revolution, **7**, 531
defends bonus for officers, **9**, 37
elected governor of Mass., 1787, **5**, 89-90, 93, **9**, 53, **13**, 243
gift to Harvard College library, **3**, 488
on Congress' resolves on treason, **3**, 39
proscribed by parliament, **4**, 510*n*
prosecuted by Customs Commissioners, **4**, 499-504
refuses reelection as governor, **13**, 242*n*
sloop seized, **6**, 612
toasted in colonies, **11**, 64
vanity of, **15**, 78 and *n*
Hancock, Thomas, **3**, 488, **10**, 162, 599, **11**, 101, **13**, 503*n*
Hand, Moses, **7**, 394
Handbills, political, **14**, 70-73; ill. between 72 and 73
See also Broadsides
Handel, George F., **7**, 42-44, 46, 49, 50, **12**, 387
Handlin, Mary F., and Oscar Handlin, *Commonwealth, a Study of The Role of Government in the Am. Economy:*

Handlin, Mary F. (Cont.)
Mass., 1774-1861, reviewed, **5**, 273-277; "Revolutionary Economic Policy in Mass.," **4**, 3-26
Handlin, Oscar, ed., *This Was America*, reviewed, **6**, 669-671
reviews *Am. Capitalism 1607-1800*, by Rochester, **7**, 516-517; *Am. History as Interpreted by German Historians from 1770 to 1815*, by Doll, **7**, 323-324; *Colonists in Bondage*, by Smith, **5**, 109-110; *A Mirror for Americans: Life and Manners in the U. S. 1790-1870*, ed. by Tryon, **10**, 323-324; *Rise of the Jewish Community of N. Y., 1654-1860*, by Grinstein, **3**, 444-445; *Yankee Exodus*, by Holbrook, **8**, 140-141
The Uprooted, reviewed, **9**, 250-251
and Mary Flug Handlin, *Commonwealth, a Study of the Role of Government in the Am. Economy: Mass., 1774-1861*, reviewed, **5**, 273-277; "Origins of the Southern Labor System," **7**, 199-222; "Revolutionary Economic Policy in Mass.," **4**, 3-26
and others, *Harvard Guide to Am. History*, reviewed, **12**, 352-355
Hanford, James Holly, reviews *That Grand Whig, Milton*, by Sensabaugh, **10**, 303-306
Hangings, described, **13**, 565-568
Hanke, Lewis, *Bartolomé de las Casas*, reviewed, **9**, 552-554, **10**, 274-275
The Spanish Struggle for Justice in the Conquest of America, reviewed, **7**, 292-294
Hanna, Alfred J., *Recommended Readings on Fla.*, reviewed, **4**, 392
reviews *Fla. Fiasco*, by Patrick, **11**, 648-649
and Branch Cabell, *The St. Johns: A Parade of Diversities*, reviewed, **1**, 326-327
Hannastown, Pa., **4**, 422
Hannay, George, **4**, 329*n*
Hannay, Patrick, **2**, 137
Hanover, Pa., Presbytery, **5**, 54
Hanover, Va., Presbytery, **2**, 367-369
Hanover county, Va., **2**, 367, **6**, 425, 428
Hanrick, Capt., on privateers in W. Ind., **3**, 197
Hansen, Mr., **4**, 486-487
Hansford, Edward, **15**, 255
Hanson, Alexander Contee, **4**, 456, **12**, 32*n*
Haraszti, Zoltán, ed., *The Bay Psalm Book*, reviewed, **14**, 619-621
The Enigma of the Bay Psalm Book, reviewed, **14**, 619-621
John Adams and the Prophets of Progress, reviewed, **9**, 410-414
"John Adams Flays a Philosophe: Annotations on Condorcet's *Progress of the Human Mind*, **7**, 223-254
"The 32nd Discourse on Davila," **11**, 89-92; letters to editor on, **11**, 335, **13**, 299
Harbeck collection, in Huntington Library, **1**, 206
Harbison, E. Harris, *Religious Perspectives of College Teaching in History*, note on, **7**, 661-662
reviews *History and Human Relations*, by Butterfield, **9**, 414-416; *Ideas and Men*, by Brinton, **8**, 122-124
Harbison, Winifred A., *The Am. Constitution: Its Origins and Development*, reviewed, **6**, 671-672
Harbord, Harbord, 1st Lord Suffield, **6**, 587
Harcourt, Robert, **1**, 273
Hardeman, Thomas J., **10**, 96
Hardeman county, Tenn., **10**, 96
Harding, Chester, **7**, 394, **8**, 34-35, 45; ill., **8**, between 32 and 33
Hardman, Joseph, **7**, 268-269
Hardtman, John, **4**, 415, 420*n*
Hardwick, Mass., **9**, 158, 163
Hardwicke, Earl of, *See* Yorke, Philip
Hardy, Charles, Gov., **14**, 45-46
Hardy, Richard, **6**, 428*n*
Hardy, Thomas, **6**, opp. 3, **8**, 334, 337*n*, 338
Hare, Stephen, **11**, 28
Harford, Joseph, **15**, 22-27
Harford county, Md., **4**, 459, 465
Haring, Peter, **6**, 246*n*, 248-249
Harington, John, Sir, **3**, 323
Hariot, Thomas, **1**, 68 and *n*, **6**, 222, **13**, 195*n*, 199-200, **14**, 316
Harison, Richard, **12**, 197, 314*n*
Harkins, William G., reviews *Evolution of the Am. Public Library, 1653-1876*, by Thompson, **10**, 502-504
Harley, Robert, Earl of Oxford, **11**, 430, 431
Harlow, Vincent Todd, *The Founding of the Second British Empire, 1763-1793*. Vol. 1, reviewed, **10**, 328-332
Harmar, Josiah, Brig. Gen., **1**, 360, 362
Harmon, Nolan B., Jr., *Famous Case of Myra Clark Gaines*, reviewed, **4**, 241-243
Harper, Lawrence A., reviews *Capitalism in Amsterdam in the 17th Century*, by Barbour, **8**, 133-134

Harper, Robert Goodloe, **5**, 482, **6**, 281 and *n*, **7**, 10, 14*n*, 22, **8**, 207, 208*n*
Harper's Magazine, **3**, 535
Harrigan, Anthony, reviews *Early English Churches in America, 1607-1807*, by Dorsey, **10**, 289-290
Harrington, Earl of, *See* Stanhope, William, 1st Earl
Harrington, J. C., reviews *Early New England Potters and Their Wares*, by Watkins, **8**, 306-307
Harrington, James, and Pa. Constitution, **4**, 277*n*
cited by Adams, **4**, 270
Hollis and, **4**, 268, **7**, 414 and *n*, 441
influence of in politics, **11**, 231; on C. Macaulay, **6**, 176, 198, 202; on Hutcheson, **11**, 246, 248; on Scottish and Am. thought, **11**, 237-239
on colonies, **14**, 374
read in Scotland and Ireland, **11**, 225
Harrington, Virginia D., reviews *N. Y. Triumvirate*, by Dillon, **7**, 150-151
Harris, Burton, *John Colter*, reviewed, **10**, 272-274
Harris, Charles, **2**, 384
Harris, Christopher, **13**, 199
Harris, Elizabeth, **2**, 147
Harris, James, **6**, 192
Harris, James, Earl of Malmesbury, **12**, 633, **13**, 175
Harris, John, Dr., **3**, 224, 225
Harris, John, Negro in Va., **12**, 577
Harris, John, of Pa., **3**, 483
Harris, Marshall, *Origin of the Land Tenure System in the U. S.*, reviewed, **11**, 319
Harris, William, **7**, 411*n*, 427, 435, 437, 439, 443 and *n*
Harrison, Benjamin, II, d. 1712, **3**, 504
Harrison, Benjamin, III, d. 1710, **2**, 47, 53
Harrison, Benjamin, IV, **5**, 371, 372
Harrison, Benjamin, V, the Signer, d. 1791, and Continental Congress, **10**, 55, **11**, 342; Hazard's State Papers, **12**, 50
buys land in Williamsburg, **5**, 372
on importing slaves, **2**, 308; origin of Declaration of Independence, **2**, 241 *nn*
opposed by Jefferson, **2**, 91
property in Va. listed, **11**, 358*n*, 362, 364, 376
visited by Rochambeau, **10**, 222
Washington's letter to, **12**, 209*n*
Harrison, Benjamin, VII, d. 1842, rents Westover, **1**, 367, 369*n*
Harrison, Benjamin, Col., of Brandon, 1796, **3**, 290
Harrison, Benjamin, of Md., **4**, 459
Harrison, Carter, **3**, 290
Harrison, Carter H., **11**, 376
Harrison, Charles, reviews *Handel's Messiah, a Touchstone of Taste*, by Myers, **5**, 615-616; *The Lowells and Their Seven Worlds*, by Ferris, **4**, 117-118
Thomas Jefferson's Garden Book, 1766-1824, annotated by Betts, **2**, 104-106
Harrison, James, **8**, 501
Harrison, John, Capt., **11**, 445
Harrison, John, Major, **11**, 452
Harrison, Joseph, **12**, 394
Harrison, Lowell H., trivia by, **9**, 215-218
"A Virginian Moves to Ky., 1793," **15**, 201-213
Harrison, Nathaniel, **3**, 112, 113, 114, **5**, 372, **11**, 376
Harrison, Peter, **4**, 263
Harrison, Reuben, Lt., **1**, 401 and *n*, 402*n*
Harrison, Richard, **7**, 93
Harrison, Robert H., **12**, 204, 206 and *n*, 211
Harrison, Thomas, **4**, 275
Harrison, William, **6**, 73
Harrison, William Byrd, **3**, 78-79, 112-115
Harrison, William Henry, **9**, 402-408
Harrison family, property holdings in Va. in 1780's, **11**, 364, 376
Harrisse, Henry, **4**, 333-334
Harrowby, Dudley, Earl of, **13**, 176
Harrower, John, **2**, 306
Harry and John, ship, **11**, 30
Hart, Albert Bushnell, **13**, 146
Hart, Charles Henry, **12**, 191
Hart, Henry H., *Sea Road to the Indies*, reviewed, **8**, 278-280
Hart, James D., *The Popular Book*, reviewed, **8**, 427-429
Hart, Nicholas, **7**, 576
Hartford, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 316-318, 325-326
Hartford Wits, **8**, 327-328
Hartley, David, **1**, 360, **12**, 424-425
Hartley, E. N., *Ironworks on the Saugus*, reviewed, **15**, 278-280
Hartley, Thomas, **12**, 235
Hartlib, Samuel, **13**, 75
Hartnett, Robert C., reviews *Chief Justice: John Marshall and the Growth of the Republic*, by Loth, **6**, 685-686
Hartridge, Walter Charlton, ed., *Letters of Robert Mackay to His Wife*, reviewed, **7**, 500-501
Hartshorn, John, **3**, 177
Hartshorne, Richard, **14**, 350-352

Hartsook, Elisabeth, and Skordas, Gust, *Land Office and Prerogative Court Records of Colonial Md.*, reviewed, **4**, 388-389
Hartwell, Henry, *The Present State of Va., and the College*, **2**, 52
Hartz, Louis, *The Liberal Tradition in America*, reviewed, **12**, 653-655
Harvard, Mass., **9**, 53, **11**, 568
Harvard College, Americana in library, **3**, 487-498
and Great Awakening, **11**, 569, 571-572; transit of Venus, **13**, 502-503
confers honorary degree on Washington, **3**, 119*n*
curriculum of, **3**, 321, 324, **6**, 47
faculty's political principles stated, **3**, 120
Federalism in, **13**, 226 and *n*
gifts to, **2**, 39-40, **15**, 44; from Hollis and family, **4**, 268, 281, 286*n*, **6**, 182, **7**, 407, 414, 416-417, 418*nn*, 430, 431*n*, 436, 437, 442, 443*n*, 445 and *n*-446, 447*n*, 448*n*, **10**, 599
given radical British literature, **12**, 390
influence on Mayhew, **7**, 533-534
library, **3**, 487-498, **10**, 598*n*
moves to Concord, **3**, 119-120
opposes establishment of rival college, **7**, 540
Paley's books used at, **11**, 405, 420, 421*n*
student periodical at, **1**, 224
Harvard Hall, **3**, 487-488
Harvard Medical School, **10**, 611
Harvey, Gideon, Dr., **2**, 344
Harvey, John, Gov. of Va., **13**, 366*n*
Harvey, Marvin, and Douglass Adair, "Was Alexander Hamilton a Christian Statesman?" **12**, 308-329
Harvey, Moses, **9**, 51
Harvie, Jack, Col., **8**, 578 and *n*
Harwell, Richard B., ed., *The Committees of Safety of Westmoreland and Fincastle: Proceedings of the County Committees, 1774-1776*, reviewed, **14**, 279, **15**, 286-287
Haskett, Richard C., "Princeton Before the Revolution: Notes on a Source," **6**, 90-93
"William Paterson, Attorney General of N. J.," **7**, 26-38
Haskins, Charles Homer, **9**, 303
Haskins, George Lee, "Court Records and History," **5**, 547-552
Hasse, Johann Adolph, **7**, 46
Hassler, Ferdinand R., **2**, 280-281
Hastfer, Fredrik Wilhelm, **13**, 534 and *n*
Hastings manuscripts, Huntington Library, **1**, 204
Hatch, Charles E., Jr., *The First Seventeen Years, Va., 1607-1624*, reviewed, **15**, 289
reviews *From Greene Ville to Fallen Timbers*, ed. by Smith, **10**, 457-459; *George Washington's America*, by Tebbel, **12**, 177-178; *Women Camp Followers of the Am. Revolution*, by Blumenthal, **10**, 333-335
Hatch, John, **14**, 425
Hatfield convention, **5**, 84-85
Hathaway, Richard Dean, "'Ye Scheme to Bagge Penne': A Forged Letter Smears Cotton Mather," **10**, 403-421
Hatherly, Timothy, **6**, 75*n*
Hathorn, John, **12**, 235
Hathorne, William, **3**, 323
Hats, importation regulated, **5**, 203
Hatton, Christopher, Sir, **6**, 230
Hatton, John, **5**, 214-215
Hatton, Thomas, **14**, 421, 426, 427
Hatton, William, **14**, 422
Hatzfeld, Col. von, Hessian, **5**, 559-560, 568
Haughton, Robert, **2**, 37
Havana, routes to and from described, **1**, 297-299, 307
Haven, Jason, **14**, 593-597
Havens, George R., *The Age of Ideas: From Reaction to Revolution in 18th Cent. France*, reviewed, **12**, 673-674
Havighurst, Walter, *George Rogers Clark*, reviewed, **10**, 298-300
Hawk, Stephen, **3**, 391*n*
Hawke, ship of war, **10**, 567
Hawkins, Benjamin, Col., **3**, 58, **6**, 20-23, **9**, 193-195, 201, 205
Hawkins, John, **12**, 452
Hawkins, John, Sir, **7**, 45, **14**, 311, 315, 316
Hawkins-McGehee papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 375
Hawley, Ja., **3**, 250
Hawley, Joseph, Major, 268*n*, **9**, 158, 161*n*, 165*n*, **4**, 13
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, **3**, 333, 340-341
Hay, Anthony, **10**, 54
Hay, Peter, Dr., **6**, 445
Haydn, Franz Joseph, **8**, 219, 223
Haydock, Hannah, **3**, 174
Haydock, Henry, **3**, 174
Hayes, Charles, **13**, 344-345
Hayes, Edward, **6**, 413
Hayes, Thérèse Boutinon des, **14**, 132
Hayley, George, **13**, 26-27
Hayne, Robert, **5**, 173

Haynes, Midshipman of British navy, **4**, 132*n*
Hays, I. Minis, **3**, 61-62
Hays, Louise Frederick, *Hero of Hornet's Nest*, reviewed, **4**, 384-386
Haywood, Henry, Rev., **10**, 602
Hazard, Ebenezer, career of, **12**, 44-73
Hazard, Nathaniel, **12**, 45
Hazard, Paul, *European Thought in the 18th Century*, reviewed, **14**, 89-97
Hazard, Samuel, **12**, 45*n*, 73
Hazelton, Simeon, Capt., **9**, 51
Hazen, C. D., **12**, 466-467, 469
Headley, Joel Tyler, **2**, 253
Head-rights system, and Negro land acquisition, **12**, 575, 576-577 and *n*, 580
Healey, J., translated *De Civitate Dei*, **5**, 180
Health, in 18th-century Va., **9**, 82-83
Healy, George R., "The French Jesuits and the Idea of the Noble Savage," **15**, 143-167
reviews *Mirage in the West: A History of the French Image of Am. Society to 1815*, by Echeverria, **15**, 406-407
Heard, Stephen, **14**, 59, 62, 64*n*
Heath, D. C., papers in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 171
Heath, Milton S., *Constructive Liberalism*, reviewed, **13**, 425-427
reviews *Wormsloe*, by Coulter, **13**, 424-425
Heath, Robert, **2**, 33
Heath, William, Gen., **3**, 40, **5**, 9, 13-14, 18-19, **9**, 35-36, 39 and *n*, 51, 52, **12**, 213*n*
Heathcote, Gilbert, **14**, 384 and *n*-385, 387*n*
Heathcote, William, Sir, **11**, 561, 562*n*
Hebden, John, **7**, 44
Heberden, William, **3**, 243
Hebrew, studied in America, **10**, 619, 622, **13**, 347
Heck, Barbara, **2**, 148
Heckewelder, John, **3**, 59
Hecquet, Philippe, **13**, 485
Hector, H. M. S., **3**, 191
Hedges, James B., *The Browns of Providence Plantations: Colonial Years*, reviewed, **9**, 561-563; new approach of, **12**, 459
reviews *Commonwealth, a Study of the Role of Government in the Am. Economy, Mass., 1774-1861*, by Handlin and Handlin, **5**, 273-277; *The House of Baring in Am. Trade and Finance*, by Hidy, **7**, 301-303; *The New Nation*, by Jensen, **8**, 281-283
Heerman, Frederick, **1**, 169
Heffner, Richard D., *A Documentary History of the U. S.*, reviewed, **10**, 498-499
ed., *A Documentary History of the U. S.*, reviewed, **15**, 98
Hegewisch, Prof., ed., *Amerikanisches Magazin*, **1**, 219
Hehl, composed hymns for Moravians, **8**, 220
Heineccius, Johann, **11**, 232, 237
Heinlein, Jay C., "Albert Gallatin: A Pioneer in Public Administration," **7**, 64-94
Heintzelman, Arthur W., ed., *Watercolor Drawings of Thomas Rowlandson*, reviewed, **5**, 436-437
Heister, Daniel, **12**, 235
Heizer, Robert F., *Francis Drake and the California Indians, 1579*, reviewed, **4**, 530; letter to editor on, **5**, 460-462
Helmuth, Justis Heinrich Christian, **14**, 556
Helvetic Confederacy, studied by Jefferson, **5**, 36*n*
"Helvidius," pseud. of Madison, **3**, 533, 567, **12**, 283*n*
Hemings family, **8**, 567-569, 574, 575, 578 and *n*
Hemphill, John M., II, letters to editor, **10**, 672, **12**, 371, **15**, 410
reviews *The Committees of Safety of Westmoreland and Fincastle: Proceedings of the County Committees 1774-1776*, ed. by Harwell, and *A True Discourse of the Present State of Va.*, by Hamor, **15**, 286-287; *His Lordship's Patronage: Offices of Profit in Colonial Md.*, by Owings, **10**, 652-654; *Jonathan Trumbull*, by Weaver, **14**, 286-287; *The Royal African Company*, by Davies, **15**, 280-281
trivia by, **11**, 458-459
Hemphill, Samuel, Rev., **10**, 422-440
Hemphill, W. Edwin, "Examinations of George Wythe Swinney for Forgery and Murder: A Documentary Essay," **12**, 543-574
"George Wythe Courts the Muses," **9**, 338-345
Hemstead, Richard, **12**, 576*n*
Hendel, Johann Wilhelm, **14**, 556
Henderson, Jacob, **5**, 347
Henderson, Richard, **8**, 225
Henderson, Richard, Judge, **4**, 473, 474 and *n*, 482, **8**, 527
Hening, W. W., *Statutes at Large of Va.*, questions on, **3**, 87, 90
Henings, Sally, **5**, 487 and *n*
Henischius, George, *Enchiridion Medicinae in early Va.*, **5**, 178

Henley, Samuel, **10**, 49
Hennepin, Louis, Father, **1**, 57, **15**, 145-146, 154
Henrico, Va., **14**, 334-335, 338-339, 341*n*
Henrico county, Va., **6**, 426-427 and *n*, **13**, 40-41
Henrietta Island, **1**, 275
Henrietta Maria, Queen, **14**, 18
Henry, Prince of Wales, **13**, 353
Henry, James, **11**, 360, 376
Henry, John, **1**, 175, **14**, 482-483
Henry, Matthew, **4**, 347*n*
Henry, Patrick, and two-Penny Act, **10**, 47
appoints Bellini to William and Mary, **4**, 355
candidate for Va. legislature, **5**, 163
captain of Va. troops, **4**, 353*n*
characterized, **8**, 533
circulates facsimile of Dunmore's proclamation, **15**, 494*n*
demagogue, **14**, 8
favors Bill of Rights, **8**, 12-13
Federalists attack, **12**, 20*n*
I. Jefferson on (slave), **8**, 573
influences Jefferson, **5**, 36 and *n*
introduces resolves against Stamp Act, **5**, 320-321
Jefferson on, **4**, 509 and *n*, **8**, 520, 523*n*, 524 and *n*, 531, **14**, 477-479, 481-482
law practice studied, **8**, 520-534
letter of B. Rush to, **8**, 199
literary style of, **3**, 529
on Constitution, **12**, 11, 16, 21, 24, 26, 30, 31, 42; king and Va., **6**, 384*n*; republican government for a continent, **12**, 7; site of national capital, **12**, 18; Stamp Act resolutions, **10**, 51; states in union, **3**, 26; state-supported religion, **3**, 522, 555 and *n*
opposed by Presbyterian clergyman, **5**, 72
paraphrases Addison, **12**, 297*n*
presidential candidate, **12**, 413
property in Va. listed, **11**, 364*n*, 376-377
proscribed by parliament, **4**, 510*n*
reputation as orator, **3**, 520 and *n*
supports established church, **8**, 7, 8-9
Wirt's biography of, **14**, 477-493
Henry, Robert, **4**, 489*n*, 493
Henry, Stuart C., *George Whitefield: Wayfaring Witness*, reviewed, **15**, 275-276
Henry, Thomas R., *Wilderness Messiah*, reviewed, **13**, 293-295
Henry of Prussia, offered American throne, **9**, 55
Henry VII, king of England, **5**, 507
Henshaw, Samuel, **12**, 238, 252
Henshaw, William, **6**, 106 and *n*
Henson, Josiah, **8**, 561
Hepburn, David, **3**, 359-361
Herbals, 18th-cent., **3**, 345-347, **5**, 181, 182
Herbert, Lord, books sent to Harvard, **7**, 446
Herbert, George, **3**, 324, **5**, 506, 527
Herbert, Mary, **8**, 372
Herbert, Thomas, Earl of Pembroke, **14**, 380, 382
Herbs, drying of, **3**, 358-359
Herbst, Josephine, *New Green World*, reviewed, **11**, 498-499
Herder, German, on Franklin, **1**, 221
Herkimer, Nicholas, Gen., **14**, 554
Hermione, privateer of St. Malo, **3**, 193
Herndon, Melvin, *Tobacco in Colonial Va.: "The Sovereign Remedy,"* reviewed, **15**, 292
Herne, Joseph, Sir, **14**, 385*n*
Herodotus, **9**, 8-9
Herport, Brian, **7**, 445*n*
Herring, James, **8**, 37, **12**, 196
Hersey, Abner, Dr., **10**, 611
Hersey, Ezekiel, Dr., **10**, 611
Hershberger, Guy F., reviews *War Comes To Quaker Pa.*, by Davidson, **15**, 532-534
Hervey, James, **9**, 382 and *n*
Hervey, John, Lord, **1**, 148, **15**, 187
Hess, Mary Anthonita, *Am. Tobacco and Central European Policy*, reviewed, **7**, 155-157
Hesseltine, William B., *Pioneer's Mission: The Story of Lyman Copeland Draper*, reviewed, **11**, 496-498
Hessians, Bostwick describes, **6**, 102-103
imprisoned in Charlottesville, **10**, 219, 220
memoirs of J. G. Seume, **5**, 553-570
methods of recruiting, **5**, 554-556
transportation to Am., **5**, 561-567
use by British affects Va. attitude, **8**, 488
Heth papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 382
Hewatt, Alexander, **10**, 165 and *n*
Hewes, Josiah, **6**, 590
Hewlings, J. W., **11**, 86
Hewson, William, Dr., **6**, 573
Hexter, J. H., "Puritanism—Root and Branches," a review of *The Strenuous Puritan: Hugh Peter, 1598-1660*, by Stearns, and *Liberty and Reformation in the Puritan Revolution*, by Haller, **13**, 401-408
Heydon, John, **13**, 556
Heylin, Peter, **4**, 285*n*, **5**, 529 and *n*-530 and *n*, 532, 541

Heywood, Capt., **3**, 120
Heywood, Henry, Rev., **6**, 642
Hibbard, G. R., ed., *Three Elizabethan Pamphlets*, reviewed, **10**, 464-466
Hibbins, William, **6**, 75*n*
Hickey, Thomas, **3**, 40-41, 42, 45
Hickory Boys. *See* Paxton Boys.
Hicks, Whitehead, Mayor of N. Y., **8**, 193, **15**, 336
Hiden, Martha W., *How Justice Grew. Va. Counties*, reviewed, **15**, 292
Hidy, Ralph W., *The House of Baring in Am. Trade and Finance*, reviewed, **7**, 301-303
Higginbotham, Sanford W., *The Keystone in the Democratic Arch: Pa. Politics, 1800-1816*, reviewed, **10**, 460-462
reviews *The Federalism of James A. Bayard*, by Borden, **12**, 489-490
Higgins, Ruth L., reviews *Land Speculation in the Mohawk Country*, by Fox, **7**, 307-308
Higginson, Francis, Rev., **2**, 349
Higginson, John, **10**, 3, 404
Higginson, Stephen, **5**, 11, 14, **9**, 50, **12**, 228*n*, 238, 597
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth, **2**, 253-254
Hildreth, Richard, **7**, 189, **8**, 50 and *n*, **11**, 403, 410, **13**, 144, 336, 337
Hill, Abraham, **14**, 370, 385, 389*n*
Hill, Edward, **2**, 50, **4**, 184
Hill, Edward, Lt. Col., **13**, 365, 370*n*
Hill, Thomas, **4**, 328*n*, **9**, 71
Hill, Wills, 1st Earl of Hillsborough, and William Franklin, **6**, 363, 365 and *n*, 370, 371, 372, 380, 381
Colonial Fellows of Royal Society recommended by, **3**, 257
interviews R. I. agent, **12**, 384-386, 394, 395
loses case in London, **12**, 389
on Am. patronage, **15**, 191-192, 193, 195, 200; Mass. Council, **6**, 613, 624
town in N. C. named for, **4**, 472
Hillard, George S., **2**, 253
Hillary, William, **13**, 490*n*
Hillegas, Michael, **14**, 552*n*, 554
Hillen, Solomon, **7**, 400
Hillhouse, James, **8**, 83
Hillhouse, James Abraham, **2**, 399
Hillhouse family, papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 399
Hillsboro, N. C., **4**, 472, 473, 474 and *n*, 476, 478-480
Hillsboro Supreme Court, N. C., **4**, 475, 477, 480
Hillsborough, Lord, *See* Hill, Wills, 1st Earl of Hillsborough
Hinckley, Thomas, letters in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 324, **6**, 73*n*
Hind, Arthur M., *Engraving in England in the 16th and 17th Centuries. Part I: The Tudor Period*, reviewed, **10**, 130-133; *Part II: The Reign of James I*, reviewed, **13**, 108-110
Hindle, Brooke, "Cadwallader Colden's Extension of the Newtonian Principles," **13**, 459-475
"The March of the Paxton Boys," **3**, 461-486
The Pursuit of Science in Revolutionary America, 1735-1789, reviewed, **14**, 288-290
reviews *An Am. in Europe: The Life of Benjamin Thompson, Count Rumford*, by Larsen, **11**, 501-502; *Ballistics in the 17th Century*, by Hall, **10**, 319-321; *Franklin and Newton*, by Cohen, **14**, 457-459; *Liberty and Property*, by Coleman, **9**, 106-108; *Science and Technology in Providence, 1760-1914*, by Fleming, **9**, 577-578; *Scientists and Amateurs*, by Stimson, **6**, 526-528; *The Selected Writings of Benjamin Rush*, ed. by Runes, **5**, 283-285; *Torchbearer of Freedom: The influence of Richard Price on 18th Cent. Thought*, by Cone, **9**, 432-434; *Yale Science*, by McKeehan, **6**, 336-337; *Yankee Science in the Making*, by Struik, **6**, 335-336
trivia by, **13**, 256, 257
"Witherspoon, Rittenhouse, and Sir Isaac Newton," **15**, 365-372
Hingston, John, **8**, 382
Hinton, R. W. K., reviews *English Overseas Trade during the Centuries of Emergence*, by Ramsay, **15**, 548-550
Hipkiss, Edwin J., reviews *Am. Furniture*, by Nagel, **7**, 643-645
Hippon, Anthony, **11**, 37
Historians, C. M. Andrews, **1**, 3-48
British, **12**, 391-392
Catharine Macaulay's career, **6**, 173-207
Dawson as, **13**, 319-341
Hazard, career of, **12**, 44-73
Historical Magazine, **13**, 319, 325, 333-336, 340
Historical Records Survey, Va., **15**, 3-4, 13
Historical societies, founding of, **3**, 58
Historical Society of Pa., **3**, 89, **4**, 193-194
Historiography, Am. characterized, **10**, 619-620, 623
Andrews, **1**, 11-12, 27-48

Historiography (Cont.)
Becker's literary craftsmanship, **9**, 291-316
Campbell's and Draper's discussions of, **3**, 70-116
change in attitude toward Jefferson, **3**, 123-133
court records and, **4**, 179-180, 197, 202
Dawson, 19th-century revisionist, **13**, 319-341
early Va. historians, **10**, 601
Ebeling's contribution to, **1**, 218-219, **3**, 489-491
English schools of, **15**, 59
English Whigs and, **15**, 59-70
legal, opportunities in, **5**, 547-552
Mather's biographical technique, **2**, 154-163
Miller's contribution to 18th-cent., **10**, 579-627
newspapers and, **4**, 197
of Aaron Burr and election of 1800, **8**, 209*n;* Am. Revolution, **14**, 3-15; Am.-Scottish relations, **11**, 163-178; colonial money, **10**, 153-157; Confederation period, **13**, 139-156; early Am. history, **12**, 456-461; Hamilton, **9**, 140, 145*n;* Plymouth, **15**, 358-364; Puritan New England, **3**, 325-328; Puritanism and music, **8**, 379; Quakers, **10**, 247-254; Randolph's treason charges, **7**, 182, 189-190 and *n;* 10th *Federalist*, **8**, 48-67; Treaty of Aix-la-Chapelle, **14**, 516-518; U. S. Constitution, **8**, 48*n*, 53-61; Vaudreuil expedition, **15**, 483-493
social history, Andrews' comments on, **1**, 9, 12, 33-34; gaps in Am., **12**, 459-460; materials for, **1**, 133-134, 206
Sparks contribution to, **3**, 88*n*
Wirt's *Patrick Henry*, **14**, 477-493
History, books on sell in U. S., **4**, 347
collections in Newberry Library, **2**, 289-290
concepts in 18th-cent. Am., **12**, 91-95
Condorcet on epochs, with Adams' criticisms, **7**, 232-252
Jefferson's use of, **15**, 56-70
Mercy Warren's of Am. Revolution, **10**, 395, 396-402
military written for U. S., **13**, 326-327
Puritan philosophy of, **5**, 510-513
Tweedsmuir's comment on, **1**, 33
use of in politics in 19th cent., **10**, 412-413
See also Am. history
Hitchcock, Daniel, Col., **6**, 107 and *n*
Hitchcock, Edward, Pres. of Amherst, **11**, 418
Hitchcock, Enos, **4**, 49
Hitchcock, John, **9**, 161*n*
Hite, Thomas, **3**, 164
Hoadley, Benjamin, **4**, 270, **11**, 224, 235
Hoar, Daniel, **9**, 161*n*
Hoar, Leonard, **3**, 321, **8**, 385
Hoar, Samuel, Jr., **14**, 574
Hoarding, in Revolutionary Mass., **4**, 13, 15, 21, 22
Hobart, John, Judge, **12**, 415
Hobart, Noah, Rev., **10**, 604
Hobbes, Thomas, **4**, 55*n*, 282, 283, 285*n*, **5**, 541-542, **11**, 234, 245, **14**, 374
Hobday, William, **9**, 18
Hoche, Gen., in French Revolution, **12**, 635
Hodgkinson, John, **4**, 158
Hodgson, Studholme, Gen., **10**, 105 and *n*
Hoffman, C. F., **3**, 83-84
Hoffman, John, **7**, 399
Hoffman, Peter, **7**, 396 and *n*, 400
Hoffman, Josiah Ogden, **4**, 151
Hoffman, Ross J. S., ed., *Burke's Politics*, reviewed, **7**, 141-142; *Edmund Burke, N. Y. Agent*, reviewed, **13**, 430-432
Hoffman family, at Bristol springs, **3**, 175
Hoffmeister, music performed by Moravians, **8**, 219
Hofstadter, Richard, *The Am. Political Tradition and The Men Who Made It*, reviewed, **6**, 301-303
on Beard, **12**, 3*n*
reviews Blau's *Am. Philosophic Addresses, 1700-1900*, **4**, 377-379
and Metzger, *The Development of Academic Freedom in the U. S.*, reviewed, **13**, 599-601
Hogarth, William, **10**, 527*n*
Hoge, Moses, **2**, 374-375
Hogg, Peter, Capt., **4**, 131, 138
Hogs, price of, 1795, **3**, 286
Holand, Hjalmar R., *America, 1355-1364*, reviewed, **4**, 526-527
Explorations in America before Columbus, reviewed, **14**, 432-441; letter to editor on, **15**, 410-412
Holborne, Robert, Sir, **5**, 539 and *n*
Holbrook, Franklin F., **4**, 121, 412*n*, 444
Holbrook, Stewart H., *Lost Men of Am. History*, reviewed, **4**, 386-387
Yankee Exodus, reviewed, **8**, 140-141
Holcroft, Esaias, **10**, 404, 409 and *n*
Holdcamper, Forrest R., trivia by, **7**, 119
Holden, Abner, **9**, 161*n*
Holden, Samuel, **5**, 348
Holderby, William, **11**, 37

Holland, Cornelius, **2**, 37
Holland, Hitchin, **4**, 128*n*
Holland, Park, Lt., **9**, 52
Holland, Philemon, **13**, 353
Holland, Rogers, **11**, 562*n*
Holland, annexation to France proposed, **12**, 641
goods from in Va. trade, **2**, 297
Madison on relations with, **3**, 580, 587
relations with Britain, **12**, 632-633
Sidney on government of, **4**, 285
uses convoys, **3**, 183
war with England, **3**, 183
Holley, Horace, **2**, 389
Hollinshed, John, **8**, 510
Hollis, Daniel Walker, *The University of S. C. Vol. 1. S. C. College*, reviewed, **9**, 448-450
reviews *St. Michael's, Charleston, 1751-1951*, by Williams, **10**, 664-665
Hollis, John, **7**, 417 and *n*
Hollis, Nathan, **7**, 417
Hollis, Thomas, and Am. Revolution, **4**, 272-273; Boston Massacre prints, **10**, 517, 522; Jonathan Mayhew, **4**, 280, **7**, 409, 410, 427, 428, 430, 431, 434-435, 440, 442, 444-445, 536 and *n*, 545
diary edited by Robbins, **6**, 561-562
gifts to Harvard College, **3**, 488, **4**, 268, 281, 286*n*, **6**, 47, **10**, 599
life, with account of radical Whig activities, **7**, 406-453; letter to editor on, 667-668
on Am. episcopate, **10**, 521 and *nn*; British ministry, **10**, 514*n*; Macaulay, **6**, 182
opposes Bute, **10**, 519 and *n*
recommends Molesworth's work, **4**, 286*n*
supports America, **12**, 390, 391
Hollis, Thomas, III, **7**, 416
Hollis, Thomas Brand. *See* Brand, Thomas
Hollon, W. Eugene, *Lost Pathfinder. Zebulon Montgomery Pike*, reviewed, **7**, 333-335
Hollyday, James, **5**, 571-575
Holman, Harriet R., reviews historical novels, **5**, 455-459, **6**, 157-161, 345-348, 558-559, 711-713, **7**, 173-174, 339-341, 517-519, 659-660, **8**, 163-164, 312-314, 474-476, 608-609
Holman, Jonathan, Major, **9**, 51, 165
Holmden, Edward, **6**, 226
Holme, Thomas, **3**, 65
Holmes, Abiel, **12**, 51, 71, 93-94, **13**, 521
Holmes, Abraham, **12**, 19-20
Holmes, Hugh, **12**, 570
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, **3**, 341, **7**, 56
Holst, Hermann E. von, **8**, 54, **13**, 144
Holt, John, **4**, 214
Holt, John, Lord Chief Justice, **11**, 9
Holwell, John, **13**, 560
Holyoke, Edward, **7**, 534
Home, Henry, Lord Kames, **4**, 165, 167
Homer, William Byrd II translates, **4**, 31*n*
Homer, Arthur, **4**, 332, 333, 334-336, 338
Homer, Henry, **4**, 334, 336*n*
Hone, Theophilus, **13**, 368-369
Hood, Samuel, Com., **15**, 195
Hood, Thomas, **13**, 198
Hood, Zachariah, **10**, 566, 577
Hooe, Robert, **1**, 163
Hooe and Harrison, Alexandria, Va., merchants, **1**, 163-164
Hook, John, **2**, 299, 301, 309
Hooke, John, **2**, 343
Hooke, Robert, **3**, 220
Hooke, William, **6**, 74
Hooker, Richard, **4**, 285*n*, **5**, 506
Hooker, Richard J., "The Am. Revolution Seen Through A Wine Glass," **11**, 52-77
ed., *The Carolina Back-country on the Eve of the Revolution*, reviewed, **11**, 474-475
trivia by, **7**, 274-275, **10**, 239, 447-448
Hooker, Samuel, **15**, 329
Hooker, Thomas, **2**, 150, **3**, 332-333, **10**, 12
Hoomes, Jno., Col., **3**, 551 and *n*
Hooper, Henry, **14**, 427
Hooper, Robert Lettis, **6**, 243
Hooper, William, **2**, 385, **8**, 527, **11**, 574*n*
Hope, James Barron, **7**, 58, 59-60
Hopkins, Arthur, **15**, 202
Hopkins, Edward, Gov., **2**, 156, **10**, 599
Hopkins, Esek, Commander-in-Chief, **11**, 341-342, 343
Hopkins, George F., **1**, 99-100 and *n*, 101, 102, 262 and *n*
Hopkins, Samuel, **10**, 618
Hopkins, Stephen, Gov. of R. I., **5**, 316-317, 331, **12**, 376, 380, 381, 382, 383
Hopkinson, Edward, Jr., **3**, 68
Hopkinson, Francis, **3**, 53, 521, **6**, 368, **11**, 346-348
Hopkinson, Joseph, **4**, 162, **8**, 32
Hopkinson, Thomas, **10**, 597, **13**, 469
Horace, read by Puritans, **3**, 322
Horcasitas, Guemes y, **15**, 174
Hordsnell, Judge, **4**, 330*n*
Horn, Christopher, diary of, **4**, 409, 414, 420, 421*n*, 423-433, 436
preserves family papers, **4**, 421*n*, 433, 436
Horn, Duschea, **4**, 436

Horn, Jacob, artifacts pertaining to, **4**, 434, 436, 437
diary of, **4**, 409, 411*n*, 414, 419, 420, 421, 422, 430*n*, 431 and *n*-433
homestead and grave of, **4**, 415
name on French lead plate, **4**, 424*n*
Horn, John, **4**, 414, 421*n*, 432, 433
Horn, Mae B., **4**, 429*n*
Horn, Solomon R., **4**, 415, 417*n*, 421*n*, 433, 436
Horn, W. F., and *Horn Papers* forgery, **4**, 119-122, 409-445
Horn Papers, authenticity discussed, **4**, 409-445; letter to editor on, **5**, 462-463
Hornberger, Theodore, reviews *Literary History of the U. S.*, ed. by Spiller, **6**, 290-294
Scientific Thought in the Am. Colleges, reviewed, **4**, 229-231
Horrocks, James, Commissary, **8**, 4, **10**, 49
Horrocks, Jeremiah, **13**, 509
Horse racing, **4**, 186-187, **8**, 85, **10**, 214
Horse thieves, **4**, 201 and *n*
Horsefield, J. K., reviews *The Economics of Sir James Steuart*, by Sen, **15**, 547-548
Horses, index to wealth in Va. in 1780's, **11**, 354, 356, 362, 363-364, 368-383
names of Cawsons', **3**, 291
price of, **3**, 118, **9**, 362, **11**, 356
Horsley, S., **3**, 264, 266*n*
Horticultural Society of Pa. **3**, 365
Horton, John T., reviews *Readings in Am. Legal History*, by Howe, **7**, 509-511
Hosack, David, Dr., **3**, 364 and *n*, **10**, 616*n*, **12**, 308
Hospitals, military, in N. Y. C., **13**, 380, 383*n*; Yellow Springs, Pa., **3**, 166-167
Hot Springs, Augusta Co., Va., **3**, 163*n*
Hotham, William, Commodore, **13**, 384-385
Hotman, Francis, **7**, 414*nn*
Hottaway Indians, **3**, 409
Houblon, James, Sir, **14**, 384*n*
Houblon, John, Sir, **14**, 384*n*, 385*n*
Houdon, Jean Antoine, **3**, 66, **7**, 57, **8**, 28, opp. 327
Hough, Abiga, **4**, 414
Hough, Henry Beetle, reviews *Great Gales and Dire Disasters Off Our Shores*, by Snow, **10**, 322-323
Houghton, John, **3**, 223
Houghton Library, **3**, 497
House, Betsey, **8**, 246
Houses, American log, described, **6**, 263 and *n*
Housing, in early U. S., **13**, 528-529, 536-537
rents in Phila. in 1796, **11**, 601
Houston, William, at College of N. J., **6**, 60-61
Houston, William, Dr., **8**, 550
Houston, William, Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 234-235
Houstoun, Alexander, **11**, 193
Houstoun, John, **14**, 59
Houtt, Thomas, Deputy Gov. of Bahamas, **2**, 43
How, Peter, **14**, 149
Howard, Gen., toasted in colonies, **11**, 60
Howard, Charles, 1st Earl of Carlisle, **4**, 329*n*
Howard, Frederick, 5th Earl of Carlisle, **10**, 516, 528*n*, **12**, 401, **14**, 524
Howard, Isaac, **9**, 87
Howard, John Eager, Col., **7**, 401-403
Howard, Martin, **5**, 334, **12**, 395
Howard, Martin, Jr., **12**, 378
Howard, Philip, **9**, 23*n*
Howard, Philip E., Jr., ed., *The Life and Diary of David Brainerd*, reviewed, **6**, 688-689
Howard, Thomas, 9th Baron Howard of Effingham, **4**, 322, 326, 327
Howard, William, Dr., **7**, 399-400, 401, 402
Howe, Donald W., *Quabbin*, reviewed, **9**, 578-579
Howe, Joseph, **10**, 607
Howe, M. A. DeWolfe, *Boston Landmarks*, reviewed, **4**, 366-368
ed., *Readings in Am. Legal History*, reviewed, **7**, 509-511; *The Scholar-Friends: Letters of Francis James Child and James Russell Lowell*, reviewed, **10**, 150
reviews *Freedom's Fetters*, by Smith, **13**, 573-576; *Origin of the Land Tenure System in the U. S.*, by Harris, **11**, 319
Who Lived Here? reviewed, **10**, 149-150
Howe, Richard, Lord, **8**, 409-410, **10**, 524, 525, **13**, 4, 9*n*, 19, 23, 24
Howe, Robert, **1**, 182
Howe, Walter, *The Mining Guild of New Spain and Its Tribunal General 1770-1821*, reviewed, **6**, 698-699
Howe, William, Sir, alcoholism noted, **10**, 399
and prisoners of war, **13**, 377-378, 383, 384, 385, 386, 392, 393; proclamation granting pardons, **8**, 412, 413
attacked in Scot., **11**, 272
errors in tactics, **10**, 245
peace commissioner, 1776, **8**, 409-410
satirized in print, **10**, 524, 525
Howell, Rednap, **4**, 473, 475-476, 481, 482

Howells, William Dean, **9**, 302-303
Howes, Edward, **9**, 67
Howland, Richard H., *The Architecture of Baltimore*, reviewed, **11**, 142
Howley, Gov. of Ga., **3**, 282
Howly, Richard, **14**, 59
Hoy, Thomas, **3**, 225, 231
Hoyt, Edward A., ed., *State Papers of Vt.*, Vol. 8, reviewed, **12**, 142-145
Hoyt, Joseph, Capt., **6**, 96 and *n*
Hoyt, William D., Jr., "An Autobiographical Application for Employment, 1788," **2**, 402-405
"A Contemporary View of the Acadian Arrival in Md.," **5**, 571-575
Hubbard, Cortlandt Van Dyke, *Am. Georgian Architecture*, reviewed, **10**, 287-289
Diary of Independence Hall, note on, **6**, 714
Hubbard, John, Lt., **9**, 51
Hubbard, Thomas, **3**, 489
Hubbard, William, **2**, 161, **3**, 322, 330
Hubbard, William, Rev., **6**, 74*n*
Hubbell, Jay B., and Douglass Adair, eds., Robert Munford's *The Candidates*, **5**, 217-257
Huber, Jean-Jacques, **14**, 125-153; portrait, opp. 131
Huber, Marie, **14**, 130
Huck-Saunders, Richard, Dr., **6**, 574, 576
Hucks, Robert, **11**, 560
Hudnut, Joseph, reviews *Am. Georgian Architecture*, by Eberlein and Hubbard, **10**, 287-289
Hudson, A. P., ed., *Folk Ballads from N. C.*, reviewed, **10**, 284-287; *Folk Songs from N. C.*, reviewed, **10**, 284-287
"Songs of the N. C. Regulators," **4**, 470-485
Hudson, J. Paul, *A Pictorial Booklet on Early Jamestown Commodities and Industries*, reviewed, **15**, 292
Hudson, James, **2**, 67
Hudson, Thomas, **12**, 301
Hudson, Winthrop S., ed., *Experiments of Spiritual Life and Health*, by Williams, reviewed, **9**, 257-259
Hudson and Goodwin, printers, **14**, 20
Hudson *Bee*, **5**, 474*n*
Hudson river, strategic importance of, **11**, 440, 441
Hudson's Bay, inhabitants described in Europe, **12**, 75
Hues, Robert, **13**, 193-194
Huey, James, **8**, 540, 544
Huggard, Richard, **6**, 410
Hughes, Griffith, **3**, 238-239
Hughes, John, and Pa. politics, **11**, 390
Hughes, John, at battle of Yorktown, **5**, 384
Hughes, Lewis, **14**, 340 and *n*, 341-342
Hughes, Thomas P., *Medicine in Va., 1607-1699*, reviewed, 1[E], 292
Huguenots, in Va., **1**, 60-62, **2**, 33
Huitson, Michael, **2**, 30-31
Hulbert, Archer B., **2**, 294
Hulings, Abraham, **8**, 505
Hull, Cornelius, **15**, 325
Hull, Isaac, **2**, 283
Hull, William, Capt., in Conn. forces, **6**, 96 and *n*
Hull, William, Col., of Mass., **9**, 40, 46, 47, 51, **13**, 228-229 and *n*
Hulme, Obadiah, **15**, 63*n*
Hulton, Anne, **11**, 60
Hulton, Henry, **5**, 206
Humanism, elements in Puritan New England, **3**, 320-322
Humber, Anna, **3**, 176
Humboldt, Karl Wilhelm von, **4**, 272
Hume, David, and Macaulay, **6**, 174, 180, 191; Paley, **11**, 406, 423
described by Marchant, **12**, 388
influenced by Harrington, **11**, 237
influences Paine, **1**, 156; Wallace, **11**, 235
on Am. Revolution, **11**, 258-259; Edinburgh, **11**, 212; London, **11**, 209-210; Scottish dialect, **11**, 210; Sidney, **4**, 276
opposes social compact idea, **11**, 413
read by Jefferson, **15**, 60 and *n*, 69 and *n*
refuted by Witherspoon, **6**, 63, 65
Hume, Hugh, 3rd Earl of Marchmont, **11**, 211
Hume, Peter, **7**, 261
Humelsine, Carlisle H., **15**, 417
Hummel, Edward A., reviews *Am. and French Flags of the Revolution*, by Schermerhorn, **6**, 555-557; *Rag, Tag, and Bobtail, The Story of the Continental Army, 1775-1783*, by Montross, **9**, 440-441
Humphrey, James, **3**, 173
Humphrey, Samuel, **3**, 351 and *n*
Humphrey, Susan, Lady, **6**, 70
Humphreys, David, **4**, 50, 53, **5**, 19-20 and *n*, **12**, 85, 206, 211
Humphries, David, Am. poet, **1**, 223
Humphry, John, **2**, 37, **6**, 74
Hun, Thomas, **4**, 488*n*, 489*n*, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493
Hund, Robert, **6**, 403
Hunnicutt, Spotswood, reviews *N. C.: The History of a Southern State*, by Lefler and Newsome, **11**, 651-652

Hunt, Althea, **6**, 357
Hunt, Gaillard, **3**, 534, **5**, 150
Hunt, Henry, **5**, 345, 346, 347, 348
Hunt, Isaac, **3**, 484
Hunt, J. W., **3**, 105
Hunt, Robert, Rev., **5**, 496, **14**, 333
Hunt, Thomas, **4**, 287, 288*n*
Hunt, William, **7**, 259
Hunter, Adam, **11**, 377
Hunter, Andrew, Rev., **6**, 243
Hunter, Dard, *Papermaking in Pioneer America*, reviewed, **10**, 317-319
Hunter, Frederick W., *Stiegel Glass*, reviewed, **8**, 308-309
Hunter, James, **4**, 473, 476, 482-483
Hunter, John, Capt., **9**, 380, **14**, 42
Hunter, John, Dr., **3**, 266 and *n*, **6**, 574
Hunter, R. M. T., **3**, 382
Hunter, Robert, Gov. of N. Y., **11**, 430, 432, 433, **13**, 352, **14**, 182
Hunter, Robert, Jr., *Quebec to Carolina in 1785-1786*, ed. by Wright and Tinling, reviewed, **1**, 184-187
Hunter, Robert, Lt. Gov. of Va., **11**, 425-433
Hunter, Robert M. T., **7**, 59
Hunter, Thomas, **8**, 246
Hunter, Wilbur H., Jr., "The Battle of Baltimore Illustrated," **8**, 235-237
"Philip Tilyard," **7**, 393-405
trivia by, **8**, 420-421
Hunter, William, Gen., **8**, 83
Hunter, William, London, **3**, 254
Hunter, William, Va. printer, **10**, 351
Hunter family papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 381-382
Hunterdon county, N. J., **8**, 495; court, **7**, 31*n*, 32-33, 36 and *n*-37
Hunting, in Va., **10**, 214
Huntington, Anne, **4**, 262-263
Huntington, Benjamin, **4**, 262-263
Huntington, George, **4**, 263
Huntington, Gurdon, **4**, 263
Huntington, Jedediah, **9**, 33
Huntington, Samuel, **6**, 97 and *n*
Huntington Library, **1**, 201-209, **4**, 319 and *n*
Huntington Library Quarterly, **1**, 208
Hunton, Philip, **5**, 539, 542, **9**, 74 and *n*
Hurd, Jacob, **3**, 118
Hurlbut, George, Ens., **6**, 104 and *n*
Hurlbut, Samuel, Lt., **6**, 99 and *n*
Hurlston, Nicholas, **5**, 364, 371
Huron Indians, **3**, 409
Hurt, John, Rev., **10**, 58
Husband, Harmon, **4**, 473, 476, 478-480, 482-483, **8**, 528
Husbandry, books on, **3**, 345, 350, **5**, 179-180
Husbands, Azariah, **2**, 37
Husbands, Richard, Capt., **14**, 422*n*, 425
Huske, John, **7**, 354 and *n*, **10**, 553
Hussey, Christopher, *English Country Houses: Early Georgian, 1715-1760*, reviewed, **13**, 443-447
Hustler, James, **1**, 143*n*
Huston, Prof., of Princeton, **2**, 372
Huszar, George B. de, ed., *Basic Am. Documents*, reviewed, **15**, 98
Hutcheson, Francis, **11**, 201, 206; life and politics analyzed, **11**, 214-251; lithograph reproduced, opp. 224
name incorrectly given in **7**, 445; corrected, **8**, 478
Hutcheson, Maud Macdonald, "Mercy Warren, 1728-1814," **10**, 378-402
Hutchings, Thomas, Capt., **3**, 307*n*
Hutchins, Anthony, **1**, 398-404
Hutchins, Thomas, **7**, 411*n*
Hutchinson, Ann, **2**, 148, **8**, 387, **13**, 403, **15**, 35
Hutchinson, Edward, **6**, 72, **15**, 36, 518-519
Hutchinson, Elisha, **7**, 104 and *n*, **15**, 36
Hutchinson, Foster, **15**, 39, 41
Hutchinson, George, **2**, 37, **5**, 97
Hutchinson, James, **3**, 172
Hutchinson, John, **2**, 37, **13**, 468, 469, 475
Hutchinson, Margaret Sanford, **15**, 37-38
Hutchinson, Sarah Foster, **15**, 35, 36
Hutchinson, Thomas, father of Gov. Thomas, **15**, 35, 36, 38, 47
Hutchinson, Thomas, Lt. Gov. of Mass., ancestry, **15**, 35-55
and Mass. Council, **6**, 607-625; paper money controversy, **10**, 153, 154*n*
documents published by, **12**, 44*n*
entertains Marchant, **12**, 383
friend of Mayhew, **7**, 536, 540
Hollis on, **7**, 450
importance in Mass., **11**, 204
in London, **7**, 381-382; Stamp Act riots, **8**, 583-584
limitations on, **11**, 246
manages lottery, **5**, 197
Mercy Warren and, **10**, 382-385, 397
on appointments to colonies, **6**, 362; Burgoyne's defeat, **4**, 307*n*; North's conciliation, **7**, 385; suffrage, **14**, 569; taxation by Britain, **5**, 318, 319*n*, 340
papers destroyed, **1**, 135
toasted by Gage, **11**, 65
writing of, **10**, 609
Hutchinson & Goldthwait, **15**, 39, 40
Hutton, Charles, **3**, 61, 265

Hutton, James, **13**, 5 and *n*, 6
Hutton, Robert, **11**, 34
Hutton, Thomas, **15**, 253-254
Huxett, Malachi, Capt., **10**, 404, 409 and *n*
Huygens, Christian, **13**, 463
Hyde, Edward, Earl of Clarendon, **13**, 76-79, 81, 82, 84
Hyde, Henry, **14**, 427
Hyde, Laurence, Earl of Rochester, **14**, 509, 513
Hyde, Samuel and Company, **7**, 259
Hylton, Daniel, **8**, 571
Hyndman, John, **2**, 299
Hyslop, Beatrice F., reviews *La Formation de la Société française moderne;* and *La Fin de l' ancien régime et la Révolution américaine,* by Sagnac, **5**, 590-593

I

Iacuzzi, Alfred, *John Adams, Scholar,* letter to editor on, **11**, 335
  letter to editor, **13**, 299
Iardella, Italian sculptor in America, **10**, 108
Ibrahim, Solomon Ben, **5**, 343
Ice, use in Am. drinks, **2**, 352
Idell, Albert, trans. and ed., *The Bernal Díaz Chronicles,* reviewed, **15**, 131-132
Igo, John, **4**, 142
Illinois (Indians), **15**, 145-146
Imlay, Gilbert, **1**, 222, 223, **3**, 100, **8**, 349, 350
Immanuel, ship, **13**, 171
Immigration, *See* Emigration
Impeachment, of Oliver in Mass., 1774, **6**, 621-623
Impressment, during King William's war, **3**, 186-187
  issue in Am.-Brit. relations, **14**, 198-200, **15**, 451
  in N. Y. C., resisted, **13**, 324
  of Americans by British, **1**, 173-174, **12**, 622-623, 625
  Raleigh given powers, **6**, 234-235
Imprisonment, for debt in Mass., **5**, 89
Ince, Jonathan, **2**, 40
Incunabula, **1**, 205, **13**, 345-346 and *n*
Indentured servants, common form of servitude, **7**, 201-202
  conditions in Va. **4**, 183-184
  demand for in Va., **2**, 306, 311-312, 314
  Dunmore's proclamation liberating, **15**, 494
  from Scotland, **11**, 168-169, 283-284, 286
  in colonial class system, **11**, 529, **14**, 425
  land policy and, in Va., **3**, 500, 501
  number of to America, **2**, 119
  ownership as class distinction in Md., **14**, 424
  proportion to free immigrants to Va., **3**, 501 and *n*
  Quaker regulations for in N. J., **8**, 504
  recruiting of, for Braddock's army, **4**, 138-139 and *n*
  runaways in Va., **5**, 364, 367, 371
  sex ratio among, **2**, 118-119, 122
Independence, Declaration of, *See* Declaration of Independence
Independence Hall, Phila., **12**, 193
Independence, sloop, **11**, 348
Independent Advertiser, **1**, 239
Independent Chronicle, Boston, **2**, 261, 262, 265, 266, 271, **10**, 391, **12**, 427, **13**, 204-207
Independent Gazetteer, **13**, 99-100
Independent Journal, **1**, 243
Independent Order of Rechabites, **13**, 321 and *n*- 322
Independent Reflector, **15**, 339
India, mutiny of 1857, **1**, 126
Indian agents, reports by, **3**, 398-410
  See also specific agents
Indian language, **3**, 59, 61, 64, 65, **4**, 182-183
Indian massacres, **5**, 351-358, 515, 572
Indian policy, British, **1**, 65-82, **10**, 543-544
  in Pa., 1763, **3**, 463-486
  Spanish, **1**, 66, 67
Indian Queen Tavern, Phila., **3**, 165
Indian reservations, **1**, 76, 77, 78, 79-81
Indian treaties, **3**, 399-400
Indian wars, accounts of Va., **3**, 73-74, 75, 76-77, 79, 81, 82*n*, 85, 88, 90-91
Indiana Company, **9**, 179
Indiana land claims, **9**, 174
Indians, affected by climate, **12**, 86-87, 88
  alliance with French, **3**, 408-409, **9**, 488
  amalgamation with whites, **6**, 633
  and fur trade in New Netherlands, **11**, 543, 544; Great Awakening, **11**, 569; Moravian music, **8**, 225
  books on in Clements Library, **1**, 354
  books on New England, **10**, 24-27
  cannibalism among, **9**, 198, 205-206
  code for relations with settlers of 1585, **6**, 215, 217
  compared with ancient peoples, **15**, 159-163
  delegations to Jefferson described, **9**, 191-209

Indians (Cont.)
descent from Israel, **12**, 83-84
described by DePauw, **12**, 75, 77, 79-80, 88
drunkenness of, **15**, 153 and *n*
Dunmore plans to incite against Va., **15**, 496 and *n*
ear cutting by, **9**, 586-587
education of, **9**, 210-211, **10**, 606
evolution of, **12**, 89
hairdressing, **9**, 199, 201-202, 208 and *n*
in Carolina and Ga., **14**, 231-232, 234, 236-237, 244, **15**, 244-246
in Ga., **11**, 557, **15**, 190, 232
in Va., and Bacon's Rebellion, **14**, 403, 406-407; Beverley on, **1**, 54, 55-58, 62-63; Blair's plan for educating, **4**, 85-86; college for, **14**, 318*n*, 342*n*; conversion stressed by Va. Co., **5**, 494, 496, 500-502, 508, 511, 517-518, **6**, 39, **14**, 319-320, 336-339, 342*n*, 343; dancing of, **14**, 333; described, **1**, 68, **14**, 337-338; intermarriage advocated, **1**, 55; religion, **1**, 57-58; trade with, **1**, 74-75 and *n*; treaty of 1646, **1**, 76
interpreters, importance of, **8**, 246-247
Jesuits' attitude toward, **15**, 143-167
languages as key to antiquity of, **12**, 89
linked with Mongols, **12**, 88-89
liquor prohibited to by U. S., **9**, 196
marriage of colonists with, **2**, 131-137
Mass.' relations with, **15**, 45-46
materials on in Newberry Library, **2**, 288, 292-295
mistreated by U. S., **9**, 209-211
names for, **7**, 217
observance of etiquette, **9**, 208
of Ohio Valley, **3**, 398-410
painting of, **8**, 100-101, **9**, 199-200, 201, 202-203, 208
portrayed in literature, **1**, 213-214
raids on Monongahela river, **15**, 211
request U. S. flag, **11**, 345*n*
Sandys' references to, **4**, 299*n*, 300 and *nn*, 301 and *n*, 303
scalping of children, **11**, 454
status in 17th-cent. colonies, **7**, 216
taken to England in 16th century, **6**, 230
titles in 17th cent., **6**, 355-356
use of wampum in diplomacy, **6**, 596-604
use Va. mineral springs, **3**, 160
virtues described by James Adair, **12**, 84
See also Albany Congress and specific tribes
Indictments, by grand jury upheld in Mass., **4**, 499-504
Indigo, **15**, 233-234
Individualism, Am. tradition of, **11**, 529-530
Infanticide, punishment for in N. J., **4**, 201 and *n*
Inflation, **8**, 228-234, **9**, 217, **10**, 398
Ingenhouz, John, **3**, 265
Ingersoll, Charles Jared, **4**, 162
Ingersoll, Jared, **5**, 189, 212, 317, **7**, 371-372, **10**, 566
Ingles, Mungo, **2**, 50
Inglis, Charles, **4**, 213
Ingraham family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Ingram, Archibald, **9**, 144
Inner Temple, London, colonial lawyers trained at, **8**, 521 and *n*
Innes, James, Capt., c. 1735, **8**, 537, 539
Innes, James, Col., in Revolution, **4**, 132 and *n*
Innes, James, of Ky., **1**, 169
Innis, George, **3**, 288
Innys, London bookseller, **13**, 343-344
Inquisition, **4**, 342, **11**, 3*n*
Insanity, **6**, 580, 593-594
Insiquin, Earl of, *See* O'Brien, William, 2nd Earl
Institute of Early American History and Culture, announces book prizes, **9**, 471-472, **10**, 508, **14**, 473; grants-in-aid, **3**, 457-458, **4**, 122, 403, **5**, 141, 622, **9**, 581, 584, **10**, 508-509; manuscript award, **15**, 417; publication of Adams-Jefferson correspondence, **13**, 301
Bridenbaugh named director, **2**, 211
founding of **1**, 92-93
meeting of Council, **4**, 403-404
pamphlet on, **4**, 263-264
Swem resigns from Council of Historians, **3**, 316
sponsors conference on early Am. history, **4**, 403-404; investigation of *Horn Papers*, **4**, 120-121, 409*n*, 411
Instruments, scientific, manufacture in 18th cent., **13**, 504 and *n*
Insurance, marine, **3**, 193, 194-195, 198
Insurance Company of North America, **3**, 55
Insurgente, ship, **11**, 623
International Genealogical Society, **4**, 424
International law, Hutcheson on, **11**, 250-251
Intolerable Acts, **11**, 84, 85
Inventions, collected by Jefferson, **8**, 100
Ipswich, Mass., **6**, 80
Iredell county, N. C., **2**, 381
Iredell, Francis, **12**, 114, 115
Iredell, James, **8**, 317-319, 522, 530, 551, **12**, 17, 607

Ireland, William, 4, 440
Ireland, at end of Middle Ages, 14, 312, 314-315
18th-cent. discontent in, 11, 224-227, 262; economy, 12, 113-114, 117, 120-123
prisoners-of-war from, emigrants to Am., 2, 119
revival of learning in 18th cent., 11, 230-231
supports Am. colonies, 11, 61 and *n*
Ireton, Henry, 13, 58, 60
Irish, conflict with Germans in Pa. politics, 11, 398 and *n*-399 and *n*
immigrate to N. C., 8, 539
in Washington, D. C., 8, 73, 76-77, 80, 83, 84
Irish Quakers, emigrate to Pa. and Md., 12, 114
Iron manufacturer, 11, 525, 13, 89
Iron works, in Baltimore co., Md., 4, 467*n*; Taunton, Mass., 15, 363
of Baltimore Company, 7, 262-264
Iroquois, compared with Europeans, 12, 79
drinking habits of, 15, 153*n*
in expedition against Canada, 1709, 11, 442, 444, 446, 452 and *n*-453
in La Chine massacre, 11, 453*n*
piety of at Montreal, 15, 165
reasoning ability of, 15, 159
use of wampum and calumet, 6, 598
Irvine, Alexander, 2, 65
Irvine, William, Gen., 13, 47-49
Irving, Washington, 2, 351, 7, 56, 12, 72, 203*n*, 14, 25
Irwin, Jones, 5, 370
Isabella, queen of England, 10, 514-515
Islay, Lord, 15, 177
Isle of Wight County, Va., court records of, 4, 178*n*
land processioning in, 6, 428 and *n*
Revolutionary losses in, 12, 102*n*
Ison, Walter, *Georgian Buildings of Bath from 1700 to 1830*, reviewed, 6, 704-706
Italy, and Am. Revolution, 4, 350 and *n*
goods in Va. trade, 2, 297
Mazzei on, 1, 386-390
Iturralde, Mary Selby de, reviews *English Domestic Needlework*, by Remington, 3, 305-306
Ives, Alice, 5, 364-365, 371
Ives, Elizabeth, 5, 363, 364-365, 371
Ives, William, 5, 365
Izard, Elizabeth Carter, Mrs., 1, 368
Izard, Ralph, 3, 282, 12, 515

J

Jackman, Charles, 12, 454-455
Jackson, Dr., Dean of Christ Church, 8, 81
Jackson, Andrew, and Indians, 9, 209
appointment in army, 2, 207
on Bonaparte, 9, 485; Confederation, 13, 143; duties of public office, 7, 88
petitioned by Tenn. volunteers, 10, 95
receives land grant, 10, 91
symbol of early New Deal, 3, 128
uses M. Bacon's works in law case, 8, 522
wax profile of, 8, 33
Jackson, Henry, 9, 46*n*, 48-49, 52
Jackson, James, of Ga., 12, 235, 14, 50, 52, 59, 61 and *n*, 62
Jackson, James, of Glasgow, 11, 592
Jackson, John W., *Margaret Morris: Her Journal with Biographical Sketch and Notes*, note on, 6, 716
Jackson, Jonathan, 12, 412
Jackson, Richard, agent for Pa. and secretary to Grenville, 7, 354 and *n*, 365-366, 375, 376
Franklin's letters to in Am. Philosophical Society, 3, 65
land bank and, 10, 179
on Declaratory Act, 5, 329-330; parliament's right to tax colonies, 5, 336-337, 339; Stamp Act, 7, 371-372, 667, 10, 553
Jackson, Robert, 4, 501
Jackson, Rowland, Dr., 3, 238*n*
Jackson, William, Col., 2, 271
Jackson's Mineral Well, Boston, Mass., 3, 153 and *n*
Jacobs, James Ripley, *The Beginning of the U. S. Army, 1783-1812*, reviewed, 5, 125-127
Jacobs, Wilbur R., *Diplomacy and Indian Gifts*, reviewed, 8, 137-138
ed., *Indians of the Southern Colonial Frontier*, reviewed, 13, 293-295
trivia by, 8, 247
"Wampum, the Protocol of Indian Diplomacy," 6, 596-604
Jacobsen, Edna L., 1, 405
Jaffrey, George, 15, 515*n*
Jamaica, admonished for illegal trade, 14, 514
Albemarle as gov. of, 15, 464-465
assembly threatened by crown, 15, 298 and *n*

Jamaica (Cont.)
development as Negro mart, **15**, 310
earthquakes in, **4**, 329
imprints in Harvard College library, **3**, 490, 493
morality on, **11**, 584-585
protection by navy discussed, 1778, **13**, 16
records neglected, **1**, 128
slavery in, **12**, 404-406
James, Abel, **4**, 69
James, Alfred P., **4**, 120, 411 and *n*, 445
James, Fleming H., "Richard Marsden, Wayward Clergyman," **11**, 578-591
James, Francis G., *North Country Bishop: A Biography of William Nicolson*, reviewed, **15**, 260-262
James, J., **3**, 260
James, Thomas, Major, **10**, 567, 569, 571, 572-573, 575, 576
James, William, **3**, 266*n*
James I, **4**, 285*n*, **6**, 26, 202, **9**, 533-538, **14**, 318, 330-331
James II, former Duke of York, **4**, 193, 195, 197, 198*n*, **15**, 308*n*, 452-466
James City County, Va., **12**, 577, **13**, 369
James river, Va., **10**, 223-224, **15**, 194
Jameson, J. Franklin, **1**, 6, **2**, 254, **7**, 521, **13**, 156, **15**, 3
Jamestown, Va., Beverley favors for Capital, **1**, 59
Church of England at, **14**, 333-334, 339-340
"Cockney Feast," at, **4**, 327
religion in early years, **5**, 495-503
Jamestown 350th Anniversary Historical Booklets, ed. by Swem, reviewed, **15**, 287-293
Jamieson, Neil, **15**, 471*n*, 482
Janes, John, **13**, 189 and *n*, 190 and *n*, 191
Jansenists, **15**, 153-156
Janson, Charles William, **1**, 168, 170-171
Jarbo, John, **14**, 425
Jardinge, Mr., merchant of Plymouth, Eng., **3**, 407
Jarratt, Devereux, Rev., "Autobiography," ed. by Adair, **9**, 346-393; profile, opp. 352; letter to editor on, 587-588
Jarratt, Joseph, **9**, 364
Jarratt, Robert, **9**, 360-362
Jarratt, Robert, Jr., **9**, 362, 363
Jarvis, Betty, **3**, 177
Jarvis, Charles, Dr., **2**, 266, 268
Jarvis, John, **8**, 239
Jaucourt, Louis de, **12**, 75-76
Jaundice, mineral waters used to treat, **3**, 168
Jay, John (1745-1829), and Hamilton to, **4**, 214, **12**, 191, 320-321; N. Y. governorship, **12**, 587; war against Algerines, **3**, 16
as governor of N. Y., **11**, 599; presidential candidate, **12**, 413
British attitude toward, **4**, 314, 315
bust made by Ceracchi, **8**, 29
complaints against Admiralty courts, **13**, 174
contributions to *Federalists*, **1**, 98-99, 103, 105, 115 and *n*, 117, 238-239, 245, 246-248, **3**, 564
distrust of masses, **13**, 154
importance in Revolution, **13**, 151
nominated chief justice, **12**, 644
on choice of British ambassador, **11**, 592; committee to investigate Loyalist plot, **3**, 43; Continental flag, **11**, 342; people in government, **9**, 500; weaknesses of Confederation, **13**, 140, 141
opposes Cincinnati, **9**, 34
political writing cited, **10**, 619
portrait of, **12**, 195
propaganda against in 1798 election, **14**, 72; ill. opp. 72
support of Constitution questioned, **13**, 329, 330, 337
vestryman of Trinity Church, N. Y., **12**, 314*n*
Jay, John (1817-1894), **13**, 323, 330 and *n*-331
Jay, Sarah Van Brugh Livingston, **11**, 599
Jay Treaty, and Hamilton, **12**, 223; Jefferson, **5**, 483, 486, **12**, 440, 446, 592; Madison's tariff, **12**, 591; origins of parties, **12**, 581-630; relations with France, **13**, 204
British commissioners in U. S., **11**, 610 and *n*
connection with Randolph case, **7**, 182, 185 and *n*, 187, 189-192
House of Representatives call for papers on, **3**, 543-545
issue in election of 1796, **12**, 606, 607, 613-614
liberal enforcement of, **11**, 593-594
opposition to, **1**, 161, 172, **12**, 261, 438, 439, 593-602, **13**, 46-47
Manning on, **13**, 211, 225, 227, 234-241
necessity of discussed, **12**, 608-612
parties split on, **12**, 257-258, **15**, 432
raises Constitutional issue, **12**, 600
results of, **12**, 619, 625
terms of, **12**, 593-594
treatment in press, **3**, 289
Jeaffreson, Christopher, **15**, 465

Jebb, J., Dr., **7**, 443
Jeffcott, Edward, Mrs., **4**, 262
Jefferson, Isaac, memoirs, **8**, 561-582
Jefferson, Maria (Polly), **8**, 568, 575, 576
Jefferson, Martha (Patsy), **8**, 567, 568, 575
Jefferson, Martha Skelton, **8**, 567 and *n*, 568
Jefferson, Peter, **1**, 266, **3**, 512, **15**, 60
Jefferson, Randolph, **8**, 526
Jefferson, Thomas, Adams and, **12**, 414, 429, 625
Adams, J. Q., on, **8**, 51*n*
advises writers on America, **1**, 229
advocates election of jurors, **5**, 154
"The Anas" replies to Marshall, **10**, 358
and anniversary celebrations of Independence, **2**, 261-272; Barlow, **8**, 331-332; Becker, **9**, 313-316; Byrd's *Histories of the Dividing Line*, **1**, 363-373, **2**, 63-65, **3**, 93*n*; Countess de Tesse, **1**, 395; development of Am. mercantilism, 433-435; Duane's attacks on Gallatin, **7**, 77; embargo, **1**, 176-178; Federalist measures, **12**, 436, 440; France, 1799, **7**, 15*n*; government appointments, **7**, 65-94; Hazard, **12**, 49-51, 62-63, 65-66; Hollis, **7**, 449; Indian delegations, **9**, 191-193, 196, 197*n*, 209; Leiper, **14**, 213; Lewis and Clark expedition, **3**, 363, **10**, 583*n*, **13**, 305, 307, 310-313, 317; Logan, **7**, 4-5, 6, 10, 11*n*, 23, **14**, 212-213; Macaulay, **6**, 194; Maria Cosway, **5**, 26-33, **9**, 153; music, **7**, 52; *National Gazette*, **3**, 269; New Deal and Republicans, **3**, 128; neutral rights, 1805, **1**, 174; origins of parties, **12**, 430-446; Paine, **12**, 646; Randolph treason case, **7**, 180, 188-189; sculpture for Capitol, **10**, 109-110; Sidney, **4**, 269, 280, 281; Va. and Ky. Resolutions, **5**, 145-176; Williamos, **13**, 496-497
anecdote told by, **5**, 108
architectural interests of, **12**, 476
attacked in British prints, **10**, 535
bequests from Wythe, **12**, 530-531
Bill for Religious Liberty in Va., **3**, 522, **8**, 11, **9**, 508-509
Borglum's head of, **3**, 127
campaign for in 1796 in Pa., **13**, 47-50; in 1800, **13**, 51-52
collections in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Commercial Report, **12**, 585, 588
compared with Madison, **8**, 106-107
connoisseur of wines, **2**, 355-356
criticized as governor of Va., **5**, 488
death rumored, **1**, 383, **5**, 489
Declaration of Independence, **2**, 239 and *n*, 241 and *n*, **8**, 489, **11**, 164 and *n*-165; signing of, **2**, 242, 243 and *n*, 244 and *n*, 245 and *n*
described, 1824, **6**, 634-635; by Britisher, **6**, 281
effect of Europe on, **12**, 464-465, 469-470
effect of withdrawal from Washington's cabinet, **12**, 256
election of 1796 and, **11**, 605 and *n*, 606; 1800 and, **2**, 206, **5**, 467-491, **8**, 204-213, **12**, 321, 420, 643-644 and *n*
endorses *Rights of Man*, **12**, 425-426
entertains British ambassador, 1800, **11**, 631
faith in the people, **12**, 33
Farm Book, reviewed, **12**, 156-159
Fauchet on, **7**, 192
Federalist No. 49 on, **3**, 566
financial policies criticized by Hamilton, **12**, 277
foreign policy during Napoleonic Wars, **14**, 196-217
Foster on, **8**, 69, 71-73, 75, 78, 79, 91, 102, 105
French support in 1796, **9**, 491, 513-514, 517, **12**, 614
Garden Book, 1776-1824, annotated by Betts, reviewed, **2**, 104-106
Hamilton and, **3**, 546*n*, **4**, 216, **9**, 140, **13**, 42
historiography of, **3**, 123-133
history used by, **15**, 56-70
honesty contrasted with Hamilton, **12**, 225
in England, 1786, **7**, 452
in "greatest" American poll, **3**, 126
in 1775, **4**, 353*n*
influenced by Beckley, **12**, 436, 438, **13**, 40-52; Bland, **5**, 41-42 and *n*; Patrick Henry, **5**, 36
informed of *Federalist* authors, **1**, 237, 238*n*, 240-241
interviewed by Whitcomb, **6**, 631-635
Johnson's *Eulogy* on, **10**, 375-376
language criticized in England, **1**, 233
law course outlined by, **3**, 92
law practice studied, **8**, 520-534
leadership of Republican party, **5**, 170, **12**, 436-446, 606
letter to A. McGee reprinted, **13**, 100-101; Small reprinted, **4**, 505-511
libraries of, **1**, 265-272, **3**, 56, 371-372, **8**, 106-107, **9**, 526*n*, **15**, 57-58 and *nn*
manuscripts and check-list in University of Va., **3**, 375, 378, 379
Mazzei and, **1**, 374-396, **2**, 71-100
mistress, **12**, 326
Monroe's defense of in press, **3**, 271-272
Monticello described, **8**, 99-102,

Jefferson, Thomas (Cont.)
national hero, **3**, 123-129
negotiations concerning La., **12**, 272
Notes on the State of Va., ed. by Peden, reviewed, **13**, 122-125; geneses of query on religion, **12**, 124-138; in Philosophical Society, **3**, 57; on Am. science, **13**, 521, 541; on natural history, **11**, 212; origins, **12**, 124-125; plagiarized by Lendrum, **12**, 86; refutes European ideas of America, **12**, 74, 76, 83; reviewed abroad, **1**, 221-222; used by Morse and Callender, **12**, 86
offers Wirt presidency of U. of Va., **14**, 484
on alliances, **15**, 426; Am. future, **12**, 431-432; Augusta Warm Spring, **3**, 163; Beverley and Stith, **1**, 54; Bills of Rights, **8**, 13, 14, **11**, 23; Bland, **6**, 384-385, **10**, 36, 52-53, 75; Bowles, **6**, 14, 17; British trade restrictions, **12**, 626; Burgh, **1**, 152-153; Clinton, **12**, 587; Confederation, **13**, 141-142; democracy and land-holding, **15**, 425; Dickinson's *Letters from a Farmer*, **10**, 53; education, **8**, 521-522, **12**, 432-435, **13**, 519; English government, **12**, 421; farmers in society, **4**, 52, 55, 58; finances of U. S., **7**, 87-88; France after Napoleon, **8**, 105; freedom of opinion, **9**, 511; freedom of religion and press, **12**, 435; Freneau, **3**, 270-271 and *n*, 274; function of scholars, **3**, 532; Gardiner and Hepburn's *Am. Gardener*, **3**, 360; Henry, **8**, 520, 523*n*, 524 and *n*, 531; importance of Canada to U. S., **14**, 207-208; importance of good Constitution, **8**, 492; importing French books, **1**, 226; Jay Treaty, **12**, 592, 608; lawyers, **11**, 23*n*; lotteries, **5**, 190; Mass. law, **5**, 547; Mercy Warren, **10**, 378, 395, 397; militia recruiting, **3**, 390; monarchist plot in Revolution, **9**, 55; Napoleon, **14**, 202, 205; nature of government, **12**, 432-436; necessity of political change, **4**, 291, 292; Negroes, **5**, 473, 486-487, **8**, 102-103; newspapers, **12**, 440-441; postage stamps and regulations, **12**, 53, 332-334; presentment of Cabell, **5**, 152-153; right to counsel, **11**, 23; rights of revolution, **7**, 551-552; science, **12**, 432-435; seriatim opinions in Supreme Court, **10**, 353-356, 358-359 and *n*, 368, 370 and *n*-372 and *nn*; Shays's rebellion, **3**, 20; Stamp Act resolutions in Va., **10**, 51; tobacco trade, **11**, 196; Va. constitution, **2**, 209; Washington as capital, **8**, 71; Wirt's *Patrick Henry*, **14**, 477-479, 481-482, 485; Wythe, **12**, 513, 515, 516, 526-527, 528; Young's books, **3**, 351
opposes assumption of state debts, **12**, 229-230; Cincinnati, **9**, 34; expansion of commerce, **2**, 87
Outline of Argument (text), on religious freedom, **12**, 125, 126-138
owner of Pine portrait of Madison, **8**, 27
paraphrases by, **3**, 133 and *n*, **4**, 278*n*
patron of Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 56-58
personal influence of, **12**, 442-445
political correspondence, **12**, 444, 445
political sagacity of, **12**, 419
political theory v. actions, **12**, 430-436, 629; reading on, **5**, 35, 36 and *n*
portraits of, **3**, 66, **6**, 84-89, **8**, 32-33, **9**, 152-155, ill. opp. 152, 586
portrayed by slave, **8**, 561, 567-582
property in Va. listed, **11**, 364*n*, 366*n*, 377
proscribed by parliament, **4**, 510*n*
quotes Hamilton on Julius Caesar, **12**, 289
refrains from party organization, **12**, 436, 587
relations with British on neutral rights, **13**, 183
religion of, **12**, 312, 316
reorganizes William and Mary, **4**, 355
reputation rises and falls, **1**, 109-110
Resolutions (1776) for Disestablishing the Church of England, **12**, 125
return to politics, 1796, discussed, **12**, 445-446
revises Va. laws, **12**, 514, 541 and *n*
Rochambeau visits, **10**, 219-221
role in Am. Revolution, **14**, 7, 8
scandals about printed, **12**, 272 and *n*
sculpture done for, **10**, 111
speeches translated into Italian, **1**, 390, 391, **2**, 72, 82, 86, 90-91
stubbornness of, **8**, 105-106
studies treason, **9**, 525 and *n*
suggested for XYZ mission **12**, 617
Summary View, **5**, 34, 46-51, **6**, 394-396, **10**, 53, **12**, 50, **15**, 66-68
transcribes Va. statutes **15**, 4
tribute to Franklin, **14**, 559
University of Va. and, **3**, 372, **8**, 19-20
U. S. Military Philosophical Society and, **2**, 275-277, 283
uses words of 17th-century Whig, **9**, 526 and *n*
versatility discussed, **3**, 131-133

Jefferson, Thomas (Cont.)
Vossler on ideology of, **12**, 462-471
Washington and, **7**, 55, **12**, 204*n*, 264, 265
wax profile of, **8**, 33
wrist injury discussed, **5**, 27-33, 620-621
writes as French officer in Revolution, **15**, 12
writings of, **10**, 609
Jefferson Memorial, Washington, D. C., **3**, 129
Jeffersonian myth, in Am. letters, **4**, 42-59
Jeffreys, George, 1st Baron Jeffreys of Wem, **4**, 278, 279, 294, **15**, 304
Jeffreys, Herbert, Lt. Gov. of Va., **13**, 360, 361, 363, **14**, 404
Jeffries, John, **11**, 619 and *n*
Jekyll, Joseph, Sir, **11**, 555, **15**, 177
Jenifer, Daniel of St. Thomas, **4**, 455
Jenkins, Charles F., **4**, 121, 412*n*, 444
Jenkins, Robert, Capt., **15**, 180
Jenkins, Thomas, **7**, 426
Jenkins, William S., ed., *Guide to the Microfilm Collection of Early State Records*, reviewed, **8**, 602-603; *Supplement*, reviewed, **9**, 462-464
Jenkinson, Anthony, **12**, 452
Jenkinson, Charles, **7**, 385*n*, **10**, 547, 549, 551-553, 555-556, 558
Jenks, William, **7**, 453
Jennings, Mr., leading American orator, **4**, 344
Jennings, David, Jr., **12**, 393-394
Jennings, Edmund, **2**, 50, **3**, 506-507, 509, **4**, 327, **9**, 59-62, 64
Jennings, John M., and Va. Colonial Records Project, **15**, 7
reviews *County Court Records of Accomack-Northampton, Va., 1632-1640*, ed. by Ames, **12**, 358-360; *Hero of Hornet's Nest*, by Hays, **4**, 384-386; *Knickerbocker Birthday: A Sesqui-Centennial History of the N. Y. Historical Society, 1804-1954*, by Vail, **12**, 366-367; *One Hundred Influential Am. Books Printed Before 1900*, **4**, 524-526
with Swem, and Servies, *A Selected Bibliography of Va., 1607-1699*, reviewed, **15**, 289
Jennings, Samuel, Dep. Gov. of W. Jersey, **4**, 326*n*, **5**, 96-105, **8**, 498, 499, 501, 504, 506, 511, 512, **14**, 356
Jennings, Samuel, painter, **6**, 583
Jensen, Merrill, and historiography of Confederation, **13**, 139, 150-153, 338*n*; Revolution, **14**, 6
ed., *English Historical Documents:* Vol. IX, *Am. Colonial Documents to 1776*, reviewed, **13**, 417-419; *Regionalism in America*, reviewed, **9**, 248-249
The New Nation, reviewed, **8**, 281-283
reviews *Public Records of the State of Conn.*, Vol. 4, ed. by Labaree, **3**, 426-430; Vol. 7, ed. by Labaree, **6**, 540-541; Vol. 8, ed. by Labaree and Fennelly, **9**, 122-123; Vol. 9, ed. by Van Dusen; *Journals of the Council of the State of Va.*, Vol. 3, ed. by Hall; *State Papers of Vt.*, Vol. 8, ed. by Hoyt, **12**, 142-145; *Reluctant Rebels*, by Montross, **7**, 628-630; *The South in the Revolution, 1763-1789*, by Alden, **15**, 394-396; *Triumph of Freedom*, by Miller, **5**, 580-585
Jerdone, Francis, **2**, 299, 301, 303, 305, 307 and *n*, **15**, 470*n*, 472-473, 479*n*, 480-481 and *n*
Jerdone papers, in William and Mary library, **4**, 262
Jersey, ship, **3**, 274, 278
Jerseys, government invalidated, 1698, **7**, 101-102
See also, East Jersey, New Jersey, West Jersey
Jessaume, René, **9**, 196*n*, 213
Jessop, Edward, **12**, 578
Jester, Annie Lash, *Domestic Life in Va. in the 17th Cent.*, reviewed, **15**, 291-292
Jesuits, French, and idea of noble savage, **15**, 143-167
in China, **15**, 156-158
oppose Jansenist Indian policy, **15**, 153-156
Relations, **1**, 211, **2**, 292
reports on Am. nature, **12**, 74-75
Jett, Thomas, **2**, 312
Jews, citizenship in R. I., **11**, 522
traders in New Netherlands, **11**, 547-548
Jodrell, P., **3**, 267
Jodrell, Richard Paul, **3**, 267
John, Earl of Stair, *v.* Benjamin Bond, **15**, 345-346
John, Evan, *King Charles I*, reviewed, **10**, 301-303
John Carter Brown Library, exhibition entitled "Errand Into the Wilderness: New England 1602-1763," **10**, 3, 20-32
John Evangelist, ship, **11**, 30
"John Henry," **11**, 177
Johnson, Abraham, **14**, 324
Johnson, Alderman, **5**, 506, 519, **6**, 32
Johnson, Allen, **12**, 224 and *n*

Johnson, Anthony, **12**, 576, 578
Johnson, Arabella, Lady, **6**, 70, **14**, 324
Johnson, Charles A., *The Frontier Camp Meeting*, reviewed, **13**, 281-283
reviews *The Frontier Mind*, by Moore, **15**, 539-540; *Hoof Beats to Heaven*, by Greenbie and Greenbie, *Autobiography of Peter Cartwright*, ed. by Wallis, **13**, 595-596
Johnson, David, Gov. of S. C., **2**, 392
Johnson, Edward, **3**, 326-27, 340
Johnson, Elizabeth Chaderton, **14**, 324
Johnson, Gabriel, Gov. of N. C., **10**, 547
Johnson, George, **10**, 51
Johnson, Gerald W., *The First Captain, the Story of John Paul Jones*, reviewed, **5**, 278-280
Our English Heritage, reviewed, **7**, 124-126
Pattern for Liberty. The Story of Old Phila., reviewed, **10**, 281-283
reviews *History of the Am. Sailing Navy*, by Chapelle, **7**, 282-284
Johnson, Isaac, **14**, 324
Johnson, James, **14**, 426
Johnson, Jeanette, and John Grier Varner, trans. and ed., *The Florida of the Inca*, by de la Vega, **9**, 96-100
Johnson, John, of Tenn., **10**, 91-92
Johnson, John, Scotch merchant, **11**, 193*n*
Johnson, John, Sr., Negro in Va., **12**, 576-577, 578
Johnson, John, Sir, **14**, 195*n*
Johnson, Mary, imported into Va., **12**, 576*n*
Johnson, Mary, Negro in Va., **12**, 576, 578
Johnson, Nathaniel, **4**, 328*n*
Johnson, Richard, imported into Va., **12**, 576*n*
Johnson, Richard, Negro in Va., **12**, 577
Johnson, Samuel, and music, **7**, 48
on Am. Revolution, **11**, 262; Hollis, **7**, 407, 422; Mrs. Macaulay, **6**, 173, 175, 189; Mayhew, **7**, 543; Scottish dialect, **11**, 210; Sidney, **4**, 276, 280
reports Scotch migration to Am., **11**, 276
style criticized by Linn, **4**, 151
Johnson, Samuel, Rev., **10**, 598-599, 604, **11**, 203, **13**, 468, 470, 472, 475
Johnson, Thomas, of East Jersey, **14**, 354
Johnson, Thomas, of Md., **4**, 453, 454, 456
Johnson, Thomas H., ed., *Literary History of the U. S.*, reviewed, **6**, 290-294; *The Poetical Works of Edward Taylor*, reviewed, **2**, 228-233
reviews *America Begins: Early Am. Writing*, ed. by Dorson, **8**, 315; *Ideas in America*, by Jones, **2**, 103
Johnson, William, electrical demonstration by, **5**, 374
Johnson, William, of Bath Town, Phila., **3**, 172
Johnson, William, Justice, **10**, 353-377, portrait, opp. 366
Johnson, William, Sir, **3**, 469, 471, 472, 481, 484, **5**, 572, **6**, 599, 600, 603, 604, **8**, 246-247, **10**, 567, 568, **14**, 31, 38
Johnson, William Samuel, **3**, 25, **4**, 150, 151, 344
Johnson, Fry, and Co., **13**, 321*n*, 326
Johnston, Augustus, **12**, 378
Johnston, Francis Benjamin, and Nichols, *The Early Architecture of Ga.*, reviewed, **15**, 283
Johnston, Gabriel, Gov. of N. C., **8**, 536-547, **11**, 588
Johnston, Gideon, Rev., **11**, 580, 581-582, 591
Johnston, Samuel, **5**, 75, **12**, 21
Johnston, William, **2**, 311*n*
Johnston, Zachariah, **8**, 8
Johnstone, George, **7**, 392, **8**, 414-415
Johnstone, John, **11**, 257-258
Jolly, James, **14**, 424
Jones, Abraham, **2**, 68
Jones, Allen, **12**, 444
Jones, Charles, **7**, 40
Jones, Edward, **7**, 83 and *n*
Jones, F. B., **4**, 425*n*
Jones, Gabriel, **12**, 272*n*
Jones, Griffith, **11**, 392
Jones, Howard Mumford, *Ideas in America* reviewed, **2**, 103
Literature of Va. in the 17th Cent., reviewed, **4**, 373-375
reviews *Myths and Realities: Societies of the Colonial South*, by Bridenbaugh, **10**, 263-267
Jones, Hugh, of Gloucester, N. J., **3**, 173-174
Jones, Hugh, Rev., **2**, 311, **4**, 186, **5**, 362, **7**, 107-115, **13**, 351
Jones, John, Dr., **6**, 593
Jones, John Paul, **8**, 28, 332, **10**, 528, **11**, 341 and *n*, 348, 349-351 and *nn*, 352, 353
Jones, Joseph, **11**, 360, 377, **12**, 124
Jones, Louis C., reviews *Am. Decorative Wall Painting, 1700-1850*, by Little, **11**, 144-145
Jones, Matt B., **3**, 496
Jones, Noble Wymberley, **9**, 168*n*, **14**, 50
Jones, Peter, **2**, 68, **11**, 377
Jones, Richard F., and others, *The Seventeenth Century*, reviewed, **9**, 251-253

Jones, Robert, **12**, 577
Jones, Robert Strettell, **3**, 50
Jones, Seaborn, **14**, 59
Jones, Thomas, Col., **5**, 373
Jones, Thomas, of N. Y., **13**, 339, **14**, 179*n*, 184
Jones, Thomas, of Va., **2**, 68
Jones, W. Melville, ed., *Chief Justice John Marshall*, reviewed, **14**, 103-105
reviews *Smollett's Reputation As A Novelist*, by Boege, **6**, 341-343
Jones, William, **5**, 363
Jones, William, Sir, **5**, 104, **13**, 358-359, 366
Jonson, Ben, **3**, 324-325, **12**, 387, **13**, 352
Jopson, Thomas, **2**, 37
Jordan, Mildred, *Asylum for the Queen*, reviewed, **5**, 616-618
Jordan, Philip D., *The National Road*, reviewed, **6**, 148-150
Jordan, Robert, Rev. Mr., **6**, 74*n*
Jordan, W. K., reviews *The Gunpowder Plot*, by Williamson, *The Murder of Sir Thomas Overbury*, by McElwee, and *James I* by Williams, **10**, 657-659
Jordy, William, *Henry Adams: Scientific Historian*, reviewed, **10**, 145-148
reviews *Charles A. Beard: An Appraisal*, ed. by Beale, **12**, 150-153
Joseph, ship, **3**, 185
Josephson, Bertha E., ed., Parker, *Local History*, reviewed, **2**, 225-228
Josephson, Matthew, **8**, 60*n*
Josephus, cited by Sidney, **4**, 285*n*
Josselyn, Henry, **6**, 74
Josselyn, John, **3**, 329, 339-340
Joy, Johana, **7**, 576
Joynes, William T., **3**, 112 and *n*
Jucker, Ninetta S., ed., *The Jenkinson Papers, 1760-1766*, reviewed, **7**, 299-301
Judd, Andrew, Sir, **6**, 401, 402
Judd, Gerrit P., IV, *Members of Parliament, 1734-1832*, reviewed, **14**, 117-118
Judd, Mary, Dame, **6**, 401, 402
Judgment day, science affects concept of after 17th cent. **8**, 171-191
Judges, English 17th-cent. conception of, **11**, 8-9
Judicial review, and executive veto, **3**, 8*n*
Anti-Federalists on, **12**, 29-30, 42
Beard and founding fathers on, **8**, 58-59
established by Supreme Court, **10**, 357 and *n*, 361, 364
justified by Hamilton, **8**, 57
Wythe on, **12**, 515-516
Judiciary Act of 1789, **11**, 25 and *n*, 27
Judkins, Mr., **10**, 403, 404, 409-410
July fourth, celebrated by Cincinnati, **5**, 20-21
myths about, **2**, 237-272
Jungkenn, Baron von, papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360
Junius, pseud., **6**, 178, 392-393, **9**, 334, 506*n*
Junius Americanus, authorship of, **12**, 393
Junto, of Phila., **3**, 49, **11**, 204, **13**, 349
"Junto ticket," in N. J. election of 1789, **6**, 239-250
Juries, Jefferson favors election of, **5**, 154
Jurin, James, Dr., **3**, 221, 232, **13**, 484, 486, 487*n*
Justices of peace, qualification for urged, **15**, 356
Juvenal, cited by Sidney, **4**, 285*n*

K

Kahn, Robert L., "An Account of a Meeting with Benjamin Franklin at Passy on October 9, 1777: From George Forster's English Journal," **12**, 472-474
Kalm, Peter, **10**, 409, **13**, 347-348, 539*n*
Kames, Henry Home, Lord, **5**, 35, **11**, 258, 260, 261, 277, **12**, 83-84, **15**, 62
Kaplan, Lawrence S., "Jefferson, the Napoleonic Wars, and the Balance of Power," **14**, 196-217
Kaplan, Milton and Hirst D. Milhollen, *Presidents on Parade*, reviewed, **5**, 585-590
Kaplan, Sidney, "Veteran Officers and Politics in Mass., 1783-1787," **9**, 29-57
Karpinski, Louis C., **2**, 294, 294*n*
Karraker, Cyrus H., *Piracy Was a Business*, reviewed, **11**, 128-130
Kartwright & Company, **4**, 204, 209
Kassel, Virginia Weltmer, reviews *The Leatherstocking Saga*, by Cooper, ed. by Nevins, **12**, 368-370
Kassel, Landgrave of, **5**, 554-556, 558
Kästner, Abraham Gotthelf, **13**, 469, 470-471
Kaufmann, Emil, *Architecture in the Age of Reason*, reviewed, **13**, 577-578
Kauffman, Henry J., *Early Am. Copper, Tin and Brass*, reviewed, **8**, 472
Pa. Dutch Am. Folk Art, reviewed, **4**, 371-373
Kay, Sarah, **8**, 505
Kaye, Richard, **3**, 265
Kean, Thomas, **9**, 23*n*
Keane, William, **4**, 493

Kearsley, George, **7**, 413, 435, 437, 439, 440 and *n*, 441
Kearsley, John, Dr., **3**, 171, 222
Keayne, Robert, **7**, 568-587
Kedgell, Henry, **11**, 31, 33
Keene, Benjamin, **15**, 170, 174-176, 179-183, 189-190
Keir, James, **4**, 506
Keister, Glenn A., Mrs., **4**, 445
Keith, Alice Barnwell, ed., *The John Gray Blount Papers. Vol. 1, 1764-1789*, reviewed, **11**, 98-104
Keith, Basil, Sir, **15**, 193
Keith, George, **8**, 495, 506, 513-514, **10**, 419, 591, **12**, 513
Keith, Robert Murray, Sir, **15**, 193
Keith, William, Lt. Gov. of Pa., **11**, 387 and *n*, 389-390, **13**, 349, 352
Kelley, Adjutant, **6**, 105
Kellogg, Louis P., **13**, 309-310, **15**, 492
Kelly, Alfred A., *The Am. Constitution: Its Origins and Development*, reviewed, **6**, 671-672
Kelly, J. Frederick, *Early Conn. Meeting Houses*, reviewed, **6**, 331-334
Kelpius, Johann, **13**, 344
Kelsall, John, **13**, 177-179
Kemble-Devonshire collection, in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Kemble, Peter, **6**, 368
Kemble, Samuel, **15**, 194
Kemmerer, Donald L., reviews *Experiment in Independence*, by McCormick, **7**, 633-635
Kemp, Matthew, **6**, 429*n*, **14**, 139
Kemp family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Kempe, Grace Coxe, **14**, 184-189
Kempe, John Tabor, Att. Gen. of N. Y., **4**, 487, 491-498, **10**, 550-553, 556, **11**, 157-160, **14**, 176-195, **15**, 348-349, 355
Kempe, William, Jr., **14**, 177*n*, 178, 191-192
Kempe, William, Sr., **14**, 177-178
Kemp's Landing, Va., **15**, 498, 502
Ken, Thomas, Bishop, **2**, 346
Kendall, J., **4**, 329*n*
Kendall, John, **4**, 190
Kendrick, Baynard, *The Flames of Time*, reviewed, **6**, 157-161
Kenna family, actors, **9**, 16
Kennedy, Capt., **10**, 573-574, 575, 577
Kennedy, J. H., *Jesuit and Savage in New France*, reviewed, **8**, 130-131
Kennedy, John Pendleton, **7**, 400, 402, ill. opp. 398, **8**, 240, **14**, 493
Kennedy, Samuel, Dr., **3**, 166-167
Kennett, White, **1**, 219, **2**, 344, **4**, 332, 339
Kenny, Robert W., reviews *Benjamin Franklin's Autobiographical Writings*, ed. by Van Doren, **3**, 421-446
Kent, Donald H., ed., *The Papers of Henry Bouquet, Vol. 2: The Forbes Expedition*, reviewed, **9**, 438-440
Kent, James, Chancellor, **1**, 115 and *n*, **4**, 151, **12**, 325*n*
Kent, James, Columbia professor, **11**, 404
Kent county, Del., **4**, 194, 199
Kent county, Eng., **5**, 525, 533-534, 540
Kent county, Md., **4**, 451
Kenton, Simon **3**, 78
Kentucky, assembly records incomplete, **1**, 131
  attitude toward Treaty of Paris, **12**, 104
  histories of, **3**, 100
  Jefferson, and Ky., Resolutions, **5**, 145-176
  medical school, **10**, 612
  on Va. tax collection, 1785, **12**, 102
  political alignments in 1780's, **12**, 109
  population and sex ratio in, **2**, 128, 129
  proposal to exempt churches from taxes, **3**, 555
  schools, and influence of Princeton in, **2**, 387-389
  settlement of, **15**, 201-213
  surveys of, made by Thomas Bullitt, **3**, 72*n*
Kentucky academy, **2**, 388
Kentucky Resolutions, **8**, 51*n*
  See also Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions
Kenyon, Lord, and seriatium opinions, **10**, 354
Kenyon, Cecelia M., "Men of Little Faith: The Anti-Federalists on the Nature of Representative Government," **12**, 3-43
  reviews *Rebels and Democrats* by Douglass, **12**, 481-486
Kepler, Johannes, **13**, 553
Keppel, Augustus, Adm., **10**, 99-100 and *n*, 529, **13**, 9, 12-22
Ker, David, Rev., **2**, 379
Kercheval, Samuel, **3**, 76, 88
Kernodle, R. Wayne, reviews *Career Women of America*, by Dexter, **8**, 448-450
Kerr, Alexander, **5**, 191
Kershaw and company, S. C., **8**, 529
Ketchum, Isaac, **3**, 42
Kettell, Russell Hawes, *The Pine Furniture of Early New England*, reviewed, **7**, 506-508
Key, Francis Scott, **8**, 235, 240
Key, Philip Barton, **8**, 76, 86
Kibler, J. Luther, trivia by, **9**, 218
Kidd, John, **3**, 175

Kidd, William, **4**, 323
Kidder, Richard, Bishop, **2**, 344
Kiechel, Mathew, **7**, 426
Kilby and Baker, English firm of, **14**, 44 and *n*
Killen, William, **9**, 186
Killibrew, Joseph B., **13**, 306
Killigrew, Robert, Sir, **6**, 408
Killingworth, Conn., **5**, 5, **15**, 315*n*, 319
Kilpatrick, Mr., of Phila., **10**, 426-427
Kimball, Fiske, reviews *Am. Painting*, by Flexner, **5**, 435-436; *Works of Colonel John Trumbull*, by Sizer, **8**, 144-145
Kimball, Marie, *Jefferson War and Peace*, reviewed, **5**, 122-125
reviews *The Declaration of Independence: The Evolution of the Text* by Boyd, **2**, 321-322; *Jefferson Reader*, ed. by Rosenberger, **10**, 462-464
"Some Genial Old Drinking Customs," **2**, 349-358
Kimball, Peter, **3**, 161*n*
Kimber, Sidney A., *Cambridge Press Title-pages, 1640-1665*, reviewed, **12**, 166-167
Kimberly, Arthur E., **4**, 434-435, 438
Kimmel, Husband E., **4**, 479*n*
Kinard, Margaret, appointed assistant editor of *Quarterly*, **6**, 561
"John Usher's Report on the Northern Colonies, 1698," **7**, 95-106
note on illustrations to "Sir Augustus J. Foster and 'The Wild Natives of the Woods,'" **9**, 211-214
resigns from *Quarterly*, **9**, 470
reviews *Dolly Madison, Her Life and Times*, by Anthony, **6**, 535-537
Kincaid, Robert L., *Wilderness Road*, reviewed, **4**, 540-542
Kinderhook, N. Y., **3**, 175*n*
King, Capt., of 1st N. Y. company, **4**, 128*nn*
King, Doris Elizabeth, reviews *Memoirs of Am. Jews, 1775-1865*, ed. by Marcus, **13**, 440-442
King, James E., *Science and Rationalism in the Government of Louis XIV*, reviewed, **8**, 276-277
King, John, **14**, 59
King, Rufus, and emancipation of Latin America, **11**, 43-46, 48-50; Mass. public debt, **9**, 50
foreign policy supports British, **15**, 431
holds government securities, **12**, 259
holds Hamilton letters, **12**, 279*n*
in Confederation and Constitutional convention, **3**, 11*n*
in monarchist plot in Revolution, **9**, 55
Madison proposes as contributor to *Federalist*, **3**, 564 and *n*
on adoption of Constitution in Mass., **15**, 76, 78, 431; Cincinnati, **2**, 259-260; Madison's commercial resolutions, **12**, 592*n*; state governments, **3**, 25*n*; xyz affair, **12**, 616
records comments on Revolutionary officers, **9**, 29
relations with Admiralty Court, **13**, 170, 171-173, 175
reports British policy, **12**, 620-621
seeks support for Jay Treaty, **12**, 601
supports British schemes in S. Am., **12**, 623-624
Troup's correspondence with, **4**, 208
vestryman of Trinity Church, N. Y., **12**, 314*n*
King, Walter, **3**, 192
King, William, **3**, 104
King, William, Archbishop, **6**, 192, **11**, 220, 227, 239
King George's War, affects Va. trade with W. Ind., **3**, 197
Chesapeake convoy system during, **3**, 192-194
Pa. Assembly refuses to enter, **14**, 538
suppliers for, **15**, 39
King William's War, **3**, 186-187
Kings, duties of discussed by Mayhew, **7**, 547-553
See also under Great Britain
King's Chapel, Boston, Mass., **3**, 122
King's College, early history of, **10**, 598-599
Episcopal control opposed, **15**, 358
Hamilton student at, **4**, 204, 205, 206, 210, 211-214, 219
lottery for, **5**, 198
medical school in, **10**, 605
Kings Mountain, battle of, **10**, 86, **14**, 165-166
Kingsley, Martin, Major, **15**, 81 and *n*, 85*n*
Kinnersley, Ebenezer, Rev., **10**, 597
Kinsey, James, **6**, 242
Kinsey, John, **4**, 62
Kippis, And., **3**, 266, **7**, 452
Kirby, John, **3**, 320
Kirk, Russell, ed., *Of Civil Government* and *An Essay Concerning Human Understanding*, by John Locke, reviewed, **15**, 103-104
Randolph of Roanoke, reviewed, **9**, 117-119
Kirkland, Caroline Matilda, **7**, 56
Kirkland, Edward C., reviews *The Colonial*

Kirkland, Edward C. (Cont.)
Craftsman, by Bridenbaugh, **7**, 614-616; *The Maritime History of Maine*, by Rowe, **6**, 539-540
Kirkland, Frederic R., ed., *Letters on the Am. Revolution in the Library at "Karolfred."* Vol. 2, reviewed, **10**, 638-639
Kirkland, John T., **3**, 118
Kirkpatrick, Andrew, **7**, 35
Kirkpatrick, James, Dr., **13**, 476, 487-488, 490
Kirwan, Richard, **3**, 267
Kissam, Benjamin, **15**, 354*n*
Kissam, John, **8**, 414*n*
Kitchell, Aaron, **12**, 600, 603, 605
Kitchell, Abraham, **6**, 248-249
Kittletas, William, **14**, 72
Klein, Milton M., "The Rise of the N. Y. Bar: The Legal Career of William Livingston," **15**, 334-358
Klein, Philip Shriver, reviews *The Keystone in the Democratic Arch: Pa. Politics, 1800-1816*, by Higginbotham, **10**, 460-462
Klemm, Johann Gottlob, **8**, 220
Klickstein, Herbert S., and Duveen: "The 'American' Edition of Lavoisier's *L'art de fabriquer le salin et la potasse*," **13**, 493-498
Kliger, Samuel, *The Goths in England*, reviewed, **10**, 468-473
Klingberg, Frank J., ed., *Carolina Chronicle: The Papers of Commissary Gideon Johnston*, reviewed, **3**, 603-606; *Codrington Chronicle*, reviewed, **7**, 146-148
A Free Church in a Free State, reviewed, **5**, 445
reviews *Into All Lands: The History of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 1701-1950*, by Thompson, **10**, 643-645
and Frank W. Klingberg, ed., *The Correspondence Between Henry Stephens Randall and Hugh Blair Grigsby, 1856-1861*, reviewed, **10**, 640-642
Kneller, Godfrey, Sir, **4**, 317
Knepper, George W., reviews *Revolution in America: Confidential Letters and Journals 1776-1784 of Adjutant General Major Baurmeister of the Hessian Forces*, ed. by Uhlendorf, **14**, 460-462
Knight, Edgar W., ed., *Documentary History of Education in the South before 1860*, Vol. 1, reviewed, **7**, 129-130; Vol. 2, reviewed, **7**, 652-653; Vol. 3, reviewed, **10**, 335-337; Vols. 4 and 5, reviewed, **11**, 494-496
reviews *Princeton, 1746-1896*, by Wertenbaker, **4**, 369-371
Knight, Gawin, **3**, 247
Knight, Sarah Kemble, **3**, 328
Knollenberg, Bernhard, ed., *Correspondence of Governor Samuel Ward, May 1775-March 1776*, reviewed, **10**, 124-126
letter to editor, **7**, 667, **11**, 512-513
on Franklin in England, **4**, 549
reviews *Biographical Sketches of Those Who Attended Harvard College in the Classes 1726-1730*, by Shipton, **10**, 117-124; letters to editor on, **10**, 348-350, 507
reviews *George Washington*, by Cunliffe, **15**, 525-527; *George Washington*, by Freeman, **6**, 111-121; *The Great War for the Empire*, Vol. 8, by Gipson, **11**, 472-474; Vol. 9, **14**, 280-283; *The Traitor and the Spy: Benedict Arnold and John André*, by Flexner, **11**, 313-315
"Washington as a Va. Rebel and as a Commander-in-Chief" (review of *George Washington: A Biography*. Vols. 3 and 4, by Freeman), **9**, 229-238
Knopf, Alfred A., **15**, 417
Knowles, Charles, Adm. Sir, **14**, 531
Knowles family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Knox, Eleazor, **14**, 325
Knox, Henry, Gen., and Cincinnati, **5**, 4, 10 and *n*, 13, 15, 17, 21, 22, **9**, 31, 34-35, 38-41, 53-54, 57; Hamilton, **4**, 207-208, 215; Latin American emancipation, **11**, 47 and *nn*; Miranda, **11**, 45; Ohio Co., **9**, 33; provisional army, **12**, 263-416; public debt in Mass., **9**, 50
bookseller and general, **1**, 230
Mason, **9**, 32
monarchist leanings, **9**, 55
on Shays's rebellion, **9**, 29, 51-53, 56; state governments, **3**, 25; supporters of Constitution in Mass., **9**, 55*n*
Secretary of War, **5**, 23
speculations in Me. lands, **9**, 30, 46*n*
Knox, Hugh, Dr., **4**, 205, 206, 209, 212, **9**, 149-150, **12**, 313 and *n*, 322*n*
Knox, Philander, **5**, 390
Knox, William, **7**, 356*n*, 362-363, 371, 377-379
Koch, Adrienne, *Jefferson and Madison, the Great Collaboration*, reviewed, **7**, 630-631
The Philosophy of Thomas Jefferson, reviewed, **1**, 318-320

Koch, Adrienne (Cont.)
reviews *The Legend of the Founding Fathers*, by Craven, **15**, 376-379; *Meaning of Human History* by Cohen and *Work and History*, by Schrecker, **6**, 303-306; *My Head and My Heart*, by Bullock, **3**, 300-305; *Notes on the State of Va., by Jefferson*, ed. by Peden, **13**, 122-125
and Harry Ammon, "Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions," **5**, 145-176; letter to editor on, **7**, 525-526
and William Peden, eds. *The Life and Selected Writings of Thomas Jefferson*, reviewed, **3**, 123-133; *Selected Writings of John and John Quincy Adams*, reviewed, **4**, 103-106
Kocher, A. Lawence, *Colonial Williamsburg, its Buildings and Gardens*, note on, **7**, 175
reviews *Andrea Palladio, and the Winged Device*, by Reynolds, **6**, 522-524; *Architecture and Town Planning in Colonial Conn.*, by Garvan, **9**, 424-426; *Early Amercian House*, by Gould, **7**, 315-316; *Georgian Grace*, by Gloag, **14**, 636-637; *Georgian London*, by Summerson, **4**, 255-257; *The Mansions of Va., 1706-1776*, by Waterman, **3**, 590-595
and Howard Dearstyne, *Shadows in Silver: A Record of Va. 1850-1900, in Contemporary Photographs . . . .*, reviewed, **12**, 508
Koelln, Fritz C. A., trans., *The Philosophy of the Enlightenment*, by Cassirer, reviewed, **9**, 253-256
Kollock, Shepard, **2**, 386
Kongo, Tony, **12**, 577-578
Koontz, Louis K., reviews *John Stuart and The Southern Frontier*, by John Richard Alden, **1**, 407-409
Korn, Bertram W., reviews *Am. Overture*, by Goodman, **5**, 598-600
Kortwright, Lawrence, **14**, 190
Kosciuszko, Thaddeus, Gen., **2**, 282, **7**, 12, **9**, 484
Kotzebue, A. F. F. von, **1**, 214, 225
Kraus, Michael, *Atlantic Civilization*, reviewed, **7**, 472-474
"Literary Relations Between Europe and America in the 18th-Century," **1**, 210-234
Kredel, Fritz, and Todd, *Soldiers of the Am. Army, 1775-1954*, reviewed, **13**, 271-272
Kroll, Harry Harrison, *Darker Grows the Valley*, reviewed, **5**, 306-307
Krout, John A., elected to Council of Institute, **4**, 403
reviews *The Violent Men*, by Meigs, **6**, 672-674
and Dixon Ryan Fox, *The Completion of Independence, 1790-1830*, reviewed, **2**, 413-415
Kuhn, Adam, Jr., **6**, 572, **10**, 604, **14**, 551*n*
Kukhan, Tesser Samuel, **3**, 256-257
Kurtz, Stephen G., *The Presidency of John Adams: The Collapse of Federalism, 1795-1800*, reviewed, **15**, 387-388
reviews *The Adams Federalists*, by Dauer, **11**, 484-486; *The Complete Madison*, by Padover, **11**, 118-120; *The Jeffersonian Republicans*, by Cunningham, **15**, 390-392
Kyngston, Felix, **5**, 180
Kyte, George W., "Detention of General Collot," **6**, 628-630

L

Labadists, decline in colonies, **2**, 150
Labaree, Leonard W., "Charles McLean Andrews: Historian, 1863-1943," **1**, 3-14
"The Conservative Attitude Toward the Great Awakening," **1**, 331-352
Conservatism in Early Am. History, reviewed, **5**, 579-580
ed., *Public Records of the State of Conn.*, Vol. 4, reviewed, **3**, 426-30; Vol. 7, reviewed, **6**, 540-541; Vol. 8, reviewed, **9**, 122-123
"George Whitefield comes to Middletown," **7**, 588-591
reviews *Am. Colonial Documents to 1776*, ed. by Jensen, **13**, 417-419; *Conn.'s Years of Controversy*, by Zeichner, **6**, 509-511; *Randolphs*, by Eckenrode, **4**, 98-103; *Thomas Pownall*, by Schutz, **9**, 104-106; *A Topographical Description of the Dominions of the U. S. of A.*, by Pownall, ed. by Mulkearn, **7**, 305-307
and Bell, eds., *Mr. Franklin*, reviewed, **14**, 97-98
and Pierson, "Charles McLean Andrews: A Bibliography," **1**, 15-26
La Boëtie, Étienne de, **11**, 91-92
Labor, Great Awakening and, **1**, 341-342
conditions described in Va. court records, **4**, 183-184

Labor (Cont.)
development of slavery discussed, **7**, 199-222
favors price regulation, **4**, 17
organization favored, **13**, 248-254
regulated in New Amsterdam, **11**, 542, 543
religion of, preached by New Lights, **5**, 57
See also Artisans, Indentured servants, Slaves, Wages
Labor parties, support international economic system, **3**, 23
Laborde, Alexandre, **5**, 32
La Chine massacre, **11**, 453 and *n*
Ladd, Joseph, **4**, 49, 53
Lady and Gentleman's Pocket Magazine, **4**, 157, 158*n*
Lafayette, George Washington Motier de, **11**, 603 and *n*
Lafayette, Marie Adrienne Françoise de Noailles du Motier, Marchioness de, **6**, 196
Lafayette, Marie Joseph Paul Yves Roch Gilbert du Motier, Marquis de, Adams on ideas of, **12**, 423
advised of southern campaign, **12**, 209
and Barlow, **8**, 331; Hamilton, **12**, 199 and *n*, 202, 203, 204, 207, 208, 212*n*; Logan, **7**, 11; Shays, **5**, 90, **9**, 51; Washington, **8**, 89, **12**, 210
at Yorktown, **5**, 377, 379, 388
in Phila., **3**, 282
international revolutionary, **9**, 484
likeness by Browere, **8**, 34
picture at Monticello, **8**, 578
praised for military talents, **10**, 218
takes Indian boy to Paris, **9**, 209, 211
welcomed in Mass. by Cincinnati, **9**, 41
Lafitau, Joseph-François, Father, **15**, 156*n*, 160-163
La Fuye, Maurice de, and Babeau, *The Apostle of Liberty: A Life of La Fayette*, reviewed, **14**, 463-464
La Gardette, Pierre Claude de, **13**, 493*n*, 495, 498
La Gasco, Pedro de, **1**, 207
Lagrange, Bernardus, **7**, 31, 38
La Harpe, Frédéric César de, **9**, 484
La Hontan, Baron de, **1**, 57, **15**, 143, 155*n*
Laissez-faire economic policy, **11**, 536-550, **15**, 421
Lake, Byby, Sir, **5**, 348
Lake, John, Bishop of Chichester, **4**, 287*n*
Lake, Thomas, **7**, 576
Lake Champlain, **11**, 625
Lake Erie, **3**, 410, **11**, 627
Lake George, **11**, 624-625
Lake Ontario, **11**, 626
Lamb, James, **14**, 191
Lamb, John, **8**, 193, **13**, 325
Lamb, Robert K., reviews *The Browns of Providence Plantations: Colonial Years*, by Hedges, **9**, 561-563
Lambarde, William, **14**, 321
Lambert, David, **12**, 551, 553
Lambs, price during Revolution in Md., **8**, 230
La Motte Picquet, Adm., **11**, 348
Lampe, John Frederick, **7**, 47
Lancaster, Bruce, *From Lexington to Liberty*, reviewed, **12**, 665-667
Phantom Fortress, reviewed, **7**, 518-519
The Secret Road, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Lancaster, James, **11**, 34
Lancaster, William, **12**, 27
Lancaster, Mass., **5**, 85
Lancaster, Pa., **3**, 467-469, 470
Lancaster county, Mass., **5**, 90, 92-93
Lancaster county, Pa., **11**, 386, 388*n*, 394*n*, 396, 399-400, **14**, 542
Lancaster county, Va., **1**, 77, 78, **4**, 178*n*
Land, Aubrey C., *The Dulaneys of Md.*, reviewed, **13**, 268-270
"Genesis of a Colonial Fortune: Daniel Dulany of Md., **7**, 255-269
reviews *George Logan of Phila.*, by Tolles, **11**, 301-302; *John Carrol of Baltimore*, by Melville, **13**, 280-281
Land, Philip, **14**, 425
Land, cultivation in Carolina and Ga., **14**, 237-240, 242-243, 257-260
in Va., assessed value of, **11**, 360 and *n*; held by Negroes, **12**, 575-580; index to wealth, **11**, 354-384; price of, **11**, 355 and *n*, **12**, 100 and *n*; size of tracts, 1781-87, **12**, 97-98, 100-101, 107-109, 111*n*; surveying problems, **6**, 416-417 and *nn*, 419 and *n*
inflation in in U. S., **15**, 220, 225
ownership in Mass., **14**, 11
price in N. C., **8**, 548
profits from sale in Md., **7**, 264-269
taxes advocated by Barlow, **8**, 337; Hamilton on, **12**, 221
Land Bank and Manufactury Scheme, Mass., **15**, 518-519
Land banks, **10**, 168-171, 177, 178
Land bounties, claimed by shipmasters and planters in Va., **3**, 500-502
for Continental army, **3**, 576
misuse in Va., **3**, 501-503, 504
Land grants, fees for in N. Y., **14**, 182-183
for Baptists vetoed by Madison, **8**, 18
in Md., **14**, 423-424

Land grants (Cont.)
in N. C., **8**, 539, 540
in Va., pistole fee on, **10**, 42-44, 72; policy discussed, **3**, 499-514; to Byrd II, **9**, 539-541
of J. T. Kempe in N. Y. and Vt., **14**, 185-194
Land patents, disputes in East N. J., **14**, 344-357
in Va., **13**, 369
Land policy, in Ga., 1780's, **14**, 54, 55*n*, 65 and *n*, 226, 228
Land processioning in England and Va., **6**, 416-436
Land riot, in N. J., **4**, 47
Land speculation, conflicting claims on Ohio river, **9**, 174, 179-181
in Md., **7**, 264-269; N. Y. and Vt., **15**, 355; N. C., **8**, 535-551, **10**, 86-88; Tenn., **10**, 91-93
Indians and, **9**, 209, 211
Scioto Co., **8**, 328-330
Va. policy favorable to, **3**, 507-514
Land warrants, Revolutionary in Ky., **15**, 203-204
Landais, Pierre, Capt., **11**, 349, 351 and *nn*
Lander, Ernest, Jr., trivia by, **11**, 95
Landscape architecture, **3**, 367-368
Lane, Henry, **13**, 188-189
Lane, John, **11**, 34
Lane, Lunsford, **8**, 561
Lane, Ralph and colony of 1585, **6**, 208, 219-220, 221, 222, 232, 233, 407
Lane, Thomas, Sir, **14**, 508
Lane family, papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 399
Lang, John, **4**, 75 and *n*
Langdon, John, **12**, 248, 606
Langdon, Samuel, **3**, 119, 120
Languages, Madison on Americans and foreign, **3**, 277
See also specific languages
Languet, Hubert, **7**, 414*nn*
Langworth, James, **14**, 425
Lanier, Sidney, **4**, 175
Lanning, John Tate, *The 18th-Cent. Enlightenment in the University of San Carlos de Guatemala*, reviewed, **15**, 129-131
introduces *The St. Augustine Expedition of 1740. A Report to the S. C. General Assembly*, reviewed, **11**, 643-644
The University in the Kingdom of Guatemala, reviewed, **13**, 583-584
Lansing, Gerardus, **4**, 488*n*, 489*n*, 491*n*, 493
Lansing, Jacob G., **4**, 490*n*, 491*n*, 494
Lansing, Johannes G., **4**, 489*n*, 493, 494
Lansing, Peter, **4**, 498*n*
Lansing, Robert, **12**, 14, 28, 29
Lansingh, Jacob, Jr., **4**, 495
Lanthenas, François, **14**, 78
Lanzury, Duc de, memoirs of Am. Revolution, **8**, 93
Lapham, I. A., **3**, 104
Lapierre, John, Rev., **11**, 586-587, 588
La Popelinière (Pouplinière), Le Riche de, **14**, 131-134
La Porte, M. de, **14**, 134-135
Laprade, W. T., reviews *The Early Career of Lord Rockingham, 1730-1765*, by Guttridge, **10**, 636; *The First Four Georges*, by Plumb, **14**, 628-630
La Quadra, Spanish minister, **15**, 174-175, 180, 185, 189
La Quintana, Joseph de, **15**, 183
Larceny, definitions of in colonies, **4**, 200
Lardner, Nathaniel, Dr., **7**, 437, 443
La Revelliere-Lepeaux, Director of France, **7**, 15 and *n*
Larkin, Oliver W., *Art and Life in America*, reviewed, **7**, 308-310
reviews *Early Am. Designs: Ceramics*, by Christensen, **10**, 291; *Early Am. Design Motifs*, by Chapman, **10**, 291; *From Colony to Nation and Artists in the Life of Charleston*, by Rutledge, **7**, 504-506; *The Pocket History of Am. Painting*, by Flexner, **8**, 268-269
Laroche, Ga. trustee, **11**, 564
La Rouchefoucauld, François, 6th Duke, **4**, 285*n*, **6**, 176, **7**, 231, 232
La Rochefoucauld d'Enville, Duc de, **15**, 219
La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, Duc de, **10**, 395, **14**, 23
Larpent, John, **1**, 205
Larrabee, Harold, ed., *Bentham's Handbook of Political Fallacies*, reviewed, **10**, 313-314
Larrimore, Thomas, Capt., **14**, 410
Larsen, Egon, *An American in Europe: The Life of Benjamin Thompson, Count Rumford*, reviewed, **11**, 501-502
Larson, Harold, "Alexander Hamilton: The Fact and Fiction of His Early Years," **9**, 139-151
Las Casas, Bartolome de, **1**, 66, **4**, 283 and *n*, 285*n*
Lashley, Thomas, **3**, 254-255, 266*n*
Laski, Harold, **12**, 219*n*
Laslett, Peter, "John Locke, the Great Recoinage, and the Origins of the Board of Trade: 1695-1698," **14**, 370-402
reviews *Musicians in English Society from Elizabeth to Charles I*, by Woodfill, **11**,

Laslett, Peter (Cont.)
505-507; *Proceedings of the Mass. Historical Society*. Vol. 68. **11**, 507-508
"Sir Robert Filmer: The Man versus the Whig Myth," **5**, 523-546
Latendorf, Frederick A., letter to the editor, **7**, 524-525
Latham, Earl, ed., *The Declaration of Independence and the Constitution*, reviewed, **8**, 310-312
Latham, George, **5**, 178
Lathrop, John, **7**, 438
Lathrop, John, Jr., **2**, 262*n*
Lathrop, Joseph, Dr., **10**, 618
Latimer, George, Col., **9**, 176
Latimer, Jonathan, Major, **6**, 96 and *n*
Latin America, early books on, in Harvard College library, **3**, 492-493 and *n*
Federalist scheme to liberate, **11**, 42-51
Latin-American history, materials in Huntington Library, **1**, 207; Newberry Library, **2**, 292-293
La Tour, Maurice-Quentin de, **14**, 131 and *n*, 150
Latourette, Kenneth S., *Missions and the Am. Mind*, reviewed, **7**, 144-145
Latrobe, Benjamin Henry, and Mazzei, **2**, 73 and *n*, 79, 90
architect for Capitol, **8**, 74-75, **10**, 108-111
designs theatre, **9**, 10, 25
hired for Baltimore church, **8**, 239
member of U. S. Military Philosophical Soc., **2**, 283
requests sculptor from Italy, **2**, 73
Latrobe, Benjamin Henry Boneval, *Impressions Respecting New Orleans*, reviewed, **9**, 273-276
Latrobe, Charles, **1**, 182
Latrobe, John H. B., **5**, 108, **10**, 111
Laud, William, Archbishop, **6**, 202, **11**, 426-427, **13**, 352
Laudonnière, French colonizer, **6**, 215
Laurance, John, **12**, 229, 259
Laurence, Martin, **6**, 236*n*
Laurens, John, **12**, 201, 202, 204, 207*n*, 211
Laurens, Henry, **2**, 320, **11**, 101, 437
Laurens, John, Col., **12**, 334
Laurenson, Philip, **7**, 401
Laurie, Robert, Capt., **11**, 632 and *n*
Lauvriere, Emile, **15**, 487, 492-493
Lauzun, Duc de, at Yorktown, **5**, 383
Lavender, price of, 1776, **3**, 121
Lavien, John Michael, **9**, 141-143, 146
Lavien, Peter, **9**, 141 and *n*, 145 and *n*-146, 150
Lavien, Rachel Faucett, **9**, 141-146, 147*n*
Lavoisier, Antoine Laurent, **13**, 493-498, **14**, 24*n*
Law, Thomas, **6**, 256 and *n*
Law, William, **13**, 462
Law, courses use Paley's books, **11**, 404-405
knowledge useful to colonial planters, **7**, 256
need for history of Am., **5**, 547-552
public office and private practice mixed, 1770's, **7**, 29-31
right to counsel in Gt. Brit. and Am., **11**, 3-27
17th-cent., on servitude, **7**, 200-222
sources of Am. colonial, **5**, 548-549
See also Lawyers
Law books, colonial, in Clements Library, **1**, 354
sale of, in U. S., **4**, 347, 348
sent to colonial Va., **5**, 181-182
Law teachers, at William and Mary, **12**, 515
fees in colonial period, **7**, 38*n*
in N. J., **7**, 34-35
Lawes, Henry, **8**, 382
Lawrance, John, **4**, 215
Lawrence, Alexander A., *Storm Over Savannah: The Story of Count d'Estaing and the Siege of the Town in 1779*, reviewed, **9**, 441-443
Lawrence, Charles, Gov. of N. S., **5**, 572
Lawrence, John, Jr., **15**, 347*n*
Lawrence, John, Mayor of Phila., **3**, 172-173, 177
Lawrence, John, of N. J., **6**, 242, 368
Lawrence, John, of Norfolk, Va., **9**, 24*n*
Lawrence, Richard, **13**, 364, 367-368, **14**, 411 and *n*
Lawrence, Thomas, Sir, **2**, 335*n*, **4**, 326
Lawrie, Gawen, Gov. of East Jersey, **5**, 95, 100, 101, 102, **8**, 493, **14**, 344-357
Lawson, Gen., at Yorktown, **5**, 393, 394
Lawson, Robert, **11**, 377
Lawyers, advancement in Revolution in N. J., **7**, 26-38
affected by Stamp Act, **15**, 353-354
and 18th-cent. culture, **11**, 204, 206-207
disliked by Jefferson, **11**, 23[illegible]; Manning, **13**, 230-231; in R. I., **11**, 15
fees in Md., **7**, 257-258; N. Y., **14**, 184; N. C., **8**, 528-529; Va., **8**, 530-531
growth as profession, **7**, 256-257
in Mass., in Revolution, **9**, 158 and *n*; 1785, **5**, 81-84
in Va., 1780's, **15**, 202
influence in colonies after 1750, **7**, 531-532; early U. S., **8**, 520
licensing in colonies discussed, **8**, 522-523
Quakers and, **4**, 62

Lawyers (Cont.)
scarce in early colonies, **11**, 13
southern colonial studied, **8**, 520-534
See also Law and Legal profession
Leach, Douglas Edward, *Flintlock and Tomahawk: New England in King Philip's War*, reviewed, **15**, 534-535
Leach, Jack Franklin, *Conscription in the U. S.*, reviewed, **11**, 155-156
Leach, MacEdward, ed., *The Ballad Book*, reviewed, **13**, 129-131
Lead, Mass. encourages production of, **4**, 6
Lead mines, French, in Missouri, **4**, 438-439
in Va., **15**, 500 and *n*
Lead pencils, price of, 1776, **3**, 118
Lead plates, mentioned in Horn papers, **4**, 421, 423 and *nn*, 424 and *n*-425 and *n*, 438-439 and ill., 441
Leadame, Richard, **14**, 430
League of Nations, **3**, 11-12, 14
Leake, Samuel, Rev., **2**, 371
Lear, Tobias, **2**, 283, **12**, 64, 319*n*
Leary, Lewis, ed., *Articles on Am. Literature Appearing in Current Periodicals, 1920-1945*, reviewed, **5**, 295-298; "A William Byrd Poem," **4**, 356
"John Blair Linn, 1777-1805," **4**, 148-176
The Last Poems of Philip Freneau, reviewed, **3**, 439-443
The Literary Career of Nathaniel Tucker, 1750-1807, reviewed, **9**, 119-121
receives Grant-in-Aid from Institute, **3**, 458
reviews *Age of Johnson: Essays Presented to Chauncey Brewster Tinker*, **6**, 691-692
trivia by, **5**, 396-397, **7**, 274
Leather Apron Club, of Phila., **11**, 387
Leavenworth, Eli, Capt., **6**, 96
Leavenworth, Mark, **8**, 350-351
Lebanon, Conn., **7**, 430*n*, **10**, 606
Le Beau, Jean, **4**, 419 and *n*-420, 436
Leclerc, Jean, **9**, 514
Le Comte, Father, of Jesuits, **15**, 157
Le Conte papers, in Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 66
Lecuna, Vicente, compiler, *Selected Writing of Bolivar*, reviewed, **8**, 590-593
Leder, Lawrence H., ed., *Pa. History: The Livingston Indian Records, 1666-1723*, reviewed, **14**, 623-625
receives Institute Mss. Award, **15**, 417
trivia by, **13**, 564
and Thomas P. Robinson, "Governor Livingston and the 'Sunshine Patriots,'" **13**, 394-397; letter to editor on, **14**, 120-121
Le Duc, Thomas, reviews *Muhlenbergs of Pa.*, by Wallace, **7**, 501-502; letter to editor on, **8**, 165-167
Lee, Ann, Mother, **2**, 148
Lee, Arthur, and Wharton, **9**, 176 and *n*
collaborates on "The Liberty Song," **11**, 79, 83
delegate to Continental Congress, **9**, 179
describes naval flag, **11**, 347
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 250-252
friend of Wilkites in London, **6**, 393-394
in London, **12**, 393; Phila., **3**, 282
"Monitor" letters, **10**, 52*n*
writings of, **10**, 609
Lee, Cazenove Gardner, Jr., *Lee Chronicle*, ed. by Parker, reviewed, **15**, 284-286
Lee, Charles, Gen., and trade with Spanish in Revolution, **1**, 397
harrasses N. Y. Loyalists, **3**, 41
impatient with Bland, **10**, 54*n*
imprisoned in N. Y., **6**, 101 and *n*, **13**, 378, 383 and *n*, 384 and *n*, 385*n*
on protection of deserters, **3**, 396; Va. Convention, **8**, 483
Rush on popularity, **8**, 198
Lee, Henry, and Freneau, **3**, 273; Hamilton, **12**, 200*n*, 319
funeral oration for Washington, **11**, 629 and *n*
on anarchy in Confederation, **13**, 140; battle of Cowpens, **14**, 169*n*; opposition to Shays's rebellion, **9**, 52*n*
opposes funding, **12**, 230*n*
property in Va. listed, **11**, 377
troops praised, **14**, 158
urges Madison to Va., **1**, 252
Lee, John, **1**, 360
Lee, M. duP., Jr., ed., *Selections from Bayle's Dictionary*, reviewed, **10**, 306-310
Lee, Richard, **2**, 50, **4**, 281, **11**, 378
Lee, Richard Bland, **12**, 235*n*
Lee, Richard Evers, **9**, 18, 24*n*
Lee, Richard Henry, and French and Indian War, **4**, 130-131, **10**, 44; Hazard, **12**, 55; Macaulay, **6**, 195; religious guarantee in Bill of Rights, **8**, 16; subscription for Camden's portrait, **9**, 59-60
attacked by Mercer, **7**, 356*n*
ideas on government, **13**, 154
Letters of a Federal Farmer quoted, **12**, 10, 23
loses control after Revolution, **13**, 151
on Bland, **5**, 42*n*; *Confederation*, **13**, 144*n*; need for Bill of Rights in Constitution, **11**, 23*n*; paper money, **12**, 31; Peale portrait of Pitt, **9**, 64; trade with

Lee, Richard Henry (Cont.)
Orient, **1**, 175; wisdom of Senators, **8**, 484-485
property of estimated, **11**, 364*n*
reputation as orator, **3**, 520
resolution for independence, **2**, 238, 239 and *n*, 241 and *n*, **3**, 36, 38, **8**, 491
sells prints for Peale, **9**, 63
Wirt on, **14**, 488
Lee, Richard Henry, Jr., **3**, 378
Lee, Robert E., **3**, 126*n*, **7**, 61, 62
Lee, Rowland, Bishop, **14**, 314
Lee, Samuel, **3**, 322
Lee, Thomas, **5**, 372, **14**, 139, **15**, 420
Lee, Thomas Sim, Gov. of Md., **10**, 232
Lee, W. Storrs, *Town Father: A Biography of Gamaliel Painter*, reviewed, **10**, 300-301
Lee, William, **11**, 378
Lee and Shepard, papers in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 171
Lee family, papers in Huntington Library, **1**, 207; University of Va. Library, **3**, 375, 379
Leechman, William, **11**, 219, 222
Leeds, Daniel, **8**, 495, 504, 511-514
Leeds, Thomas, **8**, 503
Leeds, Titan, **13**, 563
Leeds, Eng., petition on colonial policy, **13**, 33 and *n*
Lees, James, **11**, 194*n*
Leeward Islands, admonished for illegal trade, **14**, 514
materials on in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 328
organization of, **15**, 464*n*
protection by navy discussed, 1778, **13**, 16
slave trade in, **12**, 406-407
Lefebvre, Georges, *The Coming of the French Revolution*, reviewed, **5**, 594-596
Lefler, Hugh T., reviews *Carolina Chronicle: The Papers of Commissary Gideon Johnston*, ed. by Klingberg, **3**, 603-606; *Southern Colonies in the 17th Century*, by Craven, **6**, 664-667
trivia by, **6**, 288
and Albert Ray Newsome, *N. C.: The History of a Southern State*, reviewed, **11**, 651-652
Leftwich, George, **15**, 486, 491-492
Leftwich, Joel, **3**, 375, 382
Legal cases, decided in Quaker meetings, **8**, 504-505, 509
Legal profession, in N. Y. province, **15**, 334-358
Legal reform, Hutcheson on, **11**, 250
Legate, J., printer to University of Cambridge, **5**, 181
Legge, Francis, Gov., **15**, 192-193
Legge, William, 2nd Earl of Dartmouth, and Birmingham petition, **13**, 30-32, 35-37; DeBerdt, **8**, 407; Lexington battle, **10**, 101, 103; Mass. Council, **6**, 615; naval policy, 1778, **13**, 20; Reed, **8**, 408
on N. J. officials' salaries, **6**, 374-375
patronage, **15**, 191-200
toasted in colonies, **11**, 60
Leghorn, Italy, **2**, 82-84
Legislatures, importance of state, **14**, 50-51
Whig attitude toward, **10**, 33, 66-67, 71
See also under British colonies, N. Am., and under specific colonies and states
Le Gobien, Father, of Jesuits, **15**, 157
Lehmann, Karl, reviews *Thomas Jefferson Among the Arts*, by Berman, **6**, 130-136
Thomas Jefferson, Am. Humanist, reviewed, **5**, 415-416
Leibnitz, Gottfried Wilhelm von, **13**, 468, 469
Leicester, Earl of, *See* Coke, Thomas
Leicester, Mass., **4**, 5
Leigh, Benjamin Watkins, **4**, 271
Leighton, Anne, Mrs., **7**, 421
Leighton, Ellis, Sir, **12**, 401-402
Leiper, Thomas, **14**, 213
Leisinger, Albert H., *List of File Microcopies of the National Archives*, reviewed, **8**, 603-605
Leisure, want of in America, **10**, 624
Leisy, Ernest E., *Am. Historical Novel*, reviewed, **7**, 469-471
Leitchworth, Thomas, **14**, 424
Le Jeune, Paul, Father, **15**, 152
Leland, Waldo, **15**, 13
Lemaitre, Georges, *Beaumarchais*, reviewed, **6**, 693-695
Lemis, Thomas, **5**, 179
Lemke, Hermann Heinrich, **14**, 220*n*, **15**, 233 and *n*
Lemoine, Henry, **1**, 229, **4**, 339-340, 345*nn*-349*nn*
Lendrum, John, **12**, 86
L'Enfant, Pierre Charles, **9**, 35, **10**, 235
Lennox, Gov., at Bencoolen, **13**, 507
Lennox, Charles, Duke of Richmond, **10**, 516, 523
Lenox, James, **3**, 110*n*, **13**, 324
Léon, Juan Ponce de, **4**, 301*n*
Leonard, Autumn L., ed., *The Papers of Henry Bouquet, Vol. 2: The Forbes Expedition*, reviewed, **9**, 438-440
Leonard, Daniel, **2**, 7

Leonard, George, Judge, **6**, 607
Leonard, Irving A., *Books of the Brave*, reviewed, **7**, 159
reviews *The 18th-Cent. Enlightenment in the University of San Carlos de Guatemala*, by Lanning, **15**, 129-131
Leonard, Joan de Lourdes, Sister, "Elections in Colonial Pa.," **11**, 385-401
Leonard, L. C., trivia by, **13**, 399-400
Leonardstown, Md., **11**, 195*n*
Leopard, British ship, **14**, 199-200
Leopold, Richard W., ed., *Problems in Am. History*, reviewed, **9**, 574-576
reviews *Nationalism and Sectionalism in America, 1775-1877*, by Potter and Manning, and *The People Shall Judge*, **7**, 324-326; *Problems in American Civilization*, **8**, 310-312; *Regionalism in America*, ed. by Jensen, **9**, 248-249
Lerche, Charles O., Jr., "Jefferson and the Election of 1800: A Case Study in the Political Smear," **5**, 467-491
reviews *Eleven Generals*, by Pratt, **6**, 681-683; *The Era of Good Feelings*, by Dangerfield, **9**, 456-458; *First Captain, the Story of John Paul Jones*, by Johnson, **5**, 278-280; *For the Defense*, by Stryker, **5**, 127-128; *James Monroe*, by Cresson, **4**, 113-115; *Lost Men of Am. History*, by Holbrook, **4**, 386-387; *Religion and Education Under the Constitution*, by O'Neill, **7**, 152-153
Lerner, Max, letter to editor, **7**, 527
on Beard, **12**, 3*n*
Lerouge, George-Louis, **5**, opp. 32
Le Roy, Jean Baptiste, **12**, 472 and *n*, 473
Lesley, J. Peter, **3**, 61, 65, 66
Leslie, John, **6**, 15*n*
Leslie, William, Capt., **6**, 103 and *n*
L'Estrange, Roger, **4**, 287
Lethieullier, Smart, **3**, 244
Lethulier, Mrs., **4**, 30
Létombe, M., French consul in Phila., **7**, 10
Letters of marque, **15**, 309
Lettsom, John Coakley, Dr., **3**, 260-261, **4**, 62, **6**, 585, 588-589
Letwin, William L., reviews *An Economic History of England: The 18th Century*, by Ashton, **14**, 300-302
Levack, Paul, ed., *Burke's Politics*, reviewed, **7**, 141-142
Levant Company, **11**, 34-35
Le Veillard, Louis Guillaume, **5**, 620-621
Levellers, political views of, **13**, 60, 62, 63-64
Leverett, John, **3**, 230, **6**, 79
Leveridge, Richard, **7**, 44, 45, 49
Levenson-Gower, Granville, 2nd Earl Gower, **14**, 522, 523, 524
Levin, David, reviews *Am. History and Am. Historians*, by Bellot, and *Am. Beginnings*, by Morse, **10**, 278-281
Levingston, Susanna, **5**, 367
Levingston, William, **5**, 359-366, 371
Levins, Creswell, Sir, **15**, 303, 306
Levy, Babette May, *Preaching in the First Half Century of New England History*, reviewed, **4**, 89-92
receives Grant-in-Aid from Institute, **4**, 403
reviews *Literature and Theology in Colonial New England*, by Murdock, **7**, 131-132
Levy, Leonard W., reviews *The Birth of the Bill of Rights, 1776-1791*, by Rutland, **13**, 273-276
Levy, Simon M., **2**, 274*n*, 275
Lewes, Del., **3**, 179*n*
Lewger, John, **14**, 421
Lewis, (?), factor in Jamaica, **12**, 407
Lewis, Capt., of Va. Rangers, **4**, 131
Lewis, Mr., Foster on, **8**, 76, 90
Lewis, Addison, *The Gadfly, a Portrait in Action*, reviewed, **6**, 157-161
Lewis, Albert Gallatin, **7**, 89-90
Lewis, Andrew, **3**, 77 and *n*, 401
Lewis, Andrew, Jr., **3**, 79-80, 98, 99
Lewis, Anthony M., "Jefferson's *Summary View* as a Chart of Political Union," **5**, 34-51
Lewis, Charles, Capt., **4**, 353*n*
Lewis, Charles Lee, *Admiral de Grasse and Am. Independence*, reviewed, **3**, 135-139
Lewis, Edgar D., *Minisink*, reviewed, **7**, 173-174
Lewis, Joseph, *Thomas Paine: Author of the Declaration of Independence*, reviewed, **4**, 379-382
Lewis, Mary Butler, **4**, 425*n*
Lewis, Meriwether, **9**, 196 and *n*, 198, 212-214, **13**, 305-318
See also Lewis and Clark expedition
Lewis, Richard, **1**, 223
Lewis, Warner, **11**, 378
Lewis, William, Am. orator, **4**, 344
Lewis, William I., Col., **5**, 377 and *n*, 380
Lewis and Clark expedition, **3**, 57, 64, 65, 363
Lexington, Battle of, **4**, 508-509, **10**, 99-107, **12**, 197
Ley, Samuel, **7**, 105 and *n*
Libbey, Dorothy Shaw, *Scarborough Becomes a Town*, reviewed, **13**, 432-434
Libby, Orin G., **12**, 582 and *n*, **13**, 149

Libel suits, **4**, 305*n*
Liberty, Am. devotion to, **12**, 92-93, 94
Mayhew proclaims political and religious, **7**, 553-555
Liberty, schooner, **4**, 188
"Liberty Bell," **2**, 248-254
Liberty county, Ga., **14**, 56 and *n*, 60
Liberty Hall Academy, Va., **2**, 368
Liberty League, and Jefferson, **3**, 128
Liberty poles, in N.Y.C., **13**, 324
Liberty trees, dedication celebrated, **11**, 55
Librarians, at Westover, **4**, 38
Libraries, Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 164-172
Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 48-69
at College of N. J., **6**, 52; Harvard College **3**, 487-498; University of Va., **3**, 370-382; West Point, **2**, 281-282; William and Mary, **10**, 600-601; Yale College, **2**, 397-401, **10**, 591, 596
Charleston, S. C., **10**, 602, 603
circulating, **4**, 347
Clements Library, **1**, 353-362
established in colonies by Church, **2**, 16, 28, 31, 334-348
established in towns in Wisconsin, **3**, 109
growth of during 18th century, **10**, 612-613
Huntington Library, **1**, 201-209
Library Company of Phila., **10**, 596
Library Society of N. Y., **10**, 598 and *n*
need for in Va. stressed by Blair, **4**, 75, 77, 81, 82
Newberry Library, **2**, 286-295
of Am. books proposed, **1**, 219
of New Light clergy, **5**, 63
Petersburg Library Association established, **3**, 106
Redwood, **10**, 596
Libraries, private, Adams, John, **7**, 223*n*
books found in Puritan New England, **3**, 319-325
Breckinridge, John, **15**, 208-209
Byrd II, **3**, 89, **10**, 601
Cooke, Joseph J., **3**, 495
Curwin, **3**, 491
Ebeling, **3**, 489-491
Franklin, **3**, 55-56
garden books in colonial, **3**, 350-351
Gay, F. L., **3**, 493-494
in Md., **1**, 227
Jaratt, **9**, 358
Jefferson, **1**, 265-272, **8**, 100, 101, 106-107, **15**, 57-58 and *nn*
Jones, Matt B., **3**, 496
Livingston, Wm., **15**, 357
Logan, James, **13**, 342-353
Minor, John, **3**, 86*n*
New England v. Va., **1**, 265-266 and *n*
of music, **7**, 43-50
Parkman, **3**, 493
Warden, D. B., **3**, 491-492
Wendell, E. J., **3**, 493, 494
Library Company of Phila., founded, **10**, 596, 598*n*
Collinson benefactor of, **3**, 222
Logan's library in, **13**, 342-353
mss. catalogue of Byrd II library in, **3**, 89, 96, 99*n*
Newton's works in, **13**, 469
Parke as member, **6**, 582-584
Library of Congress, acquires Blathwayt papers, **4**, 319
Hazard's collections in, **12**, 58
Beckley as librarian, **13**, 52 and *n*
origin, **1**, 267
pamphlet collection of, **12**, 46
papers of national leaders in, **3**, 60
Lichten, Frances, *The Folk Art of Rural Pa.*, reviewed, **4**, 371-373
Lieber, Francis, **11**, 416-422
Liège, Conference at, **14**, 530
Light House and Public Lottery of N. Y., **5**, 185-186
Lightfoot, Philip, **5**, 372, **14**, 139, **15**, 470
Lightfoot, William, **11**, 378
Lightning rods, **3**, 290
Ligne, Prince de, **5**, 32
Ligonier, John, Gen. Sir, **9**, 324, **14**, 528
Lilburne, John, **13**, 407
Liljegren, S. B., **6**, 562
Lillard, Richard G., *The Great Forest*, reviewed, **5**, 290-292
Lilly, William, **13**, 556 and *n*, 559, 560
Limerick, Lord, Ga. trustee, **11**, 557*n*, 561
Limestone, Ky., **15**, 212
Lincoln, Abraham, **1**, 207, **3**, 124, 126, 127, **7**, 57, **10**, 411-412
Lincoln, Benjamin, Gen., against Shays's rebellion, **5**, 92, **9**, 51, 52
and Cincinnati, **5**, 17 and *n*, 21, **9**, 35, 48; Me. land speculation, **9**, 45; ratification of Constitution, **5**, 23, **15**, 75
at Yorktown, **5**, 380, 393
collector of port of Boston, **5**, 23, **7**, 80
correspondence with Washington, **12**, 645
defeat at Charleston, **14**, 161
member of Masons, **9**, 32
Lincoln, Levi, Att. Gen. of U. S., **7**, 71
Lincoln, Mass., **14**, 565-566
Lincoln family, of Worcester, Mass., **9**, 156
Lind, James, **3**, 264, 266, **7**, 387
Lind, James, Dr., **14**, 22

Lindsay, J. O., ed., *The Old Regime, 1713-63*, reviewed, **15**, 556-557
Lindsay, William, Major, **9**, 24
Lindsey, Adam, **9**, 24*n*
Lindsey, Theophilous, **7**, 427, 435, 437, 439, 443
Lindsley, Philip, **2**, 391
Lingelbach, William E., "The Library of the Am. Philisophical Society," **3**, 48-69
Linguistics, material for study of in Va. court records, **4**, 180-181
Lining, John, Dr., **10**, 602
Link, Arthur S., ed., *Problems in Am. History*, reviewed, **9**, 574-576
Link, E. P., **12**, 469
Linn, Hester Bailey, **4**, 160, 161, 174 and *n*
Linn, John Blair, Dr., **4**, 148-176, **10**, 618
Linn, Rebecca Blair, **4**, 149
Linn, William, **4**, 149-150
Linnaeus, Carolus, **13**, 347-348, 538
Linsey, James, **14**, 425
Lipman, Jean H., *Am. Folk Art in Wood, Metal and Stone*, reviewed, **6**, 702-704
Primitive Painters in America, reviewed, **8**, 450-451
Lippard, George, **2**, 249-250
Lippincott, J. B., and Co., **3**, 108-109
Lipsky, George A., *John Quincy Adams: His Theory and Ideas*, reviewed, **7**, 635-636
Liquor, prohibited to Indians by U. S., **9**, 196
trade controlled in New Amsterdam, **11**, 539-540
See also Drinking, Drunkenness, Spirits, Wine
Liston, Henrietta, letters from Am., 1796-1800, reprinted, **11**, 592-632; portrait by Stuart reproduced, **11**, opp. 612
Liston, Robert, Sir, **6**, 272, 275, 628-630, **11**, 592-632, **12**, 265-266, 620; portrait by Stuart reproduced, **11**, opp. 612
Litchfield, Conn., **3**, 45
Litchfield Monitor, trivia from, **6**, 286-287, **14**, 431
Literacy rate in U. S., **4**, 347
Literary and Scientific Repository, **2**, 207
Literary clubs, in Baltimore, **8**, 240
Literary criticism, Linn's essays in, **4**, 151-152, 156-157, 165-168
Literary history, relations between Europe and America in 18th century., **1**, 210-234
Literary hoax, story of supernatural drummer, **7**, 563-567
Literary Magazine and American Register, **4**, 169-171
Literary societies, Tuesday Club, **4**, 162
Literary style, Madison and, **3**, 515-533
Literary World, **3**, 83, 85
Literature, 18th-cent. definition of, **10**, 583
in 18th-cent. Va., **6**, 442-443, **9**, 347 and *n*-348
masterpieces in Puritan libraries, **3**, 322
See also American, English etc. literature, Plays, Poetry, Satires
Lithographers, in U. S., **8**, 32
Lithography, collection in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 168
Litsinger, Elizabeth C., reviews *Baltimore as Seen by Visitors, 1783-1860*, by Semmes, **11**, 504
Little, Bryan, *The Life and Work of James Gibbs, 1682-1754*, reviewed, **12**, 506-507
Little, Nina Fletcher, *Am. Decorative Wall Painting, 1700-1850*, reviewed, **11**, 144-145
Little Dogger, ship, **3**, 185
Little John, ship, **11**, 30, 36
Littlepage, James, **5**, 372
Littlepage, Lewis, **8**, 320-321
Littleton, Southy, **4**, 183
Lively, Robert A., and Herbert T. Wade, *This Glorious Cause*, reviewed, **15**, 528-529
Livermore, Samuel, at College of N. J., **6**, 51
Livermore, Samuel, of N. H., **8**, 15, **12**, 235
Liverpool, Eng., petitions parliament on trade, **14**, 497
trade with Va., **2**, 296, 298, 313, **11**, 185
Livingood, James W., *The Phila.-Baltimore Trade Rivalry 1780-1860*, reviewed, **6**, 154-155
Livingston, Brockholst, **4**, 215
Livingston, Cornelius, **15**, 347*n*
Livingston, Edward, **11**, 403, 410
Livingston, Henry, **15**, 340
Livingston, Henry Brockholst, Justice of Supreme Court, **10**, 362*n*, 363*n*, 367*nn*, 377
Livingston, James, **15**, 340
Livingston, John, **15**, 340, 420
Livingston, Peter, **15**, 340
Livingston, Peter Van Brugh, **14**, 32-46
Livingston, Philip, **3**, 43
Livingston, Philip, Jr., **15**, 340
Livingston, Robert, and William Livingston, **15**, 340
attitude toward France, 1796, **9**, 491
commended on La., **12**, 278

Livingston, Robert (Cont.)
heads N. Y. committee of correspondence, **10**, 562
petitions brother for loyalist, **13**, 395-397
provisions British Army in Niagara campaign, **14**, 37, **41**, 43
Secretary of Indian Affairs for N. Y., **11**, 444-456
Livingston, Robert G., **15**, 340
Livingston, Robert R., **2**, 239, **7**, 189, **13**, 142, **14**, opp. 72
Livingston, Susan, **15**, 355
Livingston, Susanna French, **15**, 337
Livingston, William, adviser to Hamilton, **4**, 206, 209, 212
Farmer Refuted attributed to, **4**, 211
Gov. of N. J., **5**, 60, **6**, 245-247, **13**, 394-397
legal career, **15**, 334-358
on Am. episcopate, **7**, 436, **10**, 604, **15**, 358
writing of, **10**, 609
Livius, Peter, **3**, 257-258
Livy, cited by Adams, **4**, 270, 285*n*
Lloyd, Christopher, ed., *Voyages of Captain James Cook Round the World*, reviewed, **8**, 135-137
Lloyd, David, **4**, 62, **11**, 397
Lloyd, Edward, Col., **4**, 453, **5**, 571-575, **8**, 85, **14**, 421
Lloyd, Henry D., **8**, 56
Lloyd, J., **3**, 261, 262
Lloyd, James, Dr., **3**, 153*n*, 180
Lloyd, Richard Bennett, Mrs., **10**, 233 and *n*
Lloyd family, Md., **4**, 456
Lloyd's Evening Post, **4**, 305
Lobb, Theophilus, Dr., **13**, 489
Lobdell, Mrs., proprietress of "Bunch of Grapes," **5**, 20
Local history, collection in American Antiquarian Society, **2**, 169; Newberry Library, **2**, 289
Lockman, J., books sent to Harvard by Hollis, **7**, 419*n*
Locke, John, and first Earl of Shaftesbury, **14**, 372, 377 and *n*, 379*n*; Macaulay, **6**, 181; Paley, **11**, 406, 408, 411-414; Va., **14**, 398-402
approved by Bland, **10**, 61-62, 65, 66
books in Am. library, **4**, 270
compared with Va. Declaration, **8**, 489
constitution for S. C., **7**, 207 and *n*
depicts Filmer, **5**, 524-525, 529 and *n*
ed. by Hollis, **7**, 413*n*, 414 and *n*
Essay on Government used at Univ. of Va., **4**, 269
favors social sciences reading, **1**, 212
Hollis distributes works of, **4**, 268, **7**, 446
in Am. colleges, **11**, 417, 418
influence in colonies, **3**, 6
on colonial policy and currency reform, **14**, 370-402; Cotton Mather, **10**, 186; Witherspoon, **6**, 65*n*
Jefferson and, **5**, 35, **12**, 131-132, 138
Mayhew and New England clergy use, **7**, 545-546, 547, 554
on legislative power, **8**, 402; mercantilism and natural law, **15**, 421; *Patriarcha*, **5**, 544-545; representation, **15**, 89, 421
right of revolution, **4**, 55*n*, 291 and *n*; taxation, **7**, 369, **10**, 555*n*; use of English, **11**, 236
Otis on, **4**, 292
portrait, ill., **14**, opp. 370
read in Scotland, **11**, 237
studied at Yale, **10**, 591
Locke, Michael, **13**, 192
Locke, Richard, **5**, 65
Lockey, Joseph Byrne, *East Florida, 1783-1795*, reviewed, **7**, 513-514
Lockhart, James, **5**, 67
Lockmer, J., **3**, 265
Lodge, Henry Cabot, **1**, 97, 103 and *n*, 112-118, 121, 264, **8**, 52, 54, **12**, 271*n*, 332
Lodgings, Britisher on Am., **6**, 269-270
Loewald, Klaus G., and others, "Johann Martin Bolzius Answers a Questionnaire on Carolina and Ga.," Part I, **14**, 218-261, Part II, **15**, 228-252
Loewenheim, Francis L., reviews *The Old Regime, 1713-63* ed. by Lindsay, **15**, 556-557
Log cabin myth, **15**, 360
Log College, of William Tennant, **1**, 333, 339, **5**, 54, 59, **6**, 44, 47-48, 56, **10**, 592
Logan, Mingo chief, **7**, 20
Logan, Algernon Sidney (1791-1835), **4**, 271
Logan, Algernon Sidney (*fl.* 1880), **4**, 271*n*
Logan, Deborah, **2**, 251
Logan, George, and Monroe, **12**, 614*n*
elected to Pa. Assembly, **7**, 24
Francophile, **14**, 212-213
mission to France, **7**, 3-25; letters to editor on, **7**, 350, 524-525
names son for Sidney, **4**, 271
on ownership of land, **4**, 47-48, 58
portrait, **7**, opp. 3
Senator from Pa., **9**, 193 and *n*
Logan, James, and Colden, **13**, 468-469, 470; education in Pa., **10**, 592

Logan, James (Cont.)
chief justice of Pa., **4**, 62
correspondent of Collinson, **3**, 222
importance in Phila., **11**, 204
Latin translator, **10**, 618-619
leader in Pa. politics, **7**, 5
library discussed, **13**, 342-353
on industry, **4**, 66-67; *Tatler*, **1**, 227
reads Hutcheson, **11**, 221
scientific and linguistic knowledge of, **13**, 343-353
Logan, James, Jr., **13**, 348*n*
Logan, Martha Daniel, **3**, 354-355
Logan, Rayford W., ed., "Memoirs of Isaac Jefferson," **8**, 561-582
reviews *Black Liberator*, by Alexis, **7**, 148-150
Logan, William, **3**, 472, 473, 474, **7**, 5-6, **11**, 391, **13**, 348*n*
Logan, William, Dr., **13**, 348*n*
Logan Act, provisions and modern interpretation of, **7**, 3, 23-24, 350, 524-525
Logic, at College of N. J., **6**, 50
Loguen, J. W., **8**, 561
Logwood trade, in Jamaica, **4**, 329
Lokken, Roy N., reviews *Pa. Politics and the Growth of Democracy 1740-1776*, by Thayer, **12**, 670-673, letter to editor on, **13**, 299-300
London, England, Byrd in, **4**, 27-41
description of, **4**, 512
influence on Scotland and America, **11**, 207-213
intellectual life, 1771-72, **12**, 390-394
merchants on Am. Revolution, **11**, 263, 264
petition against colonial policy, **13**, 26-27
Quaker Yearly meeting, directives to Americans, **8**, 503, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509-510
Quakers and wealth in, **4**, 62*n*
smallpox inoculation, **13**, 476-492
social life, **12**, 387-388
trade with Va., **2**, 296, 297, 300, **11**, 185
London, tea ship, **13**, 324-325
London Chronicle, **2**, 167, **4**, 305, 309, **9**, 64
London Gazette, **2**, 167, **11**, 283 and *n*, 284
London Magazine, **1**, 215
London Packet, **1**, 215
London Review of English and Foreign Literature, **1**, 215
Long, Edward, **4**, 334
Long, E. John, reviews *Preble's Boys*, by Pratt, **8**, 300-302
Long, Robert Cary, **7**, 395, **10**, 110 and *n*
Long Finn, the, **4**, 193
Long Island, American prisoners of war on, **13**, 276, 381, 383
beaches, **3**, 175*n*
Longacre, James Barton, **8**, ill. opp. 33, 37, 39, 46, **12**, 196
Longaker, Richard P., reviews *The Genius of Am. Politics*, by Boorstin, **11**, 490-491
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, **3**, 341
Longinus, and Linn, **4**, 167
Longman, Thomas, the second, **1**, 230
Longstreet, A. B., **2**, 393
Lorant, Stefan, ed., *New World, The First Pictures of America, by John White*, reviewed, **4**, 87-89, 395-402
Lord, Charles, **3**, 105
Lords of Trade, *See* under Great Britain
Lorenz, Lincoln, *The Admiral and the Empress: John Paul Jones and Catherine the Great*, reviewed, **12**, 364-365
Lorimer, Mr., leading Am. philosopher, **4**, 343
Loring, Joshua, **5**, 209*n*, 210*n*, 211, 212 and *n*, **13**, 378, 379 and *n*, 380, 386
Losse, Winifred J., "The Foreign Trade of Va. 1789-1809," **1**, 161-178
Lossing, Benjamin J., **3**, 106 and *n*-107, 109
Lossing, Benson J., **2**, 252-253, 254*n*, **13**, 337
"Lost Colony," of Roanoke, **6**, 208
Lotbiniere, Marquis, **9**, 57
Loth, David, *Chief Justice: John Marshall and the Growth of the Republic*, reviewed, **6**, 685-686
The People's General, reviewed, **8**, 444-447
Lotter, Mathieu and George, on Am. flag, **11**, 353; ill. between 352 and 353
Lotteries, ballad, "London's Lotterie," **5**, 258-264
for building Va. roads, **3**, 164 and *n*
in British colonies, **5**, 185-200; Mass., **4**, 9
Loudon, Samuel, **4**, 219-220
Loudoun, Lord, *See* Campbell, John, 4th Earl of Loudoun
Loughborough, Lord, *See* Wedderburn, Alexander, 1st Baron Loughborough
Louis XV, **14**, 520, 528
Louis XVI, **4**, 351
Louisa county, Va., **2**, 367
Louisburg, in British diplomacy, 1745-48, **14**, 516-535
Louisburg expedition, **15**, 48

Louisiana, attack on planned by Bowles, **6**, 12, 15-16
conquest favored by Hamilton, **12**, 269, 271 and *n*, 274, 284*n*
French designs on, **8**, 350-351, **9**, 490-491, 513-520
Vaudreuil expedition against Chickasaws, **15**, 483-493
Louisiana Indians, **9**, 200-202
Louisiana Purchase, and Am. mercantilism, **15**, 434
Hamilton on, **12**, 268-281
l'Ouverture, Toussaint, **9**, 484, **11**, 624, **12**, 624-625
Love, William, **4**, 459
Lovejoy, Arthur O., **12**, 459
Lovejoy, David S., "Henry Marchant and the Mistress of the World," **12**, 375-398
Lovelace, Richard, Capt., **5**, 534
Loveland, Clara O., *The Critical Years: The Reconstitution of the Anglican Church in the U. S. of A. 1780-1789*, reviewed, **14**, 464-466
Lovering, Prof., lecture on doomsday, **8**, 189
Lovering, Isaac, **14**, 573
Low family, Bahamas, **2**, 43
Low, John, **7**, 40
Lowe, Charles, **14**, 150*n*-151*n*
Lowell, James Russell, **3**, 331, 341
Lowell, John, **2**, 262
Lowndes, Rawlins, **12**, 25, 32, 37
Lowndes, William, **14**, 384, 386*n*, 391-392
Loyal, Paul, **9**, 63
Loyalists, appeal to farmers, **4**, 54
Associated Refugees, regiment, **4**, 477*n*
Bowles' career as, **6**, 3-6
British sympathy for, **10**, 531
defended by Boucher, **2**, 3-14
expedition against in N. C., **10**, 85
Hamilton answers writings of, **4**, 207, 211, 213-214
identity of J. Reed confused, **8**, 406-417
in Albany, N. Y., **4**, 487; Mass., **4**, 9, **9**, 158 and *n*-164; N. J., lawyers, **7**, 31; N. Y., **10**, 551*n*, **14**, 194-195 and *n*; N.Y.C., **13**, 394-397; St. Augustine, Fla., **6**, 6; S. C., **10**, 83-84; Va., **5**, 225*n*, **6**, 438, **12**, 103
pension from British government, **14**, 178*n*
petition Secretary of State for aid, **15**, 198
plot to capture N. Y., 1776, **3**, 39-47
return to America and Jay Treaty, **12**, 625
urge soldiers to desert, **3**, 388
Loyola, Ignatius, **8**, 385-386
Lucas, Charles, Dr., **11**, 71-72
Lucas, Nicholas, **5**, 95, 100, 101, 102, **8**, 493, **14**, 345
Lucas, Vrain-Denis, **4**, 439
Lucian, Byrd translates, **4**, 31*n*
cited by Sidney, **4**, 285*n*
Lucke, Jessie Ryon, reviews *Dictionaries of the French and English Tongues*, by Cotgrave, **8**, 467-469
Ludewig, Hermann E., **3**, 84
Ludlow, Edmund, **4**, 268, **11**, 225
Ludwell, Councilor, Spotswood's opinion of, **3**, 510
Ludwell, Philip, **1**, 59, **4**, 327, **5**, 372, **13**, 365
Ludwell, Thomas, **13**, 361, 363
Luke, John, **11**, 192
Lukens, Charles, Dr., **13**, 89
Luker, William, **14**, 352-353
Lumber, quality and price in Va., **1**, 169
Lunar Society, Birmingham, Eng., **4**, 506
Lunenburg, N. S., **14**, 540
Lunenburg county, Va., **6**, 427
Lusk, Thomas, Major, **15**, 84*n*
Lutgert, John Charles, **6**, 288-289
Luther, Martin, **8**, 386
Lutherans, and Church of England, **14**, 551*n*; music, **8**, 386; Paxton Boys, **3**, 477; pietism, **2**, 149
Luttrell, Temple, **9**, 334-335, **13**, 22*n*
Luxury, criticized by Hutcheson, **11**, 246-247
Franklin on in U. S., **15**, 220-221, 226-227
Radical Whig fear of in 18th century, **7**, 447
Luzerne, Chevalier de la, **10**, 205, 206, 225, 226, 235
Lycurgus, hero of Adams, **12**, 297 and *n*
Lydenberg, Harry M., **3**, 63
Lydia, ship, **4**, 499-504
Lyle, Abraham, **4**, 489*n*, 493
Lyle, Ellen, **6**, 590
Lyle, James, **15**, 471*n*
Lyman, Benjamin Smith, **3**, 65
Lyman, Joseph, Rev., **9**, 158
Lyman, Phineas, Gen., **7**, 432
Lyme, Conn., **15**, 316 and *n*
Lynch, Thomas, **11**, 73, 342
Lynch, Thomas, Sir, **4**, 322, 329
Lynde, Benjamin, Chief Justice of Mass., **6**, 607, **11**, 14
Lyndon, Josias, **12**, 382
Lynnhaven Bay, Va., shipwreck in, **9**, 539-542
Lynnhaven parish, Princess Anne co., Va., **6**, 420*n*, **11**, 585-586
Lynn Red Spring, Mass., **3**, 152

Lyon, Lucius, **1**, 361
Lyon, Matthew, **9**, 502 and *n*
Lyons, Peter, **2**, 301
Lytle, Scott H., reviews *The French Revolution, 1788-92*, by Salvemini, **12**, 361-364
Lyttelton, George, 1st Baron Lyttelton, **5**, 341, **6**, 176, 188, **14**, 523*n*
Lytton, Ann Faucett, **9**, 141, 144-145, 148
Lytton, James, Jr., **9**, 144
Lytton, James, Sr., **9**, 141 and *n*, 144-145, 146
Lytton, Peter, **9**, 144, 145, 146, 149*n*

M

McAden, Hugh, Rev., **2**, 378
M'Allister, Richard, **11**, 399*n*
McAnear, Beverly, "Albany Stamp Act Riots," **4**, 486-498
  reviews *John Witherspoon Comes to America*, by Butterfield, **11**, 311-312; *Leisler's Rebellion*, by Reich, **11**, 135-138
Macaulay, Catherine, and Hollis, **7**, 411*n*, 421, 427 and *n*; Marchant, **12**, 391-392; Mercy Warren, **10**, 385, 392-393; Otis, **10**, 381; 17th-cent. Republican literature, **7**, 413
  career of, **6**, 173-207; portraits, opp. 173, between 186 and 187
  read by Jefferson, **15**, 64 and *n*
  religion, **7**, 442
  replies to Burke's *Thoughts on Present Discontents*, **7**, 410*n*
  toasted in colonies, **11**, 60, 64
Macaulay, George, Dr., **6**, 180
McCain, Paul M., reviews *The Carolina Charter of 1663*, by Powell, **13**, 135
McCall, Marie, *The Evening Wolves*, reviewed, **7**, 173-174
McCalla, Daniel, **2**, 367
McCallum, R. B., ed., Mill's *Representative Government*, reviewed, **5**, 409-412
McCandlish, George, reviews *Puritanism in Old and New England*, by Simpson, **13**, 408-409
McCann, Franklin T., *English Discovery of America to 1585*, reviewed, **9**, 554-556
McCardell, Lee, *Ill-Starred General: Braddock of the Coldstream Guards*, reviewed, **15**, 530-532
McCarty, Daniel, **11**, 378-379
McCarty & Davis, papers in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 171
McCary, Ben C., *Indians in 17th-Cent. Va.*, reviewed, **15**, 292
  John Smith's Map of Va., reviewed, **15**, 289
  reviews *White Roots of Peace*, by Wallace, **4**, 257-258
McCaule, Thomas Harris, Rev., **2**, 379, 392
McCaw, James D., Dr., **12**, 526, 527, 560-561 and *n*
McClanahan, Robert, **5**, 67
McClenachan, Col., of Va., **9**, 216, 217
McClenachan, Blair, **12**, 607
Macclesfield, Earl of, *See* Gerard, Charles
McClintock, Gilbert S., *Valley Views of Northeastern Pa.*, reviewed, **7**, 167-168
McCloskey, Michael B., *The Formative Years of the Missionary College of Santa Cruz of Querétaro, 1683-1733*, reviewed, **13**, 583-584
McCloy, Shelby T., *French Inventions of the 18th Century*, reviewed, **10**, 494-497
  reviews *Diderot and Descartes*, by Vartanian, **11**, 328-330
McClurg, James, **11**, 364*n*
McClurg, James, Dr., **12**, 526, 527, 560 and *n*, 561, 565
Maccoby, S., *English Radicalism 1762-1785*, reviewed, **13**, 286-287
McCollegh, Mr., of Jamaica, **3**, 176
McComb, Eleazer, **9**, 186
McCombs, Charles F., ed., *Letter Book of Mary Stead Pinckney*, reviewed, **3**, 613-616
McCorkle, Samuel E., **2**, 381, 382-383, 384, **5**, 59, 63
McCormick, Richard P., *Experiment in Independence: N. J. in the Critical Period*, reviewed, **7**, 633-635
  The History of Voting in N. J., reviewed, **11**, 491-493
  letter to editor, **15**, 412-414
  "N. J.'s First Congressional Election," **6**, 237-250
  on N. J. in 1780's, **13**, 153
  reviews *The Campaign of Princeton, 1776-1777*, by Bill, **6**, 153-154; *A House Called Morven*, by Bill, **12**, 167-169; *Lesser Crossroads*, ed. by Schmidt, **6**, 545-546
McCosh, James, **6**, 64
McCosker, M. J., *Historical Collections of the Insurance Company of N. A.*, reviewed, **3**, 309-310
  reviews *Am. Folk Art in Wood, Metal and Stone*, by Lipman, **6**, 702-704; *Early Am. Copper, Tin and Brass*, by Kauffman, **8**, 472

McCraw, Samuel, **12**, 531, 555-556, 559*n*, 561
McCulloch, Henry, **15**, 71-72
McCulloch, Samuel Clyde, "Dr. Thomas Bray's Commissary Work in London, 1696-1699," **2**, 333-348
"Dr. Thomas Bray's Trip to Md.: A Study in Militant Anglican Humanitarianism," **2**, 15-32
ed., *British Humanitarianism*, reviewed, **8**, 129-130
"James Blair's Plan of 1699 to Reform the Clergy of Va.," **4**, 70-86
reviews *Thomas Bray*, by Thompson, **13**, 279-280
McCulloch *vs.* Md., **1**, 103*n*
McCulloh, Alexander, **8**, 547
McCulloh, Henry, **8**, 535-551, **10**, 546-552, 558, **11**, 157-159, 512, **15**, 71-73
McCulloh, Henry Eustace, **8**, 547, 548, 550-551, **15**, 72-73
McCully, Bruce T., "Catastrophe in the Wilderness: New Light on the Canada Expedition of 1709," **11**, 440-456
reviews *The British Empire before the American Revolution, Vol. 5*, by Gipson, **1**, 321-324; *Colonial South Carolina*, ed. by Milling, **10**, 142-144; *Fleur de Lys and Calumet*, trans. and ed. by McWilliams, **12**, 357-358; *Henry the Navigator*, by Sanceau, **4**, 527-529; *The History of Canada or New France*, by Du Creux, ed. by Conacher, **12**, 343-345; *John Company at Work*, by Holden, **6**, 518-521; *North Country Bishop: A Biography of William Nicolson*, by James, **15**, 260-262; *Science and Rationalism in the Government of Louis XIV*, by King, **8**, 276-277; *The Walker Expedition to Quebec, 1711*, ed. by Graham, **14**, 298-299; *Westward Crossing*, by Mirsky, **4**, 247-250
McDermott, John Francis, ed., *The Early Histories of St. Louis*, reviewed, **9**, 576-577; *Old Cahokia*, reviewed, **7**, 338-339
McDonald, John, **4**, 142
Macdonald, Thomas, **11**, 610*n*
Macdonald, William, **13**, 145
McDougall, Alexander, **4**, 214, **6**, 100 and *n*, **9**, 35, **11**, 64, 342, **13**, 151
McDowall, John, **11**, 193*n*
McDowell, W. L., ed., *The Colonial Records of S. C.: Journals of the Commissioners of the Indian Trade, September 20, 1710—August 29, 1718*, reviewed, **13**, 427-428
McElwee, William, *The Murder of Sir Thomas Overbury*, reviewed, **10**, 657-658
McEvers, James, **4**, 494, 497-498, **10**, 565, 571
McFarland, J. R., **4**, 415
MacFarlane, Alexander, **3**, 237-238
McFarlin, George, **5**, 363
McGee, Andrew, **13**, 100-101
McGillivray, Alexander, **6**, 8, 9, 10, 12, 14, 15, 17
Macgowan, Kenneth, *Early Man in the New World*, reviewed, **7**, 646-648
McGrath, Christopher Charles, **9**, 23*n*
McGrath, Francis Sims, *Pillars of Md.*, note on, **7**, 523
Macgregor, Isabel R., reviews *The Coffin Saga*, by Gardner, **7**, 168-170
McGregor, Tracy W., **3**, 376-377
Mach, Andrews, and Woodruff, **13**, 321*n*
McHenry, James, **4**, 455, 459-460, **9**, 515, **11**, 630 and *n*-631, **12**, 204, 214*n*, 320, 420
Machiavelli, Niccolò, **3**, 322, **4**, 285*n*, **9**, 68-80
Machim, John, **3**, 233
McIntyre, Ruth A., reviews *The Roanoke Voyages 1584-1590*, ed. by Quinn, **13**, 578-580
"William Sanderson: Elizabethan Financier of Discovery," **13**, 184-201
MacKamie, Francis, Rev., **10**, 424
Mackay, Capt., of 3rd S. C. company, **4**, 128
McKean, Thomas, **2**, 243-244 and *n*, 256-257, **7**, 10, **9**, 170 and *n*-171, 173, 178-180, 186, 190, **13**, 50-51, **14**, 553
McKeehan, Louis W., *Yale Science*, reviewed, **6**, 336-337
McKennan, Robert, reviews *Early Man in the New World*, by Macgowan, **7**, 646-648
McKenzie, James, Dr., **6**, 574, 576
MacKercher, Daniel, **14**, 125-153; portrait, opp. 130
McKesson, John, **14**, 184, 188
McKim, Mr., of Baltimore, **3**, 79
McKinistry, Dr., **3**, 158
McKinly, John, **9**, 182, 186
Mackworth, Humphrey, Sir, **2**, 343, 344
McLarty, Robert Neil, reviews *A Short History of the W. Ind.*, by Parry and Sherlock, **15**, 402-403
McLaughlin, Andrew C., **13**, 139, 145, 146-147
McLawless, Widow, of N. C., **8**, 529
Maclay, William, Senator, **2**, 357, **7**, 4, **12**, 264*n*, 588*n*

Maclean, John, chemist of Princeton, **10**, 615
McLean, John, Justice of Supreme Court, **10**, 375 and *n*, 377
McLeod, Lt., of Braddock's army, **4**, 142*n*
McLeod, Alexander, **4**, 159, 160*n*, 161
Maclure, William, **3**, 59
M'Mahon, A., and Co., **3**, 366
M'Mahon, Bernard, **3**, 361-369
M'Mahon, Bernard, Mrs., **3**, 363, 365-366
McMaster, John Bach, **5**, 78, 83, **8**, 54, **12**, 469, **13**, 139, 145-146
McMikin, Hugh, **11**, 193*n*
Macmillan, Margaret Burnham, reviews *Jefferson War and Peace*, by Kimball, **5**, 122-125
The War Governors in the Am. Revolution, reviewed **1**, 187-189
McMurtrie, Douglas C., **4**, 340
McNair, Ebenezer, **11**, 191
McNeal, Thomas, **10**, 94, 95, 96
McNeil, Donald R., ed., *The Am. Collector*, reviewed, **13**, 434-436
McNeill, John T., ed., *John Calvin on God and Political Duty*, reviewed, **15**, 100
Macnemara, Thomas, **7**, 257
McNickle, D'Arcy, *They Came Here First: The Epic of the Am. Indian*, reviewed, **7**, 142-144
Macomb, Alexander, Major, **2**, 274*n*, 282
Macomb, John, **4**, 486
Macon, Mr., of Va., **8**, 97
Macon, William, **6**, 428*n*
Macon Bill, 1810, **14**, 206
McPharlin, Paul, *Life and Fashion in America, 1650-1900*, reviewed, **4**, 259
Macpherson, James, **4**, 471
Macpherson, Joseph, **4**, 475, 477, 479
Macpherson, William, Major, **12**, 213 and *n*, 214
Macquer, Pierre Joseph, **13**, 495
Macquire, Mr., lawyer of S. C., **7**, 432
McRae, David, **3**, 71
McRee, Griffith J., ed., *Life and Correspondence of James Iredell*, reviewed, **7**, 459-466; letter to editor on, **8**, 317-319
McRee, William, Major, **2**, 284
McWilliams, Richebourg Gaillard, trans. and ed., *Fleur de Lys and Calumet*, reviewed, **12**, 357-358
McWhorter, Alexander, **2**, 380, **5**, 53, 56 and *n*, 57, 59
Madariaga, Salvador de, *Christopher Columbus*, reviewed, **7**, 328-329
Madeira, Jefferson sends to Small, **4**, 508
Madison, Dolley Todd, **8**, 31, 106
Madison, James, accused of Jacobinism, **5**, 484
"Address to the States," **3**, 520-521 and *n*
and *Aurora* case, **13**, 179; Beckley, **13**, 45; Bill of Rights, **11**, 24-25; College of N. J., **6**, 67; development of manufactures, **15**, 429, 430; economic determinism, **2**, 194-195; election of jurors, **5**, 154; Floridas, **15**, 441*n*; Hazard, **12**, 51*n*; Indians, **9**, 209; Molesworth, **11**, 240; necessary and proper clause, **1**, 101, 103*n*; Randolph, **7**, 180, 188-189, 197; ratification of Constitution, **1**, 252-253, **4**, 456 and *n*; University of Va., **8**, 19-20; Va. and Ky. Resolutions, **5**, 145-176; Va. Declaration of Rights, **3**, 516
attacked by Duane, **7**, 76-77
"Autobiography," ed. by Adair, **2**, 191-209
Beard allies with Marx, **8**, 60-61
biographies of, **1**, 109 and *n*, 110 and *n*-111, **3**, 535, **8**, 51-52
candidate for Va. legislature, **5**, 163-164
defines ideal representative, **3**, 519*n*
described, **6**, 635-636, **8**, 106
"Detatched Memoranda" of, **3**, 534-568
drafts Va. Report of 1800, **5**, 171
election of 1800, **5**, 480*n*
election of 1808, **12**, 648
essay on banks, **3**, 548-550
"Essay on Monopolies," and religion, **8**, 21-23
evaluated by Parrington, **8**, 65-66
Fauchet on, **7**, 192
favors seriatim opinions in Supreme Court, **10**, 358 and *n*, 372 and *n*
federal plan for Constitution, **1**, 258-260
Federalist Papers and, **1**, 97-122, 235-264, **3**, 564-567, **8**, 48-67, **12**, 14*nn*, 23*n*
foreign policy, **14**, 205-207
Foster on, **8**, 91, 96-99
Freneau and, **3**, 269-280, **12**, 440
Hamilton and, **1**, 100*n*, 247*n*, 248, **3**, 567-568 and *n*, **12**, 229-230, 231, 235, 436, 437, 586-587
Hearst celebration honoring described, **8**, 108-119
"Helvidius" articles of, **3**, 533, **12**, 283*n*
ignorant of Ga., **3**, 3
in Confederation and Constitutional Convention, **3**, 11*n*
in La., negotiations, **12**, 270 and *n*
influenced by Wallace, **11**, 235; Witherspoon, **15**, 365
intellectual nature of, **1**, 262, 263*n*, **2**, 195-196

Madison, James (Cont.)
Jefferson and, **1**, 268 and *n*, **3**, 271-272, **7**, 71*n*, **8**, 106-107, **12**, 585, 587-592
journal of Constitutional Convention, **3**, 522-523
leaves Federalists, **12**, 248
Mazzei's disapproval of, **2**, 91-92
member of American Whig Society, **3**, 517-518; U. S. Military Philosophical Soc., **2**, 283
Memorial and Remonstrance Against Religious Assessments, **3**, 521-522, **8**, 9-11
mercantilism and, **15**, 425-426, 429, 430, 432-433
National Gazette, writings for, **3**, 532-533
"North American" papers reprinted, **3**, 569-587
notes on debates in Continental Congress, **3**, 520, 522
offers Gallatin Cabinet position, **7**, 88
on admission of Vt. to Union, **9**, 180; arranging his public papers, **3**, 544; Congress' power, **12**, 21; convention of 1829, **2**, 208-209; democracy and republicanism, **12**, 39, 40, **15**, 424-426; effect of Constitution, **12**, 220; freedom of opinion, **9**, 511; freedom of religion, **2**, 194, 198-199, **3**, 558-562, **8**, 3-24, 490; Henry's eloquence, **3**, 520*n*; Mass., reception of Constitution, **15**, 75; nationalism, **3**, 24, 25*n*, 26; election of 1789, **6**, 245; origin of Declaration of Independence, **2**, 239*n*; relations with France, **9**, 491, **15**, 441*n*, 444, 445-446 and *n*; Sedition law, **9**, 501; Scott, **13**, 183; strong government for U. S., **3**, 569-587; 10th Amendment, **8**, 52; trade with Gt. Brit., **4**, 315, **12**, 626, **13**, 240 and *n*; treason, **9**, 521-522; unity in first Congress, **12**, 236; weaknesses of Confederation, **3**, 10, 18-19, **12**, 106*n*, **13**, 140, **15**, 424
papers purchased by government, **3**, 535 and *n*
Political Observations written by, **13**, 46*n*
portraits of, **8**, 25-47; ills., bewteen 32 and 33
property of estimated, **11**, 364*n*
reading program of, **3**, 518-519 and *n*
reputation rises and falls, **1**, 106-111, **8**, 52-55
satirized in British prints, **10**, 536-537
study of ancient Senates, **1**, 254 and *n*; Federalism, **1**, 248 and *n*, 249-250 and *n*
suggested for XYZ mission, **12**, 617
supported for presidency by Wirt, **14**, 484
tutored by Martin, **9**, 380*n*
Unitarian, **12**, 312
Washington and, **12**, 253-255
writing of, **3**, 515-533, **10**, 619
Madison, James, Bishop, **1**, 181, **3**, 490, **10**, 608 and *n*, 615, **12**, 515
Madras, **13**, 506, **14**, 516-518, 534-535
Madre de Dios, ship, **11**, 32-33
Magazines, British, reception of Linn's poetry, **4**, 164*n*
collection in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 167
European in colonies, **1**, 227
See also titles of magazines
Magill, Nathan, **1**, 169
Magna Carta, **15**, 63-64
Mahon, William, **2**, 372
Mahoney, Thomas H. D., *The U. S. in World History From Its Beginnings to World Leadership*, note on, **7**, 664-665
reviews *Edmund Burke and the Natural Law*, by Stanlis, and *A Note-Book of Edmund Burke*, by Somerset, **15**, 552-554
Mahonia, **3**, 364
Mail contracts, in 1780's, **12**, 60
Main, Jackson T., on nationalism and economic status, **13**, 149
"The One Hundred," **11**, 354-384
reviews *The Governor and the Rebel: A History of Bacon's Rebellion in Va.*, by Washburn, **15**, 382-384
"Sections and Politics in Va., 1781-1787," **12**, 96-112
Maine, land speculation in, **9**, 42, 45, 46*n*
materials on in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 324
number of gentlemen in, **6**, 73*n*
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 128
timber, royal interest in, **15**, 512-514
Mainwaring, Roger, **4**, 285*n*
Maistre, Joseph de, **8**, 343, 347
Maitland, historian, **1**, 4
Maitland, Charles, Dr., **13**, 480, 481, 482, 483*n*, 484, 485 *and n*, 487 and *n*
Maitland, J. A. Fuller, **7**, 45
Maitland, Thomas, Gen., **11**, 624, **12**, 624*n*
Majority rule, Anti-Federalist distrust of, **12**, 32-37, 42-43
Makemie, Francis, **4**, 178, 182
Makin, Bathsua, Mrs., **8**, 366-367
Makin, Thomas, **10**, 591
Mala Manni, Sadi Suliman, Tunisian ambassador to U. S., **9**, 200-201, 204-205
Malcolm, Daniel, **4**, 502*n*
Malden, Mass., **4**, 5
Malebranche, Nicolas de, **13**, 462
Mallard, John, **15**, 18*n*

Mallery, Peter, **15**, 322*n*
Mallet, David, **6**, 180
Mallet, Jonathon, **13**, 383 and *n*
Mallory papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 375
Malmsbury, Lord, *See* Harris, James
Malone, Dumas, elected to Institute Council, **15**, 417
Jefferson and the Rights of Man, reviewed, **9**, 265-267
Jefferson, the Virginian, reviewed, **6**, 126-130
on Jefferson in France, **12**, 469-470
reviews *Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson and Francis Walker Gilmer*, ed. by Davis, **3**, 616-618
Malone, James H., **15**, 486
Malthus, Thomas Robert, **11**, 235
Manchester, Earl of, *See* Montagu, Robert, 3rd Earl
Mandan Indians, delegation in Washington, **9**, 196-199
marriage customs, **9**, 198
portraits by St. Memin, **9**, 211-214; ill. between 200 and 201
women described, **9**, 208 and *n*
Manduit, Mr., London draper, **2**, 301
Mangourit, M. A. B., **9**, 485-496
Manhattan, N. Y., **3**, 175*n*
Manifest destiny, Scottish contribution to idea, **11**, 175
Manilius, Adams on, **7**, 251
Manley, John, Capt., **13**, 385 and *n*
Mann, Arthur, reviews *The Am. Political Tradition and the Men Who Made It*, by Hofstadter, **6**, 301-303; *The Development of Academic Freedom in the U. S.*, by Hofstadter and Metzger, **13**, 599-601; *The Liberal Tradition in America*, by Hartz, **12**, 653-655
Manners, John, Marquis of Granby, **9**, 325
Manney, Margaret, **11**, 347*n*
Manning, Bernard, Lord, *The Protestant Dissenting Deputies*, reviewed, **10**, 478-480
Manning, James, Rev., **5**, 190, **10**, 606
Manning, Thomas G., *Nationalism and Sectionalism in America, 1775-1877*, reviewed, **7**, 324-326
reviews *Shaping of the Am. Tradition*, by Hacker, **5**, 111-115; *Social Thought of Am. Catholics*, by Nuesse, **3**, 447-450; *Wealth of the Am. People*, by Barnes, **8**, 148-149
Manning, William, Jeffersonian Republican, views of, **13**, 202-254
Manourie, Stukely's apothecary, **9**, 535, 536, 538
Mansfield, Lord, *See* Murray, William, 1st Earl
Mansfield, Anne, **7**, 570
Mansfield, Isaac, **3**, 118
Mansfield, Jared, **2**, 274*n*, 275, **10**, 615
Mansfield, John, **7**, 580 and *n*
Mansfield, Conn., **1**, 339, **3**, 153 and *n*
Mansfield, N. J., **8**, 499
Manteo, Indian taken to England, **6**, 230
Manton, Edward, **12**, 644
Manucy, Albert, *Artillery Through the Ages*, note on, **7**, 345
Manufactures, demand for British in America, **4**, 308 and *n*
development in colonies, **3**, 188; urged in early U. S., **15**, 429-431, 433-434
encouraged in Revolutionary Mass., **4**, 6; U. S., **13**, 225; Va., **1**, 178
exported from Glasgow to Chesapeake, **11**, 188-189
Hamilton and, **12**, 226*n*
imported to Va., **2**, 297-306, 313
import to Ga. discussed, **15**, 234
in colonial Carolina, **14**, 260-261
lack leads to Shays's rebellion, **5**, 78, 80
lotteries for, **5**, 197
quality regulated by Quakers, **8**, 509
regulated in Am. colonies, **11**, 526-527; in New Amsterdam, **11**, 539, 540
Manumission, Virginia and, **12**, 534, 536, 539-540
Manuscripts, destruction of, **1**, 125-137
discoveries of, **1**, 124-125
in Clements Library, **1**, 359-361; Harvard College Library, **3**, 494-495; Huntington Library, **1**, 204-209; Newberry Library, **2**, 292; Philosophical Society, **3**, 57, 58-61, 64-66; University of Va. Library, **3**, 375, 377-382; Yale University Library, **2**, 398-399, 400
on Va. colonial history, **15**, 5-13
preservation of, **1**, 123-137
Mapletoft, John, Dr., **2**, 344
Mapp, Alf J., Jr., *The Va. Experiment*, reviewed, **14**, 627-628
Maps, by John Norden, **13**, 193*n*
for British army in French and Indian War, **14**, 37
in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 171; Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 65; Clements Library, **1**, 361-362; Harvard College Library, **3**, 490, 495; Newberry Library, **2**, 293-294; University of Va. Library, **3**, 375; Yale U. Library, **2**, 398

Maps (Cont.)
of early America, **10**, 21-22; northern frontier, 1697, **11**, 440; Pa., **3**, 223
on holdings of 100 wealthiest Virginians in 1780's, **11**, 357, 359, 365
supplemental to Horn Papers, **4**, 409, 421, 424, 433, 434-435, 441-442
See also Globes
Marbelhead, Mass., **2**, 266*n*, **6**, 80
Marbois, François de, **12**, 124-125
Marcellus, pseud., **5**, 483
Marchant, Mr., brother of Henrietta Liston, **11**, 614
Marchant, Henry, agent for R. I. to London, **12**, 375-398
Marchant, Huxford, **12**, 375
Marchant, Nathaniel, **11**, 592
Marchmont, Earl of, *See* Hume, Hugh, 3rd Earl
Marcus, Jacob Rader, *Early Am. Jewry. I. The Jews of N. Y., New England, and Canada, 1649-1794*, reviewed, **9**, 447-448
ed., *Memoirs of Am. Jews, 1775-1865*, reviewed, **13**, 440-442
reviews *Portraits Etched in Stone, Early Jewish Settlers, 1682-1831*, by Pool, **10**, 259-261
Marcy, William L., **15**, 3
Marechal, Ambrose, **7**, 397; ill. opp. 398
Marentille, M. Du Buc de, **2**, 283
Margaret, ship, **11**, 29, 31, 32
Margaretta, W. I., described, **1**, 282
Marigalanto, W. I., described, **1**, 281
Marion, Francis, **14**, 162, 174
Marion County Historical Society, **4**, 418
Maritain, Jacques, **2**, 7 and *n*
Maritime trade, Hazard collects laws on, **12**, 46-47, 48, 51
Mark, Irving, ed., *The Faith of Our Fathers*, reviewed, **10**, 275-277
letter to editor, **9**, 588-591
Marketing, in Williamsburg, **15**, 471-474
Markham, Gervase, **5**, 179, **14**, 17-18
Markham, William, Archbishop of York, **10**, 530
Markham, William, Dep. Gov. of Pa., **4**, 326*n*, **7**, 102, 103*n*
Markoe, William M., *The Historical Development of the Am. Flag*, reviewed, **10**, 332-333
Marlock, William, **8**, 510
Marlowe, Christopher, **3**, 324
Marlowe, George Francis, *Churches of Old New England*, reviewed, **5**, 298-300
Marquette, Jacques, Father, **15**, 152
Marraro, Howard R., ed., "Unpublished Mazzei Letters to Jefferson," Part I, **1**, 374-396, Part II, **2**, 71-100
trivia by, **6**, 109
Marriage, advertisements for, **12**, 650-651
ceremonies described in Hanover, N. H., **4**, 227-228
court records on in 17th-cent. Va., **4**, 184-186
customs for widows, **9**, 87-88
in colonies, **2**, 139-143
licenses in N. C., **4**, 472
Quaker regulations on, **8**, 503, 504, 505-507
satirized, **10**, 629-630
separation agreements in Va., **4**, 185
Marriott, James, Sir, **13**, 170, 173, 174
Marsden, Richard, Rev., Anglican clergyman, **11**, 578-591
Marselis, Gerrit (Guysbert), **4**, 489*n*, 491*n*, 493
Marselis, John, **4**, 491*n*, 493
Marsh, Philip M., ed., *The Prose of Philip Freneau*, reviewed, **12**, 676-677
"Madison's Defense of Freneau," **3**, 269-280
Marshall, Capt., 2nd N. Y. company, **4**, 128*n*
Marshall, Mr., Episcopal missionary to Charleston, S. C., **2**, 334-335
Marshall, Charles, garden books of, **3**, 344, 347, 352
Marshall, Charles, of Phila., **2**, 240, 251-252 and *n*
Marshall, Dorothy, *English People in the 18th Century*, reviewed, **14**, 637-639
Marshall, Humphrey, **6**, 585-587, **10**, 616
Marshall, John, and British Admiralty courts, **13**, 173; Foster, **8**, 81; relations with France, **11**, 594, 631, **12**, 632-642; XYZ affair, **7**, 8-9 and *n*, 12
appointed Secy. of State, **11**, 630*n*, 631
as lawyer, **6**, 255 and *n*
biography of Washington, **8**, 92, **10**, 358, 399, **12**, 644-645, **14**, 480
land processioner, **6**, 428*n*
letters to Pickering, **12**, 631-642; Pinckney, **12**, 643-649
member of U. S. Military Philosophical Soc., **2**, 283
on Alien and Sedition Acts, **9**, 502*n*, **12**, 637*n*; election of 1800, **12**, 643-644; election of 1808, **12**, 648-649; Federalist prospects, **12**, 646-648; freedom of press, **9**, 509; Jefferson and Paine, **12**, 646; Jefferson's letter to Mazzei, **5**, 479*n*; Madison's eloquence, **3**, 524; Napoleon and Spain, **12**, 649; Pinckney, **12**, 634;

Marshall, John (Cont.)
political life, **12**, 645-646; Republican party, **12**, 647
opposes Jefferson, **5**, 482
painted by Harding, **8**, 35
proposes retirement, 1800, **12**, 644
toasted in Philadelphia, **2**, 262
unanimous v. seriatim opinions under, **10**, 353-377
writings in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Marshall, Moses, **6**, 586
Marshall, Peter, reviews *George Mercer Papers Relating to the Ohio Company*, comp. and ed. by Mulkearn, **12**, 171-172
Marshall, Richard, **2**, 47, 53
Marshall, Stephen, **9**, 71*n*
Marshall, William, brother of Chief Justice, **9**, 502*n*
Marshall, William, garden books by, 1780, **3**, 343, 344, 347, 348, 350
Marshall, William, of Md., c. 1664, **14**, 424, 425
Marsham, John, Sir, **5**, 533
Marston, Edward, Rev., **11**, 579
Martha's Vineyard, **6**, 355-356, 398, 399
Martin, Alexander, Gov. of N. C., **8**, 4*n*, 226, **9**, 380 and *n*
Martin, Alfred S., "The King's Customs: Phila., 1763-1774," **5**, 201-216
Martin, Benjamin, **13**, 503*n*, 518
Martin, Edward, **4**, 187 and *n*
Martin, Edwin T., *Thomas Jefferson: Scientist*, reviewed, **9**, 569-571
Martin, Ephraim, **6**, 240*n*
Martin, François-Xavier, **15**, 483-484, 490
Martin, James, **3**, 165
Martin, Josiah, Gov. of N. C., **15**, 496*n*
Martin, Kingsley, *The Rise of French Liberal Thought*, ed. by Mayer, reviewed, **12**, 502-503
Martin, Luther, **4**, 455, 457-460, 463, 464, 468, **6**, 580
Martin(i), Maria Hautefeuille (Petronille), **1**, 378 and *n*, 379 and *n*
Martin, Mary, **6**, 75*n*
Martin, Thomas, English antiquary, **8**, 248
Martin, Thomas, Rev., **2**, 197, **8**, 4*n*, **9**, 380*n*
Martin, Thomas Bryan, **2**, 309
Martin Academy, Tenn., **2**, 390
Martling, Catherine, **13**, 325-326
Martyn, John, **3**, 234, 235
Martyr, Peter, **15**, 170
Marvell, Andrew, **4**, 268, **7**, 413*n*, 414 and *n*, 447
Marye, William B., **4**, 121, 412*n*, 444
Maryland (colony), Acadians removed to, 1755, **5**, 571-575
admonished for illegal trade, **14**, 514
agrarian to mixed economy, **7**, 255-269; and government control of business, **11**, 526-527; MacKercher-Huber tobacco-purchasing scheme, **14**, 125-153
Assembly, Pitt portrait given to, **9**, 65; records lost, **1**, 131; resolution on Stamp Act, **5**, 323
book ownership in colonial, **1**, 227
boundary dispute with Pa., **7**, 108-115
Church of England in, **2**, 15-32, 333-348
colonial records reviewed, **14**, 271-273
colonization, motives for, **10**, 587
Horn Papers and history of, **4**, 409-445
indentured servants in, **2**, 311
land banks in, **10**, 170, 173*n*, 178
land grants, 17th century, **14**, 423-424
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 18-19
libraries sent to by church, **2**, 340
literature and learning to 1800, **10**, 590
lotteries in, **5**, 195, 199
material on, in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 326
militia, **4**, 130*n*
Negro-white marriages prohibited, **2**, 134*n*, 135
number of convict servants to, **2**, 119
officeholding indicates class, **14**, 424-426
paper money in, **10**, 160 and *n*, 164-165, 173*n*; controversy in, **4**, 453-454, 461-462, 465-469
planters find credit in Glasgow, **11**, 196-198
population, 1676, **14**, 428; population and sex ratio, **2**, 119-120, 128
proprietorship annulment proposed, **15**, 307, 308, 311, 453, 456
Protestant majority in, **3**, 4*n*
Provincial Court, 1637-1676, **14**, 418-428
Randolph's plan for government of, **14**, 498
recruiting for Braddock's army in, **4**, 138
regulates lawyers' practice, **7**, 257 and *n*
religion in early years, **5**, 521*n*
Scotch factors in, **11**, 183 and *n*, 189-190, 194-196, 198-199 and *n*
sex offenses in, **2**, 138
slaves' terms defined, **7**, 211
social mobility in gentry, **14**, 418-428
tobacco trade and convoy system, **3**, 182-207; with Scotland, **11**, 172, 179-199
trade with W. Ind., **3**, 196-198
union with Va. discussed, **15**, 464
usury laws, **7**, 260-261

Maryland (state), Anti-Federalism in, **4**, 446-469
census of 1790, **4**, 450
constitution of 1776 and aristocratic control, **4**, 450-453, 464, 469; and Chase, **13**, 154-155
debtors after Revolution, **4**, 449-450, 452, 461, 466-469
delegates to U. S. Constitutional Convention, **4**, 454-455
electoral vote in 1800, **12**, 643
handbills circulated in, **14**, 70, 71
in Confederation period, 1781-89, **13**, 153
inflation during Revolution, **8**, 228-234
office-holding qualifications, 1776, **4**, 451
on assumption and excise, **12**, 237
price of books in, **4**, 347
ratification of U. S. Constitution, **4**, 456-460, 461-469
religion among people, **8**, 86
suffrage laws, **4**, 450-452, 465
supports Vt. for admission to Union, **9**, 180
voters in 1780's, **4**, 451, 462-463
Maryland Gazette, advertisements in, **4**, 513
anti-Constitution articles, **4**, 458
description of London from, **4**, 512
paper on pistole fee dispute in, **14**, 68
trivia from, **7**, 116-117, 457-458, **10**, 631, **11**, 459-460, **14**, 429-430, **15**, 521
Maryland Historical Society, **3**, 89
Maryland Journal and Baltimore Advertiser, trivia from, **13**, 255
Maryland troops, with Braddock, **4**, 131-132, 135, 138
Marx, Karl, **8**, 60-61
Masaco (Simsbury), Conn., **15**, 318*n*
Mascarene, John, **7**, 431
Maseres, Francis, **3**, 493
Masham, Francis, Sir, **14**, 381
Mashenae, Sac Indian, **9**, 204
Masi, Tommaso, **2**, 93
Maskelyne, Nevil, **3**, 264, 268*n*, **13**, 507-508, 510-512, 515
Mason, Charles, **7**, 115, **13**, 510-518
Mason, George, against tax-supported churches, **3**, 555
and Declaration of Rights, **8**, 488-490; formation of Va. constitution, **3**, 554*n*
member of Spotswood's expedition, **3**, 92*n*
on freedom of religion, **8**, 5-6; funding, **12**, 258; need for Bill of Rights in Constitution, **8**, 12, 14, **11**, 22*n*; representation, **9**, 188 and *n*-189, **12**, 10, 11; Republicans in New England, **9**, 55; rotation of office, **12**, 28; site of national capital, **12**, 18; treaty-making power, **12**, 26
opposes Constitution, **12**, 8, 16, 23, 36
property in Va. listed, **11**, 363, 378
tobacco exports of, **1**, 171
Mason, George Carrington, *Colonial Churches of Tidewater Va.*, reviewed, **3**, 411-417
ed., *Va.'s Eastern Shore: A History of Northampton and Accomack Counties*, by Whitelaw, reviewed, **9**, 564-565
reviews *Annapolis Houses, 1700-1775*, by Davis, **5**, 137-138; *Churches of Old New England*, by Marlowe, **5**, 298-300
Mason, James M., **3**, 112 and *n*
Mason, Jeremiah, **12**, 280
Mason, John, Dr., **4**, 205, 206
Mason, John, fl. 1679, **4**, 325
Mason, John, N. H., **7**, 95
Mason, John, Rev., **4**, 210-211, **12**, 314*n*
Mason, John M., Rev., **5**, 472-473, **12**, 309, 328
Mason, Kathyrn Harrod, *James Harrod of Ky.*, reviewed, **8**, 600-601
Mason, Stephens Thomson, **5**, 158, **8**, 76, 86, **11**, 378, **12**, 595 and *n*
Mason, Van Wyck, *Eagle in the Sky*, reviewed, **5**, 455-459
Golden Admiral, reviewed, **10**, 667, 671
Mason, William, Rev., **6**, 174, 175
Massachusetts (colony), Acadians in, **15**, 41
and government control of business, **11**, 526-527; transit of Venus, 1761, **13**, 501-503
boundary disputes, **15**, 43-44, 50-51, 514-515
capital crimes in, **4**, 198
charter of 1691, **10**, 418
charter revoked, 1684, **15**, 305-307
Council, opposes governor, 1766-1774, **6**, 605-627
family life in, **10**, 181-189
freedom of press denied in, **10**, 590
freemen and title holders, **6**, 80, **15**, 313 and *n*, 314
General Court, and Harvard Hall, **3**, 487-488; denies parliament's powers, **5**, 318-319, 323, **6**, 617; divides into two houses, **7**, 568-569; fines for drunkenness, **7**, 577; land grants by, **13**, 70; toasted in colonies, **11**, 69-70
government described, 1698, **7**, 100
hard money basis adopted, **10**, 172 and *n*
in British press, **1**, 214
Indian policy, 1740's and 1750's, **15**, 45-46, 52
land bank controversy of 1740, **10**, 155

Massachuetts (colony) (Cont.)
land ownership, **14**, 11
leaders in developing Am. Revolution, **7**, 531
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 14, 27
lotteries, **5**, 193, 194*n*, 195, 196-197
materials on in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 325
militia assembled in, **13**, 228-229 and *n*
molasses imported to, **8**, 390
money spent in French and Indian war, **10**, 175
number of gentlemen in, **6**, 73*n*
paper money reform, 1740's, **15**, 47-50
patronage used by Belcher, **15**, 509-511, 516
politics in, 1730-1741, **15**, 508-520
privateering legalized in, **11**, 339
reasons for migration, **10**, 5-8, 13-15
records transcribed, **12**, 56
17th-cent. court records, **5**, 549
sins outlined by second generation, **10**, 8-13, 15-19
slavery in, **3**, 7*n*
subordination to empire sought, **15**, 299-302, 305-307
taxes in, **4**, 10*n*; to prevent Stamp Act, **7**, 367-368
treasury, 1698, **7**, 104-106
upholds grand jury indictments, **4**, 499-504
voting qualifications, **13**, 153*n*
Massachusetts (state), churches, laws on, **11**, 522
Cincinnati in, **5**, 4, 8-14, 15, 17 and *n*, 18, 20-24 and *n*, **9**, 38-41
constitution of 1780, **13**, 208, 213, 215-216, 233-234, **14**, 560, 562-572
constitutional convention, 1779, **14**, 565-567; 1820-21, **14**, 572-577
copyright laws of, **3**, 489*n*
counties, of little importance, **9**, 156*n*
debts to Revolutionary soldiers, **5**, 89
economic policy of Revolutionary, **4**, 3-26
elections, few vote in, **13**, 233
Federalism in, **13**, 203
fiscal policy in Revolution, **4**, 7, 8, 20-21, 25
freemasons in, **9**, 31-32
General Court, encourages self-sufficient economy, **4**, 6; explains securities policy, **9**, 50; increases taxes, 1777, **4**, 9; pay for army, **4**, 25; price and wage controls in Revolution, **4**, 12-13; veterans and, **9**, 36-37 and *n*
insolvency during Confederation, **13**, 142 and *n*, 152
July fourth celebrations in, **2**, 258
leaders of western in Revolution, **9**, 156-165
naval flag of Revolution, **11**, 343, 347
newspapers in, 1790's, **13**, 232 and *n*
politics and clergy in, **13**, 226-227 and *n*; and veterans, **9**, 29-57
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 124-126, 128; 1785, **5**, 80
public debt, 1786, **5**, 80
ratifying convention on constitution, **12**, 15, **15**, 74-92
representation, concept of, **14**, 565-567, 575-580; letter to editor on, **15**, 413
Revolutionary scarcities, **4**, 10, 18, 22
schools needed in, **13**, 231-232 and *n*
seal of, **4**, 267, 268*n*
Shays's Rebellion in, **5**, 77-94
sheriffs' fees, **5**, 81
suffrage and representation, 1780-1860, **14**, 560-592
support for constitution in, **3**, 19 and *n*
supports assumption, **12**, 234
taxation, 1786, **5**, 80
town meetings, **14**, 561-564, 571
towns, importance in, **9**, 156
wages in, **14**, 569
Massachusetts Gazette, **9**, 165*n*, **11**, 63
Massachusetts Gazette and Boston News-Letter, trivia from, **11**, 460
Massachusetts Government Act, **6**, 625-627, **10**, 387-389
Massachusetts Historical Society, **3**, 118, 287, **10**, 612, **12**, 57, 68
Massachusetts Magazine, **1**, 225, **3**, 521, **10**, 394 and *n*
Massachusetts Public Library, **7**, 430*n*
Massachusetts Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, **3**, 118
Massachusetts Spy, **7**, 456-457, **10**, 115-116, 383, 387, **11**, 246
Massachusetts troops, number and terms in Revolution, **4**, 5, 9, 11, 15
Massacre of 1622, in Va., **1**, 73
Massacre of 1644, in Va., **1**, 75
Masseran, Le Prince de, **3**, 256
Massey, George Valentine, II, *The Pennocks of Primitive Hall*, reviewed, **9**, 468
Massey, Thomas, **6**, 428*n*
Masson, Francis D., **2**, 280
Masterson, James R., *Bering's Successors, 1745-1780*, reviewed, **6**, 676-677
Masterson, William H., *William Blount*, reviewed, **12**, 155-156

Masur, Gerhard, reviews *Birth of a World: Bolivar in Terms of his Peoples*, by Frank, **9**, 283-285; *Selected Writings of Bolivar*, comp. by Lecuna, **8**, 590-593
Mataleno, W. I., described, **1**, 281
Materialism, Britisher on Am., **6**, 276-277, 278-279
Mathematicians, and Md.-Pa. boundary, **7**, 109-115
in 18th and early 19th cents., **10**, 615
Mather, Abigail, **10**, 182
Mather, Cotton, and Hutchinson, **15**, 37; persecution of Quakers, **10**, 417-421; pietism, **2**, 149; smallpox inoculation, **10**, 184-185, 419, **13**, 477, 481-482, 484, 486
criticizes later Puritans, **10**, 19
Curiosa Americana addressed to Richard Waller, **3**, 221
diary of, **3**, 328
Fellow of Royal Society of London, **3**, 213 and *n*, 226-229
home life, **10**, 181-189
instructions to women, **2**, 151-152, 153
Magnalia, **1**, 49, **2**, 154-163, **3**, 327-328
on A. Bradstreet, **8**, 370; Church of Scotland, **11**, 467; debauchery, **13**, 565; education, **10**, 186-187; gentlemen, **6**, 75 and *n*; music and dancing, **8**, 385; Newton's physics, **8**, 178-179; organs, **8**, 380; reading classics, **3**, 320-321; songs and ballads, **4**, 483; titles, **6**, 78
reading of, **3**, 322, 324
Shunk forges "Penne" letter to discredit, **10**, 403-421
Thoreau on, **3**, 339
Mather, Elizabeth, **10**, 182-187
Mather, Hannah, **10**, 182, 184-187, 189
Mather, Increase, and judgment day, **8**, 179, 182; persecution of Quakers, **10**, 417-418
as a parent, **10**, 181
A Discourse Concerning the Danger of Apostasy, **10**, 3
leads Synod of 1679, **10**, 9
letters in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 325
Milton's works owned by, **3**, 324
on astrology, **13**, 558-559; music, **8**, 385
"scientific" writings of, **3**, 329
sermons on Beatitudes, **3**, 333
Testimony Against Prophane Customs, ed. by Peden, reviewed, **11**, 132-135
view of men, **2**, 162
Mather, Increase, the younger, **10**, 182-188
Mather, Jerusha, **10**, 185
Mather, Katharine, **10**, 182-184
Mather, Samuel, **2**, 154*n*, **7**, 431-432, **10**, 182, 184, 185, 187-189, **11**, 573, 575, **12**, 49
Mather Collection, in University of Va., **3**, 377
Mather family, library in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 170-171
Mathewman and Bailey, bookbinders for Hollis, **7**, 425
Mathews, Thomas, **14**, 427
Mathies, Jacob, **11**, 95
Mathiez, Albert, **12**, 469
Matteson, David Maydole, comp., and others, *Index to the Writings on Am. History 1902-1940*, reviewed, **15**, 293
Matthews, Allen R., reviews *The Am. Language, Supplement II*, by Mencken, **5**, 606-608
Matthews, David, **3**, 41, 43, 45
Matthews, George, **12**, 235
Matthews, Peter, Col., **11**, 447 and *n*, 452
Matthews, William, *Am. Diaries* reviewed, **3**, 134-135
British Autobiographies, reviewed, **14**, 117-118
British Diaries, reviewed, **8**, 120-122
Canadian Diaries and Autobiographies, reviewed, **8**, 601-602
Mattocks, Mrs., English actress, **9**, 11
Mattson family, of Granby, Mass., **9**, 162*n*
Maty, Henry, **3**, 266*n*
Maty, Matthew, **3**, 252, 254, 256, 259
Mauduit, Israel, **1**, 147, 151, **3**, 243, 250, **7**, 357, 359, 381-386
Mauduit, Jasper, **1**, 151, **7**, 357-358, 359-360, 432
Maule, Thomas, **10**, 419
Maurer, Maurer, "Library of a Colonial Musician, 1755," **7**, 39-52
"Music in Wachovia," **8**, 214-227
Maury, James, Rev., **10**, 47
Maury co., Tenn., formed, **10**, 95
Maury family papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 379-380
Maverick, Moses, **6**, 82
Maverick, Samuel, **13**, 79, 82-84
Mawdsley, John, **12**, 379
Mawe, Thomas, **3**, 350
Maxwell, Henry, **11**, 227
Maxwell, John, **11**, 234
May, Earl Chapin, *Principio to Wheeling*, reviewed, **3**, 143-144
May family, of Petersburg, Va., **3**, 115
Mayer, J. P., ed., *The Rise of French Liberal Thought*, by Martin, reviewed, **12**, 502-503
Mayer, Johann Ludwig, **15**, 244

Mayer, Kurt B., *Economic Development and Population Growth in R. I.*, reviewed, **11**, 146-147
Mayflower, ship, **2**, 115, **11**, 40
Mayflower Descendant, **15**, 359
Mayhew, Elizabeth, **7**, 539
Mayhew, Jonathan, admires Sidney's works, **4**, 270, 280, 281
and British Whigs, **12**, 390
and Hollis, **7**, 409, 410, 427, 428, 430, 431, 434-435, 440, 442, 444-445, 536 and *n*, 545
life and mind of, **7**, 531-558; portrait, opp. 531
on Am. episcopate, **10**, 604
requests aid for Harvard College library, **3**, 488
Mayhew, Thomas, Rev., **6**, 74*n*
Mayland, Fra., **12**, 576*n*
Mayo, Bernard, ed., *Jefferson Himself*, reviewed, **3**, 123-133
Mayo, Catherine Barton, ed., *Additions to Thomas Hutchinson's "History of Mass. Bay,"* reviewed, **7**, 330-332
Mayo, Joseph, **11**, 378
Mayo, Lawrence Shaw, *The Winthrop Family in America*, reviewed, **6**, 686-688
Mays, David John, awarded annual book prize of Institute, **10**, 508
Edmund Pendleton, 1721-1803: A Biography, reviewed, **9**, 544-549
Mazzei, Philip, account of early Revolution, **4**, 352*n*-353*n*
and Condorcet, **7**, 225; Jefferson, **5**, 470, 477-479, **8**, 573, 580-581
plantation of, **10**, 220 and *n*
receives legacy, **6**, 109
sends Latrobe Italian sculptors, **10**, 108
subscriber for Hazard's papers, **12**, 50
unpublished letters to Jefferson, **1**, 374-396, **2**, 71-100
Mead, R., **3**, 238*n*
Mead, Richard, Dr., **13**, 487
Mead, Sidney E., reviews *Early Am. Methodism*, by Barclay, **8**, 596-598; *History of Methodist Missions*, by Barclay, **7**, 654-656; *The Presbyterian Church in the Old Southwest, 1778-1838*, by Posey, **10**, 480-482
Mead, popular American drink, **2**, 354
Meade, Andrew, **6**, 567
Meade, David, **4**, 356, **5**, 372, **6**, 567
Meade, Richard Kidder, **4**, 356, **12**, 204
Meadows, Philip, Sir, **14**, 389*n*
Mearns, David C., reviews *Pioneer's Mission: The Story of Lyman Copeland Draper*, by Hesseltine, **11**, 496-498
and others, *Three Presidents and Their Books*, reviewed, **13**, 118-122
Measles, in Boston, Mass., **10**, 185
Meat, raising and sale regulated in New Amsterdam, **11**, 541
Meccon, Benjamin, **3**, 153*n*
Mechanics, of Phila., allied with frontier, **11**, 389
Mechanics Fire Insurance Co., of N.Y.C., **13**, 321*n*
Mechem, Kirke, **4**, 445
Mecklen, Polk plantation, **10**, 97 and *n*
Mecklenburg county, N. C., **5**, 68, **10**, 81, 90-91
Mecklenburg Court House, Va., **11**, 195*n*
Mecom, Jane, **3**, 65, **11**, 435 and *n*, **15**, 51
Medical books, sale in U. S., **4**, 347
Medical education in Phila., and Gt. Brit., **6**, 571-577, 591-594
Medical schools, early American, **10**, 604-605, 611, 612
in Phila., superiority of, **10**, 617*n*
Medical Society of Va., organized, **12**, 560*n*
Medicine, advance of in America, **10**, 616-617 and *n*
books on in col. Va., **5**, 178
C. Colden on, **13**, 460
disorders peculiar to U. S., **13**, 525-529
electricity and, **6**, 572
herbs used for, **3**, 345-347, **13**, 539-544
patent medicines, **3**, 180
recipe for, **13**, 564
theses in English, **13**, 519
See also Smallpox inoculation
Medley, D. J., ed., *Bibliography of British History*, reviewed, **8**, 586-590
Meech, Thomas, **14**, 512
Meere, John, **13**, 199, 200-201
Megapolensis, Domine, **2**, 133
Meigs, Col., and Cherokees, **9**, 193*n*
Meigs, Cornelia, reviews *Am. Historical Novel*, by Leisy, **7**, 469-471; *Children's Books in England and America in the 17th Century*, by Sloane, **13**, 112-113
The Violent Men, reviewed, **6**, 672-674
"Washington as a Personality" (review of *George Washington*, Vols. 3 and 4, by Freeman), **9**, 221-226
Meigs, Josiah, **2**, 394-395
Meigs, R. J., **12**, 231*n*
Mellen, James, Lt. Col., **12**, 213*n*
Melons, grown in Ga., **15**, 239
Melton, William, **6**, 428*n*
Melville, Viscounts, papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360

Melville, Annabelle, *Elizabeth Bayley Seton, 1774-1821*, reviewed, **9**, 281-283
John Carroll of Baltimore, reviewed, **13**, 280-281
Melville, Robert, **3**, 264
Melzi, Francesco D'Eril, **2**, 78
Men, ratio in colonial Am., **2**, 113-153
Mencken, H. L., *The Am. Language, Supplement II*, reviewed, **5**, 606-608
reviews *English Dictionary from Cawdrey to Johnson, 1604-1755*, by Starnes and Noyes, **3**, 595-597
Mendoza, Don Bernardino de, **6**, 224-225, 232, 236
Mendy, W., Dr., **12**, 314
Menk, Patricia H., "D. M. Erskine: Letters from America, 1798-1799," **6**, 251-284
reviews *Papers of the Albemarle County Historical Society*, Vol. VI, **4**, 390-391
and Lester J. Cappon, "Evolution of Materials for Research in Early Am. History in the University of Va. Library," **3**, 370-382
Mennonites, **14**, 542, 548
Menzies, John, Sir, **6**, 587
Mercantilism, and private enterprise in colonies, **11**, 524, 526
conflict with self-government, **14**, 397 and *n*
in America, 1763-1828, **15**, 419-437
New England and W. Ind. in, **8**, 391, 393-395, 396-397
Schuyler on, **2**, 407-413
Mercer, Capt., of Va. Carpenters, **4**, 131
Mercer, Lt., of Va. Horse Rangers, **4**, 137*n*
Mercer, Lt., prisoner of British, **13**, 389
Mercer, Hugh, **3**, 101*n*, **6**, 103 and *n*, **11**, 276
Mercer, J., **5**, 372
Mercer, James, **7**, 356*n*
Mercer, John, **9**, 188, **14**, 139
Mercer, John F., **4**, 455, 459, 465, 468, **12**, 586, **13**, 155
Merchant Adventurers of Exeter, **13**, 191-192
Merchants, accounting system of in Boston, **7**, 578-579
and Am. Revolution, **11**, 98-104
criticized by Manning, **13**, 225-226 and *n*
cultural societies of, **11**, 204
economic philosophy of Quaker, **4**, 60-69
favor paper money in colonies, **10**, 163 and *n*, 164, 165, 166
Franklin on in U. S., **15**, 225-226
ideals of Puritan, **7**, 585-587
in Amsterdam, **1**, 163; Alexandria, Va., **1**, 163; Md., **4**, 452-453, 466-468; N. Y., Beekman family, **14**, 598-608; Norfolk, Va., **1**, 169; Phila., Britisher on, **6**, 274; Richmond, Va., **1**, 175; Williamsburg, **15**, 470-482
influence on customs officials in Phila., **5**, 208, 210
profiteering of Keayne in Boston, **7**, 572-575
Merchants, British, against colonial paper money, **10**, 177
and convoys for tobacco ships, **3**, 183, 185-186, 188, 189, 190-191, 199
encourage explorations, **12**, 450, **13**, 184-201
finance privateers in 16th cent., **11**, 29-41
lawyers for in Md., **7**, 259
on colonial questions, **13**, 26-39, **14**, 374-377, 383-384, 387; Stamp Act, **11**, 263, 264, **13**, 26, 27*n*
protest embargoes and impressment, **3**, 186
trading in Va., **2**, 296-304, 313
Treaty of 1783 and, **4**, 467
Merchants, Scotch, firms in tobacco trade, **11**, 191-195
on Am. Revolution, **11**, 263-264, 271, 273-274
Meredith, Mr., of Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 56
Meredith, Betsy, **15**, 205
Meredith, E. E., **4**, 445
Meredith, Reese, **14**, 43
Meredith, Samuel, Jr., **15**, 206
Meredith, Samuel, Sr., **15**, 205, 207
Meredith, William, Sir, **11**, 60
Meredith, Mifflin, and Smith, Phila., **14**, 34
Meres, Francis, **9**, 72
Meriwether, Col., at Yorktown, **5**, 385
Merk, Frederick, *Albert Gallatin and the Oregon Problem*, reviewed, **8**, 453-455
and others, *Harvard Guide to Am. History*, reviewed, **12**, 352-355
Merlin, Director of France, **7**, 15-16
Mermaid, Elizabethan ship, **13**, 191
Mermaid, H.M.S., **3**, 191
Merrick, Hugh, Capt., **11**, 31
Merrill, Elmer D., ed., *A Life of Travels*, by C. C. Rafinesque, reviewed, **2**, 213-221
Merrill, Walter M., *From Statesman to Philosopher: A Study in Bolingbroke's Deism*, note on, **7**, 344
Merriott, Widow, of Bristol, Pa., **3**, 175-176
Merriott, S., Sr., at Bristol Springs, Pa., **3**, 176

Merry, Anthony, **8**, 67, 72-73, 76, **9**, 192 and *n*-193
Merry, Anthony, Mrs., **8**, 79
Merry, Robert, **4**, 155
Messier, Charles, **13**, 505
Metcalf, Theron, **2**, 272
Methaglin, popular Am. drink, **2**, 354
Methodism, in Va., **9**, 348-349 and *n*
trivia on, **6**, 644-646
Methodists, in N. J., **8**, 495
in Va., **3**, 555, **5**, 107, **8**, 7
intercolonial organization of, **3**, 4*n*
Methuen, John, **11**, 240, **14**, 389*n*
Metternich, Prince, Adams on, **12**, 424
Metzger, Charles H., trivia by, **6**, 507-508, **7**, 458, **10**, 114
Metzger, Walter P., and Hofstadter, *The Development of Academic Freedom in the U. S.*, reviewed, **13**, 599-601
Mexican history, documents in Newberry Library, **2**, 292
Mexico, attack on planned by Bowles, **6**, 12-13
Meyer, composed hymns for Moravians, **8**, 220
Meyer, Balthasar Henry, *History of Transportation in the U. S. before 1861*, reviewed, **6**, 338-340
Meyer, Donald, reviews *The Faith of Our Fathers*, ed. by Mark and Schwaab, **10**, 275-277
reviews *Henry Adams: Scientific Historian*, by Jordy, **10**, 145-148
Meyer, Freeman W., reviews *George Washington*, Vol. 7, by Carroll and Ashworth, **15**, 384-386
Meyers, Morris, **9**, 24*n*
Miamees, alliance with British, **3**, 408
use of calumet and wampum, **6**, 598
Michael, David Moritz, **8**, 220
Michaux, Andre, **3**, 57, 65, 66
Mickle, Hannah, **8**, 505
Micklejohn, George, Rev., **8**, 527
Micrometers, for observing transit of Venus, **13**, 508
Middle Ages, transition to modern history, **14**, 309-316
Middle class, in Va., described, **12**, 97, 98
Middle Plantation, Va., **1**, 74
Middle West (U. S.), influence of Scots in, **11**, 175-176
Middleborough, Mass., **11**, 568
Middlesex county, Mass., **5**, 84, 86, **13**, 229*n*
Middlesex county, Va., **4**, 178*n*, **6**, 424-425
Middlesex Gazette, **14**, 27
Middleton, Arthur Pierce, "The Chesapeake Convoy System, 1662-1763," **3**, 182-207
reviews *Am. Imagination at Work*, ed. by Clough, **5**, 132-133; *Arrival of the First Permanent English Settlers off Jamestown*, by Coale, **8**, 303; *Calendar of Md. State Papers*, by Thomas, **6**, 707, **8**, 471-472; *Christopher Columbus*, by Madariaga, **7**, 328-329; *Journal of the Senate of Va., Oct. Session, 1792*, **8**, 160; *The Phila.-Baltimore Trade Rivalry 1780-1860*, by Livingood, **6**, 154-155; *Pirate Laureate*, by Bonner, **4**, 531; *Ruins of Great Ireland in New England*, by Goodwin, **4**, 245-246; *The Sea and the States*, by Bryant, **5**, 437-438; *The Sheet Iron Steamboat Codorus*, by Brown, **8**, 302; *Va. Reader*, ed. by Rosenberger, **6**, 549-550; *William Wake*, by Sykes, **15**, 550-552
secretary of *Horn Papers Committee*, **4**, 412, 444
"The Strange Story of Job Ben Solomon," **5**, 342-350
Tobacco Coast, reviewed, **11**, 130-132
trivia by, **10**, 115
and Douglass Adair, "Mystery of the Horn Papers," **4**, 409-445; letter to editor on, **5**, 462-463
Middleton, Margaret Simons, *Jeremiah Theus*, reviewed, **11**, 308-309
Middletown, Conn., **7**, 588-591, **15**, 316*n*, 319 and *n*, 329, 332
Middletown, N. J., **14**, 346, 350, 352, 357
Midwinter, Daniel, **13**, 345
Midwives, **8**, 231-232
Mifflin, Thomas, **3**, 40, **6**, 581, **7**, 183-184, 191, **11**, 73, **14**, 558
Mifflin family, of Phila., **3**, 175
Milan, Italy, requests U. S. consul, **2**, 76-77
Milan Decree, **14**, 206-207, **15**, 440*n*, 442
Mildmay, William, Sir, **1**, 359, **14**, 323
Milford, Conn., **15**, 316*n*, 321
Milfort, LeG., **6**, 13
Milhollen, Hirst D., and Milton Kaplan, *Presidents on Parade*, reviewed, **5**, 585-590
Military science, early Am., **2**, 273-285
Military service, exemptions from, 1802, **7**, 89*n*
Hutcheson on, **11**, 249-250
Military tactics, 18th-cent., **10**, 244-246
Militia, distinguished from Provincial troops, **4**, 129-130
distrusted by Hamilton, **12**, 296*n*
in Am. Revolution, **14**, 154-175

Militia (Cont.)
in Canada expedition of 1709, **11**, 442, 445-446, 450-451
in Md., 1755, **4**, 130*n*
in Mass., **13**, 228-229 and *n*
in N. Y. C., **4**, 207, 219
in Pa., **13**, 349, **14**, 546
in R. I., **12**, 385
in Va., defeated by Dunmore, **15**, 498; desertion in Revolution, **3**, 383-397; 1755, **4**, 130 and *n*; raised by Convention, 1776, **8**, 417
See also Minutemen
Millar, Andrew, **7**, 434, 435
Miller, Lt., of 4th N. Y. company, **4**, 129*n*
Miller, Casey G., reviews *Mount Vernon, Va.*, **4**, 547-548
Miller, Edward, Dr., **10**, 617*n*
Miller, Genevieve, *The Adoption of Inoculation for Smallpox in England and France*, reviewed, **15**, 542-544
"Smallpox Inoculation in England and America: A Reappraisal," **13**, 476-492
Miller, Heinrich, **2**, 252*n*
Miller, Helen Topping, *The Sound of Chariots*, reviewed, **5**, 139
Trumpet in the City, reviewed, **6**, 345-348
Miller, John C., *Crisis in Freedom: The Alien and Sedition Acts*, reviewed, **9**, 271-273
interpretations questioned, **12**, 460
reviews *General Charles Lee*, by Alden, **8**, 598-600; *George Washington and Am. Independence*, by Nettels, **9**, 264-265; *The War Governors in the Am. Revolution*, by Macmillan, **1**, 187-189
Triumph of Freedom, reviewed, **5**, 580-585
Miller, Joseph, **9**, 161*n*
Miller, Perry, ed., *The Am. Puritans*, reviewed, **15**, 99; *Images or Shadows of Divine Things*, by Edwards, reviewed, **6**, 144-147; *The New-England Courant*, reviewed, **13**, 437-438
"The End of the World," **8**, 171-191
"Errand Into the Wilderness," **10**, 3-19
Jonathan Edwards, reviewed, **7**, 279-282
The New England Mind: From Colony to Province, reviewed, **11**, 292-296
"Religious Impulse in the Founding of Va.: Religion and Society in the Early Literature," **5**, 492-522, **6**, 24-41
reviews *A History of Unitarianism in Transylvania, England and America*, by Wilbur, **10**, 643
Roger Williams, reviewed, **11**, 297-299
"Washington as an 18th-Cent. Man" (review of *George Washington*, Vols. 3 and 4, by Freeman), **9**, 226-229
Miller, Philip, **3**, 234, 235, 344, 347, 348-349
Miller, Ralph N., "Am. Nationalism as a Theory of Nature," **12**, 74-95
Miller, Richmond P., reviews *The Man in Leather Breeches*, by Noble, **11**, 299-300
Miller, Samuel, **11**, 95-96, 634-635
"A Sketch of the Revolutions and Improvements in Science, Arts, and Literature in America," ed. by Butterfield, **10**, 579-627
Miller, W. Hubert, "The Colonization of the Bahamas, 1647-1670," **2**, 33-46
Miller, William, ed., *Men in Business*, reviewed, **9**, 573-574
Miller, William, of Edinburgh, **6**, 576
Miller, Bonnamy and Company, of Nassau, **6**, 7, 9-10
Milligan, George, **1**, 268
Millikan, Robert A., **1**, 203
Milling, Chapman J., ed., *Colonial S. C.*, reviewed, **10**, 142-144
Millman, Thomas R., *Jacob Mountain, First Lord Bishop of Quebec*, reviewed, **5**, 285-287
Mills, Manon, **3**, 395
Mills, Peter, Lt., **6**, 98 and *n*
Mills, Robert, **7**, 395
Mills, Simeon, **3**, 105
Mills, W. Jay, *Glimpses of Colonial Society and the Life at Princeton College, 1766-1773*, evaluated, **6**, 90-93
Mills, in colonial Carolina and Ga., **14**, 249; Va., **1**, 168
Milton, John, and Cromwell, **6**, 202; Linn, **4**, 167, 170, 175; Unitarians, **7**, 444
cites Bible, **1**, 156
Filmer on, **5**, 541-542
Hollis and, **4**, 268, **7**, 413*n*, 414 and *n*, 447, 667-668
influence in America, **1**, 224, **4**, 270
on government, **13**, 60, 63, 407; judgment day, **8**, 173; Sidney, **4**, 274; truth, **9**, 3; use of English, **11**, 236
read in Puritan New England, **3**, 324
Minden, Battle of, **9**, 317-337
Mineral waters, prescribed by 18th-cent. physicians, **3**, 153*n*, 154, 155, 168, 172, 174
sale of, **3**, 154*n*, 170*n*, 174, 177
Mingo Indians, **12**, 139
Miniatures, of Hamilton, **12**, 189, 193, 195;

Miniatures (Cont.)
Jefferson by Trumbull, **9**, 152-155, ill. opp. 152, 586; Madison, **8**, 26-27
Minion, ship, **11**, 28-29
Ministers, *See* Clergy
Minor, Benjamin B., **12**, 517, 535-537, 548-549
Minor, John (1797-1862), **3**, 86 and *n*, 99, 100
Minot, George, **14**, 577
Minot, George R., **13**, 146
Minto, Walter, **10**, 615
Minutemen, of New England, **9**, 162
See also Militia
Mirabeau, Comte de, **6**, 199
Miranda, Francisco de, **8**, 81, 350, **9**, 484, **11**, 44-51, **12**, 623
Mirsky, Jeannette, reviews *Cook and the Opening of the Pacific*, by Williamson, **6**, 677-678; *The Course of Empire*, by DeVoto, **10**, 268-272; *Francis Drake and the California Indians, 1579*, by Heizer, **4**, 530; *John Colter*, by Harris, **10**, 272-274; *Lewis and Clark*, by Bakeless, **5**, 287-290; *Map Maker and Indian Traders*, by Eavenson, **7**, 303-305; *Voyages of Captain James Cook Round the World*, ed. by Lloyd, **8**, 135-137
Westward Crossing, reviewed, **4**, 247-250
Miscegenation, in Am. colonies, **2**, 131-137, **4**, 199
Misdemeanors, right to counsel for in Gt. Brit., **11**, 4
Mish, Frank W., Jr., Mrs., **4**, 420*n*, 445
Missionaries, among Indians in Ga., **15**, 245
in early Va., **1**, 67, 71
to Pa., **2**, 16, 24-25, 334-335
Mississippi river, closing of, **2**, 200, 202, **12**, 8, 16
French reconnaissance of, 1796, **9**, 512-520
Missouri, French lead mines in, **4**, 438-439
Mitchel, Jonathan, **2**, 159
Mitchell, Ann, **9**, 144*n*, 148
Mitchell, Broadus, *Alexander Hamilton: Youth to Maturity, 1755-1788*, reviewed, **15**, 116-117
"Hamilton's Quarrel with Washington, 1781," **12**, 199-216
reviews *The Founding Fathers*, by Schachner, **12**, 175-176
Mitchell, Elisha, **2**, 385
Mitchell, George, **9**, 144*n*
Mitchell, James, **2**, 388
Mitchell, John, Dr., **3**, 65, 222, 239-240, **10**, 603, **14**, 37 and *n*
Mitchell, Jonathan, **3**, 322
Mitchell, Stewart, Director of Mass. Historical Society, **4**, 405
ed., *New Letters of Abigail Adams*, reviewed, **5**, 419-427
Mitchell, William, Capt., **14**, 427, 428
Mitchill, Samuel Latham, **2**, 283, **4**, 151, **10**, 615, 616, **14**, 23
Mitford, William, **6**, 632 and *n*
Mitton, Michael, **6**, 75*n*
Modyford, Thomas, Col., **12**, 404, 407, 408
Modyford, Thomas, Jr., **12**, 407
Moehlman, Conrad H., *The Wall of Separation Between Church and State*, reviewed, **9**, 94-96; letter to editor on, **9**, 287
Moffat, Thomas, Dr., **12**, 378, 395
Mohawk river, clearing in French and Indian war, **14**, 37-38
Mohawks, and Canada expedition of 1709, **11**, 453
described in *Encyclopédie*, **12**, 75
map showing location in 1697, **11**, 440; ill. opp. 440
use of wampum, **6**, 604
Mohegans, **3**, 152
Mohun, William, Sir, **6**, 231
Molasses, duty on, **5**, 205, **8**, 549
imported to Mass. from Br. W. I., **8**, 390; Va., **1**, 165, **3**, 197
price of, 1796, **3**, 287
scarce in Va. and Md., **3**, 197
Molasses Act, colonial objections to, **8**, 401-405
precedents established by, **8**, 389-405
Molesworth, Hender, **4**, 322, 329, **12**, 406, 408 and *n*
Molesworth, Robert, and Commonwealth men, **4**, 272
Hollis and, **7**, 414 and *nn*, 450-451
on learning and travel, **7**, 419, 430; union of Eng., Ire., Scot., **11**, 227; use of English language, **11**, 236
political works of, **4**, 286*n*
teachings and influence in 18th cent., **11**, 220, 223, 239-242, 248
Moller, Herbert, "Sex Composition and Correlated Culture Patterns of Colonial America," **2**, 113-153
Molloy, Robert, *Charleston, a Gracious Heritage*, reviewed, **5**, 300-302
Molyneux, Emery, **13**, 184, 193 and *nn*-194; ill. opp. 192
Molyneux, William, **11**, 214, 226, 227, **14**, 396-397
Mommsen, Theodore F., letter to editor, **5**, 462-463
Mompesson, John, **7**, 559-560

Monaghan, Frank, *Heritage of Freedom*, reviewed, **5**, 442-443
Monarch, H.M.S., **11**, 348
Monarchy, Adams on, **11**, 89-92
denounced in Bible, **1**, 156
Hamilton's views explained by Dawson, **13**, 329-330
mixed discussed in English Civil War, **5**, 539
Paley and, **11**, 414-416
Sidney on limitations, **4**, 282-296
supported in U. S., **9**, 55
Monasteries, Penn's criticism of, **4**, 63-64
Monck, Christopher, 2nd Duke of Albemarle, **4**, 329*n*, **15**, 464-465 and *n*
Monckton, Robert, Gov. of N. Y., **14**, 180, 181*n*
Monette, John W., **15**, 484, 491
Money, described, **13**, 218-219, 222
hard, **10**, 157*n*, 158, 168, 172 and *n*
in Va., shortage in 1780's, **12**, 98-102
types in circulation in Ga., **15**, 243
See also Bills of credit, Bills of exchange, Continental currency, Paper money, Silver notes, Specie
Mongols, Am. Indians linked with, **12**, 88
Monmouth, Earl of, *See* Mordaunt, Charles
Monmouth county, N. J., **6**, 366-367, **8**, 495
Monmouth's rebellion, **9**, 524-525
Monongahela river, **15**, 210-212
Monopolies, in New Amsterdam, **11**, 545-546
Madison's memoranda on, **3**, 551-553
of British slave trade, **12**, 400-409
Monro, Alexander, **6**, 575
Monroe, James, accused of Jacobinism, **5**, 484
accused of theft by Pickering and Wolcott, **7**, 181
and *Aurora* case, **13**, 179; Beckley, **13**, 44, 45, 52*n*; Cabell, **5**, 153; Collot's plot, **9**, 515; *Essex* case, **13**, 181-182; Foster, **8**, 85; impressment issue, 1806, **14**, 198 and *n*; Jay Treaty, **12**, 298*n*; T. Paine's plan for invading Eng., **14**, 74, 79-84; relations with France, **4**, 313*n*, **12**, 614 and *n*, 617, **13**, 236 and *n*, **15**, 444; Reynolds affair, **12**, 335-336, 438
criticizes controls in Constitution, **12**, 23
election of 1808, **12**, 648-649
Fauchet on, **7**, 192
in Boston, **2**, 272
in La. negotiations, **12**, 278
Jefferson and, **3**, 271-272, **5**, 169-170
Madison and, **3**, 272-273, 274, **12**, 589 and *n*
member of U. S. Military Philosophical Soc., **2**, 283
on acceptance of Constitution, **3**, 28
pamphlet on foreign affairs, **13**, 241 and *n*
portraits, **8**, 33, 43
poverty of, **8**, 107
wax profile of, **8**, 33
Monroe Doctrine, **15**, 426, 436-437
Monsell, Helen, **9**, 401
Montagu, Charles, Lord, **14**, 370, 372, 379-380, **15**, 197, 198
Montagu, Elizabeth, Mrs., **6**, 177, 179, 187, 189, **10**, 378, 394
Montagu, John, **11**, 555
Montagu, Mary Wortley, Lady, **13**, 476, 479
Montagu, John, Earl of Sandwich, **10**, 512, 529, 540, 541, **12**, 82, 472, **13**, 3-25, **14**, 526-533
Montagu, Robert, Earl of Manchester, **13**, 75, 76
Montague, Edward, **4**, 510*n*, **7**, 356, 358, 386
Montague collection, Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Montaigne, Michel, Seigneur de, **3**, 322-323
Montesquieu, Charles de Secondat, Baron de, **3**, 6, 526, **5**, 35, 36 and *n*, 49*n*, **11**, 404, **12**, 6-7, **8**, 78
Montgomery, John, **2**, 370
Montgomery, Richard, **11**, 441
Montgomery county, Md., **4**, 459, 463
Monthly Magazine, (London), **4**, 164*n*
Monthly Magazine (N. Y.), **1**, 226, **4**, 163
Monthly Review, **1**, 215, 222
Monticello, described, **8**, 99-102, 567-582, **10**, 219-220
made national shrine, **3**, 127
Montmartel, Paris de, **14**, 151*n*
Montpellier, Va., described, **8**, 96-97
Montresor, John, Lt., **10**, 567, 573, 575
Montrose, Marquis of, **9**, 531*n*
Montross, Lynn, *Rag, Tag, and Bobtail, The Story of the Continental Army, 1775-1783*, reviewed, **9**, 440-441
Reluctant Rebels, reviewed, **7**, 628-630
Montulé, Edouard de, *Travels in America*, reviewed, **8**, 452-453
Monture, Ethel Brant, and Chalmers, *Joseph Brant: Mohawk*, reviewed, **13**, 586-588
Monville, M. de, **5**, 31-32
Mood, Fulmer, *The English Geographers and the Anglo-Am. Frontier in the 17th Century*, reviewed, **2**, 101-103
"The Origin, Evolution, and Application of the Sectional Concept, 1750-1900,"

Mood, Fulmer (Cont.)
in *Regionalism in America*, ed. by Jensen, reviewed, **9**, 248-249
reviews *Raleigh and the British Empire*, by Quinn, **7**, 296-297
Moody, Deborah, Lady, **2**, 147, 148
Moody, Joshua, Rev. Mr., **6**, 76*n*
Moody, Richard, *America Takes to the Stage*, reviewed, **13**, 128-129
Moody, Robert E., reviews *Jonathan Fisher*, by Chase, **6**, 537-539
Moody, T. W., ed., *Essays in British and Irish History*, reviewed, **7**, 298-299
Mook, Maurice A., reviews *Source Material on the History and Ethnology of the Caddo Indians*, by Swanton, **1**, 190-192
Moon, Jacob, **9**, 366-368, 372-373
Moonlight, ship, **11**, **30**
Moonshine, Elizabethan ship, **13**, 191
Moor, James, **11**, 218, 233
Moore, Anna Catherina Spotswood, **3**, 91, 92, 98
Moore, Arthur K., *The Frontier Mind*, reviewed, **15**, 539-540
Moore, Benjamin, Bishop, **12**, 309, 328-329
Moore, Bernard, **3**, 91, 92, 98
Moore, George, *Notes on the History of Slavery in Mass.*, **10**, 412
Moore, Henry, Sir, Gov. of N. Y., **10**, 164, 576, 577, 578
Moore, James, Rev., **2**, 388
Moore, John H., **13**, 309
Moore, Lambert, **15**, 349-350
Moore, Maurice, **8**, 536, 537
Moore, Robert Etheridge, *Hogarth's Literary Relationships*, reviewed, **6**, 525-526
Moore, Roger, **8**, 536, 537, 539, 543
Moore, Samuel, **14**, 355-356
Moore, Thomas, **8**, 73
Moore, William, Col., of Va., **1**, 252-253
Moore, William, of Chester Co., Pa., **11**, 390
Moore, William, Rev., **7**, 432
Moore, Anderson, and Co., **3**, 104
Moorehead, Singleton, reviews *Writings on Early Am. Architecture*, by Roos, **1**, 198
Moorhead, John, **11**, 569, 576
Moos, Malcolm C., *Grammar of Am. Politics*, reviewed, **7**, 318-320
Moot court, **12**, 515, **15**, 357
Moravian Indians, **3**, 466-467, 470-474, 477, 481
Moravians, activities of, **14**, 545-547, 554
and pietism, **2**, 149
attitude toward music, **8**, 214-227, 386-387
Moray, Robert, Sir, **13**, 75
Mordaunt, Charles, Earl of Monmouth, **14**, 380, 382, 387-388, 392*n*, 394
Mordecai, Samuel, *Richmond in By-Gone Days*, reviewed, **4**, 391-392
More, Henry, **7**, 559, **11**, 234
More, John, **11**, 29, 33, 34, 40
More, Thomas, Sir, **3**, 323, **11**, 235
Moreau, Jean-Victor, Gen., **8**, 81, **12**, 635, 637
Moreau, Nicholas, Rev., **2**, 51
Moredock, A. L., **4**, 121, 412*n*, 417, 425-429, 443*n*, 444, 445
Morehouse, Andrew, Col., **12**, 205
Morell, Thomas, **3**, 255
Morgan, Benjamin R., **14**, between 72 and 73
Morgan, Daniel, Gen., **14**, 160, 168-175
Morgan, Donald G., "The Origin of Supreme Court Dissent," **10**, 353-377
Morgan, Edmund S., "The Am. Revolution: Revisions in Need of Revising," **14**, 3-15
The Birth of the Republic: 1763-1789, reviewed, **14**, 608-618; defended by Brant, **15**, 137-139
"Colonial Ideas of Parliamentary Power, 1764-1766," **5**, 311-341; letters to editor on, **6**, 162-170, 351-355
"John White and the Sarsaparilla," **14**, 414-417
letters to editor and replies, **11**, 157-160, 512, **14**, 304
on Wigglesworth's Diary, in Colonial Society of Mass., *Publications*, Volume 35, reviewed, **9**, 115
"The Postponement of the Stamp Act," **7**, 353-392; letter to editor on, **7**, 667
The Puritan Dilemma: The Story of John Winthrop, reviewed, **15**, 379-381
reviews *Debate on the Am. Revolution*, ed. by Beloff, **7**, 648-650; letter to editor on, **8**, 319-320
reviews Jamestown 350th Anniversary Historical Booklets, ed. by Swem, **15**, 287-293; *Meetinghouse Hill 1630-1783*, by Winslow, **10**, 139-140; *The Navigation Acts and the Am. Revolution*, by Dickerson, **9**, 262-264, letter to editor on, **9**, 588-591; *The New England Mind: From Colony to Province*, by Miller, **11**, 292-296; *The Puritan Oligarchy*, by Wertenbaker, **5**, 266-269; *Seat of Empire*, by Bridenbaugh, **8**, 150-153; *Tercentenary History of the Roxbury Latin School, 1645-1945*, by Hale, **4**, 368-369
Virginians at Home, reviewed, **10**, 267-268

Morgan, Edmund S. (Cont.)
and Helen M. Morgan, *The Stamp Act Crisis*, reviewed, **10**, 633-635; letters to editor on, **11**, 157-160
Morgan, George, **3**, 175
Morgan, Helen M., and Edmund S. Morgan, *The Stamp Act Crisis*, reviewed, **10**, 633-635
Morgan, Henry, **13**, 190
Morgan, Henry, Sir, **4**, 320, 323
Morgan, John, **2**, 308
Morgan, John, Dr., **3**, 246-248 and *n*, **6**, 572, 573, 579, **10**, 604
Morgan, Joseph, Rev., **13**, 563
Morgan, Maurice, **7**, 432
Morgan, Philip, **12**, 577
Morgan, William J., reviews *Truxtun of the Constellation*, by Ferguson, **14**, 630-632
Morison, Elting E., reviews *Eli Whitney and the Birth of Am. Technology*, by Green, **14**, 471-472
Morison, Samuel Eliot, *By Land and By Sea: Essays and Addresses*, reviewed, **11**, 325-326
ed., *Of Plymouth Plantation*, by Bradford, reviewed, **10**, 261-263; *The Parkman Reader*, reviewed, **13**, 291-293; "William Manning's *The Key of Libberty*," **13**, 202-254
"New Light Wanted on the Old Colony," **15**, 359-364
on Revolutionary generation, **12**, 219*n*
"Prelude to Independence: The Va. Resolutions of May 15, 1776," **8**, 483-492
reviews *New World*, by Lorant, **4**, 87-89, 395-402
Ropemakers of Plymouth, reviewed, **8**, 158
and others *Harvard Guide to Am. History*, reviewed, **12**, 352-355
Morpurgo, J. E., reviews *The Beloved Spy*, by Tillotson, **6**, 529-531
Morris, Anthony, **4**, 326*n*, **10**, 592
Morris, Charles, **1**, 394 and *n*
Morris, Christopher, ed., *Journeys of Celia Fiennes*, reviewed, **7**, 295-296
Morris, Corbyn, **15**, 196
Morris, Gouverneur, and western lands, **8**, 331
Hamilton and, **1**, 260*n*, **12**, 225, 250*n*
in Confederation and constitutional convention, **3**, 11*n*
mentions Désert de Retz, **5**, 32*n*
on assumption, **12**, 238-239; Committee to investigate Loyalist plot, **3**, 43; conservative finance, **12**, 248; Jefferson profile, **6**, 84-85; N. Y. mob, **5**, 225; resident representation, **9**, 188, 189
requested to write *Federalist*, **1**, 245, 247
style shown in Madison's *Notes*, **3**, 523
third term for Washington, **12**, 263-264
Morris, Lewis, Gov. of N. J., **1**, 227-228, **8**, 494, **13**, 158, 163-167, **15**, 345, 346
Morris, Lewis, Jr., **14**, 32-46
Morris, Richard B., *The Am. Revolution*, reviewed, **15**, 102
ed., *Alexander Hamilton and the Founding of the Nation*, reviewed, **14**, 466-468; *Basic Documents in Am. History*, reviewed, **15**, 98; *The Basic Ideas of Alexander Hamilton*, reviewed, **15**, 106; *Encyclopedia of Am. History*, reviewed, **10**, 501-502
"The Confederation Period and the Am. Historian," **13**, 139-156
Government and Labor in Early America, reviewed, **3**, 417-420
reviews *Harvard Guide to Am. History*, **12**, 352-355; *James Wilson*, by Smith, **14**, 99-100, letter to editor on, **14**, 304; *Prices and Inflation During the Am. Revolution: Pa., 1770-1790*, by Bezanson, **10**, 459-460
and Evarts B. Greene, *A Guide to the Principal Sources for Early Am. History (1600-1800) in the City of N. Y.*, reviewed, **11**, 509-510
Morris, Robert, admired by Washington, **12**, 254
British attempt to bribe, **8**, 416
dictatorship of, 1781-1783, **13**, 151
entertains Von Closen, **10**, 205
holds government securities, **12**, 259
house of, **10**, 108
land speculation schemes, **8**, 331
lawyer of, **7**, 34
on capital in U. S., **10**, 172*n*; farmers' profits, **10**, 169*n*; paper money, **10**, 167
opposes J. Reed in Pa. politics, **8**, 416-417
speculation with T. Ruston, **8**, 201
supports Franklin College, **14**, 558
Morris, Robert, Capt. of the *Young Prince*, **13**, 364*n*
Morris, Robert Hunter, **3**, 243-244
Morris, Roger, **14**, 195*n*
Morris, Roger, Capt., **4**, 126
Morris county, N. J., **8**, 495
Morris papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 375
Morrison, Hugh, *Early Am. Architecture*, reviewed, **9**, 419-424
reviews *Peter Harrison, First Am. Architext*, by Bridenbaugh, **6**, 511-513

Morse, Jarvis M., *Am. Beginnings,* reviewed, **10,** 278, 280-281
Morse, Jedidiah, **1,** 222, **2,** 398, **4,** 163, **12,** 51 and *n,* 67, 70, 86, **13,** 521, **15,** 421
Morse, Moses, Dr., **9,** 159
Morse, Samuel F. B., **13,** 330
Morse, William Inglis, **3,** 493
Mortimer, Cromwell, **3,** 221, 235-236, 238-239, 240-241
Mortimer, Roger, **10,** 514-515
Mortimer, Thomas, **7,** 410*n,* 427
Morton, Dr., **3,** 59, 65
Morton, Rev. Mr., SPG minister in N. C., **5,** 68
Morton, Charles, **3,** 244, 249, 259
Morton, Charles, Dr., **13,** 515-516
Morton, Louis, reviews *Arms and Armor in Colonial America, 1526-1783,* by Peterson, **14,** 462-463
Morton, Perez, **2,** 268
Morton, Richard Lee, appointed Managing Editor, William and Mary Quarterly, 3rd. series, **1,** 91
ed., *The Present State of Va.,* by Jones, reviewed, **13,** 585-586
elected Council of Institute, **4,** 403
resigns editorship, **3,** 588-589
"The Reverend Hugh Jones: Lord Baltimore's Mathematician," **7,** 107-115
reviews *Am. Diaries,* **3,** 134-135; *Colonial Caroline: A History of Caroline County, Va.,* by Campbell, **12,** 673; *Dismal Swamp Canal,* by Brown, **4,** 535-536; *Executive Journals,* by Hall, **4,** 116-117; *History of Transportation in the U. S. before 1861,* by Meyer, **6,** 338-340; *Papers of the Albemarle County Historical Society,* Vol. 5, **3,** 145-146; *Portraiture in the Va. Historical Society,* by Weddell, **3,** 310-311; *Richard Oswald's Memorandum on the Folly of Invading Va.,* ed. by Robinson, **11,** 478-479; *The Va. Experiment,* by Mapp, **14,** 627-628; *Wills of Rappahanock County, Va.,* ed. by Sweeney, **5,** 450-452
Struggle Against Tyranny and the Beginning of a New Era, Va., 1677-1699, reviewed, **15,** 290
trivia by, **11,** 461
Morton, Sarah Wentworth, **10,** 378, 394
Morton, Thomas, **2,** 132
Moryson, Charles, Col., **13,** 365, **14,** 408 and *n*
Moryson, Francis, Col., and Bacon's Rebellion, **13,** 357 and *nn,* 360, 361-362, 365*n,* 366, 373-374, **14,** 404
Moseley, Edward, **8,** 536, 537
Mosquetal, Puerto Rico, **6,** 219, 220
Mosse, George L., "Puritanism and Reason of State in Old and New England," **9,** 67-80
The Struggle for Sovereignty in England, reviewed, **8,** 463-464
Mossom, David, Rev., **9,** 365*n*
Motley, John Lothrop, **13,** 147, 328, 336
Mott, Mrs., landlady of Hollis, **7,** 421
Mott, Frank Luther, reviews *Andrew Bradford,* by DeArmond, **7,** 493-494
Mott, Richard, **3,** 391*n*
Mottershead, Zachary, **14,** 423-424
Moulton, Elizabeth W., "The Historical Novel: Bifocal or 3-Dimensional," **10,** 667-671
Moultrie, John, **10,** 602
Mount Pleasant *Register,* **9,** 505*n*
Mount Rushmore, Borglum's sculpture on, **3,** 127
Mount Vernon, described, **6,** 263-264, **8,** 90, **10,** 228-229
early history of, **2,** 173-190
Mount Zion Society, **2,** 392
Mourning rings, **3,** 283
Moustier, Comte de, **3,** 28
Mowat, Henry, Capt., **11,** 598 and *n*
Mowbray, Mr., **13,** 487
Moyle, Walter, **11,** 224
Mozart, Wolfgang Amadeus, **8,** 219
Mozzi, Count, and U. S., **2,** 81 and *n*-82
Mugridge, Donald H., ed., *Am. Battle Art, 1755-1918,* reviewed, **5,** 585-590
reviews *Abigail Adams,* by Whitney, and *New Letters of Abigail Adams,* ed. by Mitchell, **5,** 419-427; *L'Apothéose de Benjamin Franklin,* ed. by Chinard, **14,** 618-619; *Benjamin Franklin's Memoirs* and *Autobiography of Benjamin Franklin,* ed. by Farrand, **6,** 649-659; *Formative Years,* by Adams, **4,** 514-516; *The Head and Heart of Thomas Jefferson,* by Dos Passos, **11,** 488-490; *Selected Writings of John and John Quincy Adams,* ed. by Koch and Peden, **4,** 103-106; *Thomas Jefferson's Farm Book,* ed. by Betts, **12,** 156-159
Muhlenberg, Augustus Conrad, **14,** 554
Muhlenberg, Frederick A. C., **3,** 490, **12,** 235, 437, 607
Muhlenberg, G. H. C., **14,** 556
Muhlenberg, Gotthilf H. E., Dr., **3,** 59, **10,** 616
Muhlenberg, Henry Melchoir, **3,** 477
Muhlenberg, John Peter Gabriel, **5,** 377, 379, 380, 388

Muhlenberg, Peter, Gen., **14**, 554
Muir, Percy, *English Children's Books, 1600-1900*, reviewed, **13**, 283-285
Mulattoes, liable for military duty in Va., **3**, 386
  origin and definition of term, **7**, 216 and *n*
Mulgrave, William, Baron, **13**, 181-182
Mulkearn, Lois, **4**, 445
  comp. and ed., *George Mercer Papers Relating to the Ohio Company*, reviewed, **12**, 171-172
  ed., *A Topographical Description of the Dominions of the U. S. of A.*, by Pownall, reviewed, **7**, 305-307
Mullett, Charles F., "Military Intelligence on Forts and Indians in the Ohio Valley, 1756-1757," **3**, 398-410
Mullett, Thomas, **15**, 25*n*, **26**, 32-33
Mulligan, Hercules, **4**, 203-225, **12**, 314*n*
Mulligan, Hugh, **4**, 204
Mumford, Maj., **2**, 67-69
Mumford, Lewis, reviews *Backwoods Utopias*, by Bestor, **7**, 620-622; *Greek Revival Architecture in America*, by Hamlin, **1**, 413-417
  Sticks and Stones, reviewed, **13**, 443-447
Munby, A. N. L., *The Catalogues of Manuscripts and Printed Books of Sir Thomas Phillipps*, reviewed, **9**, 461-462
  The Family Affairs of Sir Thomas Phillipps, reviewed, **10**, 505
Munch, Christian von, **14**, 221
Munckley, Nicholas, **3**, 254
Munford, George Wythe, **5**, 221*nn*, **6**, 443, **12**, 522-525, 531-534, 540-541
Munford, Robert, biographical account of, **5**, 217-219, **6**, 440-441
  The Candidates, ed. by Hubbell and Adair, **5**, 217-257; produced, **6**, 357-358
  The Patriots, ed. by Canby, **6**, 437-503; song from, **6**, 110
Munford, William, and Wythe, **12**, 519-520, 522, 528, 530-533, 545 and *n*
  founds Bible Society, **12**, 557*n*
  publishes father's work, **5**, 219 and *n*, 220*n*, **6**, 443
Munro, Alexander, Sir, **11**, 605
Munro, Donald John, *Commodore John Paul Jones, U. S. Navy*, reviewed, **12**, 180-182
Munro, James, **11**, 284 and *n*-285, 287-288
Munroe, John A., *Federalist Delaware, 1775-1815*, reviewed, **12**, 486-489
  "Nonresident Representation in the Continental Congress: The Del. Delegation of 1782," **9**, 166-190
  on historiography of Confederation, **13**, 153
  reviews *Del.'s Forgotten River, the Story of the Christina*, by Weslager, **5**, 602-604; *Portraits in Del., 1700-1850*, compiled by Colonial Dames of Del., **9**, 285-286
  trivia by, **7**, 117-118
Munsell, Joel, **3**, 104
Munson, Capt., in Canada expedition of 1709, **11**, 448
Murders, in New Castle, Del., **4**, 198*n*
  of George Wythe, **12**, 513-574
Murdoch, John, **11**, 193
Murdoch, Peter, **11**, 193
Murdoch, Richard K., *The Ga.-Fla. Frontier, 1793-1796*, reviewed, **9**, 279-281
  reviews *Here They Once Stood*, by Boyd, Smith, and Griffin, **8**, 605-606
Murdock, Kenneth B., "The Colonial and Revolutionary Period," in *Literature of the Am. People*, ed. by Quinn, reviewed, **9**, 238-240
  Literature and Theology in Colonial New England, reviewed, **7**, 131-132
  reviews *Bradford of Plymouth*, by Smith, **9**, 426-428; *The Literary Career of Nathaniel Tucker, 1750-1807*, by Leary, **9**, 119-121; Peden's edition of *Testimony Against Prophane Customs*, by Mather, **11**, 132-135; *Seeds of Liberty*, by Savelle, **6**, 667-669
Murphey, Archibald, **2**, 379-380
Murphy, Henry J., **1**, 125
Murphy, Paul L., reviews *Chief Justice John Marshall*, ed. by Jones, **14**, 103-105
Murray, Chalmers S., *This is Our Land: The Story of the Agricultural Society of S. C.*, note on, **6**, 717
Murray, David, Lord Stormont, **13**, 5, 6
Murray, Elsie, letter to editor, **8**, 477-478
  New World or Old? reviewed, **6**, 348-350
  reviews *I Thee Wed*, by Gabriel, and *Asylum for the Queen*, by Jordan, **5**, 616-618
Murray, James, **8**, 537, 539, 543, **11**, 591
Murray, John, Earl of Dunmore, and American patronage, **15**, 194
  conspires with Bowles, **6**, 7, 9, 11, 15
  Jefferson on, **4**, 509
  leaves Williamsburg, **15**, 497
  liberates slaves, **15**, 494-507
  Loyalist claims of, **14**, 195*n*
  original receipt of, **4**, 434
  poetry satirizes, **15**, 506*n*
Murray, Joseph, **10**, 599, **15**, 346

Murray, Judith Sargent, **10**, 378, 392, 395, 396-397
Murray, Seth, Col., **9**, 49, 51
Murray, Walter, **9**, 23*n*
Murray, William, Capt., **3**, 475
Murray, William, 1st Earl of Mansfield, **10**, 354, 517, 541, 555-556
Murray, William Vans, **7**, 4 and *n*, 11 and *nn*, 15*n*, 17-18, 24, 25, **12**, 418-419, 442-443, 607
Murray-Kean theater company, **6**, 444, 445
Murrey, John, **4**, 328*n*
Murry, John, **14**, 41
Muscovy Company, **13**, 189*n*
Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, **12**, 192
Museums in Baltimore, Md., **7**, 396-397
of Charles W. Peale, **8**, 28-29
Musgrave, Mr., **3**, 261
Musgrave, Lyman, **4**, 329*n*
Music, at British surrender, Yorktown, **7**, 593-595
Beethoven's symphonies performed in Boston, **3**, 491
churchman on, **9**, 357-358
collection in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 168
in British colonies, **7**, 39-52; London, **12**, 387; Wachovia, 1753-1800, **8**, 214-227
lack in Phila., **6**, 272
Puritans and Anglicans and, **8**, 378-388; letters to editor on, **9**, 128-136, 288
See also Songs and specific composers
Musicians, indentured servants as, **5**, 371
Muskets, used by Braddock's army, **4**, 126, 133*n*, 141
Muskett, Capt., customs officer, **5**, 215
Muskogee, name for Creeks, **6**, 14
Mutiny Bill, and colonial troops, **4**, 134
Mutinies, in Shirley's troops, 1755, **14**, 40
Mutual Assurance Society, Richmond, Va., **12**, 557*n*
Myddleton, Thomas, **11**, 34, 40
Myers, Henry, *The Utmost Island*, reviewed, **10**, 343-347
Myers, Robert Manson, *Handel's Messiah*, reviewed, **5**, 615-616
Myrick, Timothy, **4**, 484
Myrtle wax, made in Carolina, **15**, 233, 234
Mythology, in Sandys' "Ovid," **4**, 299*n*, 300-303

N

Nagel, Charles, *Am. Furniture, 1650-1850*, reviewed, **7**, 643-645
Nails, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Nain, Pa., **3**, 466
Namier, Lewis, Sir, historiography of, **14**, 4, 5-7, 8, 12-13
The Structure of Politics at the Accession of George III, 2d ed., reviewed, **15**, 257-258
Nancy, snow, **3**, 197
Nancy, tea ship, **13**, 324-325
Nansemond county, Va., **12**, 108*n*
Nantucket, Mass., **5**, 80
Napier, David, **11**, 279
Napier, James, "Some Book Sales in Dumfries, Va., 1794-1796," **10**, 441-445
Napoleon Bonaparte, **9**, 485, 490, **10**, 534-535, **12**, 295 and *n*, 321*n*, **14**, 77-78, 202, 205, **15**, 439, 448*n*, 449
Napoleonic Wars, **14**, 196-217
Nares, James, **7**, 45, 50
Narragansett Country, **13**, 68-86
Narragansett Indians, **3**, 152, **13**, 70-73, 83, 84
Nash, Francis, **4**, 482-483
Nash, Norman B., reviews *The Critical Years: The Reconstitution of the Anglican Church in the U. S. of A.: 1780-1789*, by Loveland, **14**, 464-466
Nasatir, A. P., ed., *Before Lewis and Clark: Documents Illustrating the History of the Missouri, 1785-1804*, reviewed, **10**, 337-338
Nason, Samuel, **15**, 86*n*, 87*n*, 88 and *n*-89 and *n*, 90*n*
Nassau Hall, ill., **6**, opp. 49
Natchez, in Am. Revolution, **1**, 398-404
National Gazette, **2**, 200, **3**, 269, 270-271, 274, 532-533, 569-570
National Intelligencer, **1**, 104, 115*n*, **2**, 282, **9**, 191-192, **15**, 444, 445
Nationalism, growth of, **12**, 582; by 1800, **12**, 627; in Am. colonies, **3**, 23-27; in resorts, **3**, 180-181; in war of 1812, **8**, 238; in World War II, **3**, 27, 34; under Articles of Confederation, **3**, 10-11
in agrarianism, **4**, 50-51
Jefferson's reputation increased by, **3**, 127
reflects 18th-cent. theories of nature, **12**, 74-95
threat to liberal education, **9**, 4
Washington as symbol of, **7**, 53-63
Natter, Laurence, **11**, opp. 224
Natural history, materials on New England, **3**, 236-237
scholars in 18th-cent. Am., **10**, 616
written by New England Puritans, **3**, 329
Natural law, applied to America, **12**, 90
colonists appeal to, **5**, 40-42
Jefferson on, **5**, 46

Natural law (Cont.)
supremacy over civil law in colonies, **11**, 13-14
Natural rights, and freehold concept, **4**, 44, 47-48; mercantilism, **15**, 421
Blandon, **10**, 61-65
doctrine supported by New Lights, **5**, 56, 62
Hutcheson on, **11**, 216-217, 231, 243-246
Mercy Warren on, **10**, 398
Molyneux on, **11**, 226
Paley and, **11**, 406, 413, 414-415
Swift on, **11**, 227
taught by Scotch philosophers, **11**, 232, 234
Nature, 18th-cent. theories of, **12**, 74-84, 86-95
Nature of man, 18th-cent. concept of, **12**, 13-22, 38
Navigation Acts, **5**, 201-216, **11**, 101
of 1660-1672, enforcement of difficult, **14**, 494-495, 497
of 1696, background and provisions of, **14**, 494-515
Navy of the U. S., capture French ship, **11**, 623 and *n*
gunboats for, **14**, 74-84
Erskine on, **6**, 260, 279
Madison opposes chaplains for, **3**, 559-560
materials on in Huntington Library, **1**, 206
opposed by Republicans, **13**, 249 and *n*
Nazareth, Pa., **3**, 466
Neal, Daniel, Rev., **13**, 482
Neal, John, **8**, 240-241, **11**, 410
Neal, Thomas, Capt., **10**, 81, 82, 83
Neale, Francis, **6**, 74
Neale, James, **14**, 427-428
Necessary and proper clause, **1**, 101
Necotowance, Va. treaty with, 1646, **1**, 76
Nedham, Marchamont, **7**, 413*n*, 414 and *n*, 428, 449
Needham, H. A., ed., *Taste and Criticism in the 18th Cent.*, reviewed, **10**, 466-468
Neelly, James, Major, **13**, 313-317
Negroes, and Great Awakening in New England, **11**, 569
compared with Indians, **9**, 209
Conn. disenfranchises, 1811, **14**, 582
exiled from Bermuda, **2**, 41
from servants to slaves in colonies, **7**, 202-222
in colonial class system, **11**, 529
in New Sweden, **4**, 199
in Va., education for, **4**, 85-86; glebe lands, **4**, 80, 81, 84; population, **12**, 575; property-holding in 17th-cent., **12**, 575-580; testimony of in law, **12**, 539-541, 566-568
Jefferson on, **5**, 473, **6**, 633
miscegenation with colonists, **2**, 134-137
qualities suitable for soldiers, **12**, 334-335
schools for **2**, 31
stage, **5**, 217, 220 and *n*
with Braddock's army, **4**, 145
Neilson, Frances, *Edge of Greatness*, reviewed, **8**, 608-609
Neilson, Winthrop, *Edge of Greatness*, reviewed, **8**, 608-609
Neiman, Fraser, letter to editor, **6**, 162
reviews *Illustrated English Social History. Vol. 3. The 18th Century*, by Trevelyan, **9**, 466-467; *Mary Wollstonecraft*, by Wardle, **9**, 434-435; *The Portable Voltaire*, ed. by Redman, **6**, 528-529
Neisser, Georg, **8**, 220
Nelson, Major, **3**, 389*n*
Nelson, President, **11**, 187, 189
Nelson, Sec'y., at Yorktown, **5**, 386-387
Nelson, Horatio, **6**, 260
Nelson, Hugh, **3**, 93 and *n*
Nelson, John, **8**, 567
Nelson, Robert, **2**, 344, 346
Nelson, Thomas, **11**, 379
Nelson, Thomas, Gov. of Va., at battle of Yorktown, **5**, 380
entertains French officers, **10**, 216-217 and *n*, 218, 222, 228
property in Va. listed, **11**, 364, 366*n*, 379
Nelson, Thomas, uncle of Gov. Thomas Nelson, **10**, 217 and *n*-218
Nelson, William, Judge, **12**, 565, 566
Nelson, William, Jr., **5**, 372
Nepotism, in Jeffersonian administration, **7**, 72
Neptune, privateer, **11**, 35-37
Nesbitt, Robert, **3**, 236
Nettels, Curtis P., *George Washington and Am. Independence*, reviewed, **9**, 264-265
letter to editor, **6**, 162-166
"A Link in the Chain of Events Leading to Am. Independence," **3**, 36-47
reviews *Basic Writings of George Washington*, ed. by Commins, **6**, 315-318
trivia by, **5**, 397-398
Nettleton, Thomas, Dr., **13**, 480, 482, 487*n*
Neufville, Messrs. de, merchants of Amsterdam and Boston, **1**, 163
Neutrality, and Adams, **12**, 417 and *n*, 419
Neutrality Proclamation of 1793, **12**, 436, **13**, 239-240

Nevile, Thomas, Dean of Canterbury, **14**, 328
Neville, Henry, **7**, 413*n*, 414 and *n*, 428, 447, **11**, 225
Neville, Henry, Sir, **6**, 408
Neville, Sylas, **10**, 521*n*
Nevins, Allan, ed., *The Leatherstocking Saga*, by Cooper, reviewed, **12**, 368-370
on debts in Confederation, **13**, 152
New Amsterdam, government and economic regulations in, **11**, 536-550
Newark, N. J., **14**, 346, 347, 353-354, 357, **15**, 321
Newberry Library, description of, **2**, 286-295
Newbold, Caleb, **6**, 242
Newbold, Robert C., *The Albany Congress and Plan of Union, 1754*, reviewed, **13**, 419-424
Newbold, William, **6**, 242
Newbold family, Bahamas, **2**, 43-44
New Brunswick, N. J., Presbytery, **1**, 349, **5**, 54
Newcastle, Duchess of, *See* Cavendish, Mary
Newcastle, Duke of, *See* Pelham-Holles, Thomas
New Castle, Del., court records published, **4**, 194, 196*n*
executions for murder, **4**, 198*n*
illegal trade of, **5**, 213
Presbytery, **5**, 54
Newcomb, Rexford, *Architecture in Old Kentucky*, reviewed, **11**, 143-144
Architecture of the Old Northwest Territory, reviewed, **8**, 260-262
reviews *Early Am. Architecture*, by Morrison, **9**, 419-424
Newcomer, Lee Nathaniel, *The Embattled Farmers*, reviewed, **10**, 454-457
reviews *Western Mass. in the Revolution*, by Taylor, **11**, 646-648
"Yankee Rebels of Inland Mass.," **9**, 156-165
New Deal, and Jefferson and Jackson, **3**, 128
Newe, Thomas, **3**, 345
New England, books, maps, and mss. on, **10**, 21-32
churches send relief to Puritans in Bahamas, 1649, **2**, 39
Cincinnati in, **5**, 3-25
classes and Great Awakening, **11**, 566-577
colonization, motives for, **10**, 587
drinking habits in, **2**, 357
effects on of bank and excise, **12**, 240
electoral vote in 1800, **12**, 643
histories of Puritan, **3**, 325-328
in British literature, **1**, 215, 216
in 1630's, **13**, 402-403
libraries in, **1**, 265-266 and *n*, **2**, 340
literature and learning in, **3**, 319-342, **10**, 587-588, 599-600, 606-607, 610-611, 614, 620-623
movement to rejoin British empire, **15**, 423, 427, 435
natural history of, **3**, 236-237
Negroes' status in, **7**, 218
on assumption, **12**, 237, 238
paper money regulated by parliament, **10**, 177
population and sex ratio, **2**, 117 and *n*, 118, 124-126, 128
Puritanism and 17th-century absolutism, **9**, 67-80
references in Kennett's bibliography, **1**, 219
religion among people, **8**, 86
Republicans bid for, **12**, 587, 589, 591
royal commission, 1664-65, **13**, 82-84
scientific societies in, **4**, 344
Scotch-Irish emigration to, 1728, **12**, 113, 114
Scottish influence on, **11**, 175, 466
ship-building for Scotch in, **11**, 189*n*
subordination to empire sought, **15**, 299-302, 305-307
titles in 17th-century, **6**, 69-83
town reports in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 169
trade with French W. Ind., **8**, 389-405; with Va., **2**, 304
troops, objections to British army, **4**, 134 and *n*
wages in, **14**, 569*n*
New England, Dominion of, reasons for size, **15**, 461-463
New England Chronicle, **2**, 240*n*
New England Coffee House, London, **12**, 383, 395
New England Confederation, and Narragansett country, **13**, 70, 72-73, 74, 81-82, 83
intercolonial co-operation under, **3**, 9, 14
records of transcribed, **12**, 57, 68-69
suggested in 1698, **7**, 104
New-England Courant, **12**, 479-480, 651
New England Historical and Genealogical Register, **12**, 72
New England Palladium, **5**, 474*n*, 476-477
New England Weekly Journal, **4**, 358, **10**, 237-239, **13**, 97-98

Newfoundland, **2**, 20, 26-27, 119, **4**, 320, 321
New France, *See* Canada
Newgate prisoners, inoculation of, **13**, 476, 479
New Hampshire (colony), boundary disputes with Mass., **15**, 43-44, 514-515
gift to Harvard College library, **3**, 488
legal procedure, right to counsel, **11**, 13-14
lotteries regulated in, **5**, 195, 198
materials on in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 325
number of gentlemen in, **6**, 73*n*
on Stamp Act, **5**, 324
paper money depreciates, **10**, 175*n*
population and sex ratio, **2**, 124, 126-127-128
records transcribed, **12**, 56
timber, royal interest in, **15**, 512-514
New Hampshire (state), church rates in, **11**, 522
Cincinnati in, **5**, 4, 8, 15, 16 and *n*, 22, 23, 24 and *n*
election statistics, 1780-1860, **14**, 580-592 (table, **14**, 586-592)
medical school, **10**, 612
opposes assumption, **12**, 237
slavery in, **3**, 7*n*
suffrage and representation, **14**, 583-584
New Haven, Conn., **15**, 316*n*, 321-322 and *n*, 323, 330
New-Haven Gazette and the Conn. Magazine, **12**, 85
New Jersey (colony), Andros authorizes courts for, **4**, 195
Attorney General, salary, 1770's, **7**, 29
British army, quartering opposed, **6**, 375-378
colonial agents, B. Franklin as, **6**, 369-371
council loyal to Gov. Franklin, **6**, 368-369
courts accused of corruption by colonists, **6**, 366-368
crime and punishment, in, **4**, 200-201
debt, 1765, **6**, 363 and *n*
freeholders, function in 18th cent., **4**, 197
government of, 1762-1775, **6**, 361-382
Great Awakening in, **1**, 333
land banks in, **10**, 169, 178
land grants to Coxe family in, **14**, 188
land riots in, **4**, 47
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 18
libraries sent to by church, **2**, 340
literature and learning to 1800, **10**, 590, 593, 594, 607
lotteries, **5**, 194, 195, 198
material in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 325
officials' salaries, **6**, 371-375
on Stamp Act, **5**, 324
paper money, **6**, 363-366, 376-377, **10**, 159
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 122, 128; at Revolution, **8**, 494
religion in, **8**, 495
See also East and West Jersey
New Jersey (state), congressional election, 1789, **6**, 237-250
democracy in 1780's, **13**, 153
legal career of Paterson during Revolution, **7**, 26-38
Loyalists, treatment in revolution, **13**, 394-397
supports assumption, **12**, 237; Vt. for admission to Union, **9**, 180
trade with British in Revolution, **13**, 394, 395*n*
See also East and West Jersey
New Jersey Historical Society, **9**, 470-471
New Kent county, Va., **6**, 425, **9**, 363, **12**, 577
New Light clergy, political theories of, **5**, 52-76
New London, Conn., freemen in, **15**, 315*n*, 319 and *n*, 329
office-holding in 17th cent., **15**, 332
on Stamp Act, **5**, 313-314
settlement of, **15**, 321
New London *Bee*, 505*n*
Newman, Henry, **13**, 481-482
Newman, Richard K., reviews *Christopher Wren*, by Briggs, **9**, 579-580; *Georgian Buildings of Bath from 1700 to 1830*, by Ison, **6**, 704-706; *The Homes of America*, by Pickering, **9**, 123-125
New Netherland, **11**, 536-538, **13**, 82-83
See also New Amsterdam and N. Y.
New Orleans, Am. Revolution and, **1**, 397-404
commercial importance, **12**, 269, 270*n*, 276-277
described, **12**, 277-278
trade with U. S. stopped, **1**, 173
Newport, Christopher, **1**, 69, **6**, 406-409, **11**, 28-41
Newport, Md., **11**, 195*n*
Newport, R. I., lottery for, **5**, 197
Quaker meeting, **8**, 500-501
Redwood library founded, **10**, 596
riot against Stamp Act, **12**, 378, 395
social life in, **12**, 382
summer resort, **3**, 158*n*
toasts, pre-revolutionary, **11**, 68*n*, 70

Newport, R. I. (Cont.)
Whitfield preaches in, **11**, 568
Newport Mercury, **2**, 353, **11**, 59, **12**, 391
New Providence, Va., **2**, 367
New Providence, W. I., **2**, 44-46
Newsome, Albert Ray, and Hugh Talmage Lefler, *N. C.: The History of a Southern State*, reviewed, **11**, 651-652
Newspapers, American, election propaganda in 1800, **5**, 470-471, 476-489
foreign news in, **1**, 150
gardening hints, **3**, 353-354
German-language, in Pa., **14**, 537
in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 167; Clements Library, **1**, 359; University of Va. Library, **3**, 375-376; Yale U. Library, **2**, 398
Jefferson on, **12**, 440-441
judicial news in 18th cent., **4**, 197-198
Madison on, **3**, 278-279
number and character in Mass., 1790's, **13**, 232 and *n*
oppose Shays's rebellion, **9**, 165*n*
partisan character in early U. S., **11**, 613
reprint British literature, **1**, 224
Rede on, **4**, 345
Republican, prosecuted under Sedition law, **9**, 504-505 and *nn*
spread of, **10**, 620 and *n*
used in writing history, **13**, 327
See also Freedom of press and specific newspapers
Newspapers, British, Am. news, **1**, 214-216
and smallpox inoculation, **13**, 478-481, 483, 484
Hollis' campaign in, **7**, 438-441
licensing ended, **14**, 381
on Franco-Am. relations, **4**, 305-316
Newspapers, French, Paine publishes in, **14**, 74-79
Newspapers, Scotch, on Am. Revolution, **11**, 269-273
New Sweden, **4**, 193, 199, **13**, 521
Newton, Isaac, Sir, and astrology, **13**, 554 and *n*; currency reform, **14**, 384-385, 387*n*
as Warden of the Mint, **14**, 392
attacks on theories of, **15**, 365-372
gives books to Yale U. Library, **2**, 397
gravitational theory, and Colden, **13**, 459-475
physics theories affect religious concepts, **8**, 178-181
proposes fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 224
read in Scotland, **11**, 237, 637
studied at Yale, **10**, 591; by Logan in Am., **13**, 344
Newton, John, **11**, 31
Newton, Thomas, Col., **9**, 24*n*
Newton, Mass., **3**, 153
Newton, N. J., Quaker meeting, **8**, 499-500, 510-511, 515, 516
Newton, N. C., **8**, 538, 539
Newton Springs, Mass., **3**, 156*n*
New York (City), Am. Revolution prisoners in, **13**, 376-393
attitude toward British, 1775, **8**, 192-193
booksellers in, **4**, 346
British try to retain, 1778, **13**, 8
City Hall Park, **13**, 324
commissions portrait of Hamilton, **12**, 191
committee of correspondence appointed, 1765, **10**, 570
courts in, **15**, 341, 343
crime in, 1784-89, **13**, 147, 338
Free-Soil party organized, **13**, 323
French and Indian war, prices in, **14**, 34 and *n*, 35, 40; profits from, **15**, 343, 352
Hamilton and defense of, **4**, 210-211
in election of 1800, **12**, 320, 625
lotteries in, **5**, 185-186
Loyalists in, **3**, 39-47, **13**, 394-397
militia companies of, **4**, 207, 219
naval officer's post, value of, **15**, 194
protest Stamp Act, **10**, 560-578
rape in, **15**, 347-348
Revolution, history of, **13**, 324-325, 328, 338-339
salt-water bathing fashionable, **3**, 175 and *n*
Sons of Liberty, **11**, 57, 60, **13**, 325, 377*n*
theatre in, 1790's, **9**, 11
toasts, pre-revolutionary, **11**, 65, 70, 76
New York (colony), and Dominion of New England, **15**, 461-462
Beekman family in life of, **14**, 598-608
boundary dispute with Mass., **15**, 51; N. J., **15**, 344-346
bulwark against French, **15**, 462*n*
courts criticized by Livingston, **15**, 356; expand, **15**, 335-336
fees of attorney general's office, **14**, 180-183
fortunes in, **14**, 176-195
freedom of press denied in, **10**, 590
governmental expenses and revenues, **10**, 171 and *n*
Indian policy, 1740's and 1750's, **15**, 45-46, 52
justices of peace criticized by Livingston, **15**, 356
land banks in, **10**, 169-170, 178
land grants to J. T. Kempe, **14**, 185-194

New York (colony) (Cont.)
land speculation, **15**, 355
laws revised, **15**, 339
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 16-17
legal profession, **15**, 334-358
libraries sent to by church, **2**, 340
literature and learning in to 1800, **10**, 445, 590, 597-599, 605
lotteries, **5**, 192*n*, 194*n*, 195, 198
Loyalists in, **10**, 551*n*
materials in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 325-326
Moravian Indians in, **3**, 472-473
northern frontier, map of in 1697, **11**, 440; ill. opp. 440
on Stamp Act, **5**, 315, 324, 326-327, **10**, 562
paper money in, **10**, 159 and *n*, 164, 174, 175
population and sex ratio, **2**, 122-123, 126 and *n*, 128; at Revolution, **8**, 494
prices stable in, **10**, 160*n*
Provincial Congress, **3**, 37*n*, 42-45
religion, laws concerning, **11**, 522
Supreme Court, schedule and fees, **15**, 340 and *n*-341
tea party, **13**, 324-325
trade with Va., **2**, 304
troops with Braddock, **4**, 127-128 and *nn*, 129 and *n*
Zenger case and Gov. Cosby, **13**, 157-168
New York (county), crime in, 1784-89, **13**, 147, 338
New York (state), and U. S. constitution, **13**, 329
aristocracy remains exclusive, **8**, 87
Beekman family in life of, **14**, 598-608
Constitutional Convention, **12**, 223, 225
coup d'etat proposed by Hamilton, **12**, 320-321 and *n*
in Confederation period, **13**, 146
Loyalist fortunes confiscated, **14**, 194-195 and *n*
on assumption, **12**, 234, 237
political handbills circulated in, **14**, 70-73; ill. opp. 72
ratifying convention for U. S. const., **1**, 235-236 and *n*, **11**, 23, **12**, 28, 31, **13**, 155
records lost in 1911, **1**, 127, 405
Revolutionary damage in, **3**, 575
wages in, **14**, 569*n*
New York *Argus*, **9**, 504-505
New York Chamber of Commerce, **10**, 167
New York Coffee House, London, **12**, 391
New York Commercial, **12**, 193
New York Commercial Advertiser, **12**, 269*n*
New York Daily Advertiser, **2**, 257
New-York Evening Post, **12**, 268-281
and T. Paine's gunboats, **14**, 78*n*
Hamilton and, **12**, 288*n*, 324, 327
on celebration of July fourth, **2**, 265; La. Purchase, **12**, 273-278
New-York Gazette, account of Albany riots, **4**, 487*n*
against Stamp Act, **10**, 561-562, 563, 564, 569
Livingston's articles in, **15**, 339
pro-administration, 1734, **13**, 163, 167
trivia from, **7**, 270-274, 454-455
New-York Gazette; or the Weekly Post-Boy, **4**, 487*n*, 496*n*, **6**, 566
New-York Historical Society, *Collections*, Hazard's work in, **12**, 72
Dawson and, **13**, 323 and *n*-324, 325
Nineveh sculptures in, **3**, 110 and *n*
portraits in, **12**, 189, 196
New York Journal, **7**, 456, 458, **15**, 506*n*
New York Lyceum of Natural History, **2**, 284
New-York Magazine, **4**, 151, 153, 157*n*
New-York Mercury, **4**, 487*n*, 492*n*, 495*n*-496*n*, **9**, 86
New York Military Club, **11**, 58
New York Post-Boy, **5**, 191
New York Public Library, **1**, 136, 137
New York Society Library, **10**, 598 and *n*
New York Synod, **1**, 349, **5**, 54
New York *Time Piece*, **9**, 505*n*
New York Weekly Journal, **13**, 157-168
New York Weekly Magazine, **4**, 157*n*
New York Weekly Post Boy, **4**, 47
Niagara campaign, army contractors and failure of, **14**, 31-46
Niagara Falls, described, **11**, 626-627
Niccolls, Thomas, **1**, 180
Nicholas, Edward, *The Hours and the Ages: A Sequence of Americans*, reviewed, **7**, 327-328
Nicholas, Edward, Sir, **13**, 76
Nicholas, George, **3**, 555, **5**, 150, **8**, 8-9, **11**, 364*n*
Nicholas, John, and Logan's mission to France, **7**, 22
opposes Va. Resolutions, **5**, 163; letter to editor on, **7**, 525-526
Nicholas, Philip N., **12**, 539, 565, 568
Nicholas, Robert Carter, and French and Indian War, **10**, 44-45
employs P. Henry, **8**, 532
on paper money, **10**, 166
opposes Va. Stamp resolutions, **10**, 51
supporter of established church, **8**, 7

Nicholas, Robert Carter (Cont.)
treasurer of Va., **15**, 477
writings of, **10**, 609
Nicholas, Wilson Cary, and Madison, **2**, 205; John Nicholas, **5**, 163*n*; Randolph, **7**, 181
on Va. church assessment bill, **8**, 8-9
Va. and Ky. Resolutions, **5**, 149-150, 155-156, 159-160, 165, 166, 168, 175
friend of Jefferson, **1**, 369
papers in University of Va. library, **3**, 381
property in Va. listed, **11**, 379
Nicholl, John, Sir, **13**, 173
Nicholls, John, **12**, 580
Nichols, Charles H., Jr., "The Case of William Grimes, the Runaway Slave," **8**, 552-560
Nichols, Franklin Thayer, "Organization of Braddock's Army," **4**, 125-147
reviews *General Gage in America*, by Alden, **6**, 140-144
Nichols, Frederick Doveton, and Johnston, *The Early Architecture of Ga.*, reviewed, **15**, 283
Nichols, Roy F., reviews *Bring Out Your Dead!*, by Powell, **7**, 289-290; *Learning How to Behave*, by Schlesinger, **4**, 517-518
Nicholson, Ann, **8**, 497-498
Nicholson, Francis, Sir, and Am. episcopate, **11**, 427; Canada expedition of 1709, **11**, 442, 443, 446, 447*n*, 454*n*, 455*n*
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 224
friend of Mark Catesby, **3**, 221
Gov. of Md., and Bray, **2**, 335, 340; and church, **2**, 16-18, 22; and Usher, **7**, 96, 98; on court of exchequer, **14**, 503; on illegal trade, **14**, 497; quarrel with Parke, **2**, 58, 59
Gov. of Va., and Blair, **2**, 48, 53, 62, **4**, 72 and *n*; and Church, **1**, 59; and land processioning, **6**, 423; and William and Mary, **1**, 60; attempts to reform land policy, **3**, 503-506; Beverley's opinion of, **1**, 59-60; instructions to, **14**, 400-401; replaces Andros, **14**, 398-401
letters in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 322, 324, 326, 327
Nicholson, John, **8**, 201, **12**, 231 and 232*n*
Nicholson, Samuel, **8**, 497-498
Nickalls, John L., ed., *The Journal of George Fox*, reviewed, **10**, 250-252
Nicoll, Benjamin, **14**, 179*n*, **15**, 349-350
Nicoll, Henry, **4**, 212
Nicoll, Jno., **4**, 212*n*
Nicoll, Samuel, Dr., **4**, 212
Nicolls, Richard, Col., **13**, 82-84, 85, **14**, 344-357
Niebuhr, Reinhold, *The Irony of Am. History*, reviewed, **9**, 416-419
Niemcewicz, Julian Ursyn, **2**, 283
Niles, Blair, *Martha's Husband*, reviewed, **8**, 444-447
Niles, Hezekiah, **7**, 398, **10**, 363*n*
Niles, Nathaniel, **11**, 85
Niles Register, **2**, 244*n*, 259*n*, **10**, 448-449
Ninety-Six College, S. C., **2**, 392
Nisbet, Charles, Rev. Dr., **8**, 202, **10**, 580-581, 610-611, **11**, 266, 279-289
Nisbet, Thomas, **11**, 288 and *n*
Nitschmann, Anna, **8**, 220
Nivison, John, **9**, 24*n*
Noailles, M. de, in Phila., **3**, 282
Nobbs, Douglas, *England and Scotland, 1560-1707*, reviewed, **10**, 656-657
Noble, John, **15**, 25, 26, 33*n*
Noble, Vernon, *The Man in Leather Breeches: The Life & Times of George Fox*, reviewed, **11**, 299-300
Nobles, John, **13**, 560
Nock, A. J., **3**, 127
Noel, John, **7**, 35
Noel and Hazard, booksellers, **12**, 45, 52, 59
Nominations, method in N. J., 1789, **6**, 238, 239, 240 and *nn*
Nomini Hall, **7**, 41*n*, 44
Non-exportation agreement, discussed in Congress, 1775, **1**, 155
Non-importation agreements, in N. Y. City, 1765, **10**, 570, **13**, 324; Williamsburg, Va., **10**, 54
Non-importation proclamation, U. S. against Gt. Brit., **15**, 440*n*
Non-Intercourse Bill of 1794, **12**, 591, **15**, 432
Nootka Sound, crisis of 1790, **6**, 10-12
Norden, John, **13**, 193*n*
Norfolk, Va., chief Va. port, **1**, 178, **15**, 468, 477 and *n*, 482
described, 1798, **6**, 253-255; 1807, **1**, 168
effect of embargo in, **1**, 176
exports evaluated, 1790's, **1**, 167-168, 170
fire, 1804, **1**, 175
merchants in, **1**, 169
on political issues in 1780's, **12**, 107
population increase, **1**, 167
Sons of Liberty oppose Stamp Act, **10**, 53
theatre in, 1790's, **9**, 18-20, 24
trade suffers after Revolution, **1**, 162-163
tonnage owned in, **1**, 173
Norfolk and Portsmouth Herald, **9**, 398
Norfolk county, Va., court records of, **4**, 178*n*

Norfolk *Herald*, **9**, 12*n*
Norfolk Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser, **1**, 169
Norona, Delf, **4**, 412*n*, 444, **9**, 586-587
Norris, Isaac, **4**, 67, **10**, 592, **11**, 389, 394
Norris, Isaac, Jr., **13**, 348
Norris, John M., "Benedict Arnold's Plan for Privateering, 1782," **13**, 94-96
North, Frederick, Lord, and Boulton, **13**, 37-38; Dartmouth's patronage, **15**, 195-198, 200; election of 1774, **15**, 14, 195-198, 200; naval policy, 1778, **13**, 3-25
attacked in prints, **10**, 519, 522-523, 524-525, 526-527, 529, 530-531, 532, 533
conciliation proposals, **7**, 376-377, 384-386
flight from England rumored, **11**, 62
hissed in Boston, **11**, 65-66
interviews R. I. agent, **12**, 386
levees given by, **12**, 387-388
North, Thomas, Sir, **3**, 323
North, William, **9**, 46, 51, 52, 53, **12**, 416*n*
North, William Guire, **3**, 458
"North American," reprinted, **3**, 569-587
North American Review, **2**, 205, **3**, 83*n*, **8**, 243
Northampton, Mass., **1**, 333, **11**, 568
Northampton, Pa., **3**, 471
Northampton county, Pa., **11**, 399, 400
Northampton county, Va., court records of, **4**, 178 and *n*, **15**, 501
North Briton, No. 5, **10**, 515
North Carolina (colony), colonial records, reviewed, **14**, 274-275
declares independence, **2**, 238
exports through Va., **1**, 167-168
1585 voyage, *See* Virginia
general assembly, east-west split, **8**, 546
Irish and Swiss in, **8**, 539
land banks in, **10**, 170
land speculation in, **8**, 535-551
lawyers' fees regulated, **8**, 528-529; licences, requirements for, **8**, 523
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 19
libraries sent to by church, **2**, 341-342
literature and learning in, **10**, 601
lotteries regulated in, **5**, 195, 199
New Light clergy and politics, **5**, 52-76
paper money in, **10**, 161 and *n*, 162, 165, 173*n*, 175*n*, 178
population and sex ratio, **2**, 128
Randolph's plan for government of, **14**, 498
Regulators, songs, **4**, 470-485
schools, and influence of Princeton in, **2**, 378-387
trade in tobacco with Scot., **11**, 180
troops with Braddock, **4**, 132, 135, 137
See also Carolinas
North Carolina (state), and Ky. Resolves, **5**, 155, 156, 167
Anti-Federalist majority in, **3**, 29, 30
general assembly, meets in Salem, **8**, 226
political handbills circulated in, **14**, 70; ill. opp. 72
price of books in, **4**, 347
Revolution on frontier, **10**, 85-86
North Carolina Folklore Society, **4**, 470*n*
Northcott, Virginia W., and Harry MacNeill Bland, "The Life Portraits of Alexander Hamilton," **12**, 187-198
Northeast Passage, **12**, 450-452, 454-455
Northern Liberties, Phila., Pa., **3**, 171
North Sassafras Parish, Md., **7**, 108
Northumberland county, Va., **1**, 77, **4**, 178*n*
Northwest Passage, **12**, 452, **13**, 184, 188-192, 193
Norton, Andrews, **15**, 93, 94*n*
Norton, Charles B., **3**, 104
Norton, Humphrey, **10**, 415
Norton, John, Rev., **8**, 370
Norton, John and Sons, **15**, 477*n*
Norton, John Hatley, **3**, 161
Norton, Paul F., reviews *Impressions Respecting New Orleans*, by Latrobe, **9**, 273-276
Norton, Tobias, **14**, 424
"Norumbega," **6**, 224, 398, 411-414
Norwalk, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 320
Norwich, Conn., **11**, 61, **15**, 315*n*, 320
Norwich Military Academy, **2**, 284
Norwood, Richard, **2**, 34, 38
Norwood, Robert, **2**, 37, 38
Notestein, Wallace, *The English People on the Eve of Colonization, 1603-1630*, reviewed, **12**, 500-501
Scot in History, reviewed, **4**, 362-364
Nott, Edward, Col., **3**, 506, **4**, 328*n*
Nottingham Academy, Md., **5**, 59
Nourse, Joseph, **7**, 92
Nova Scotia, **4**, 348-349, **11**, 286
Novels, **3**, 91, 92, 98, **4**, 347*n*
Nowell, Alexander, Dean of St. Paul's, **14**, 321-322, 327, 328, 332
Nowell, Increase, **6**, 81
Nowell, Laurence, Dean of Lichfield, **14**, 321, 332
Nowell, Robert, **14**, 320
Noyes, Gertrude E., and DeWitt T. Starnes, *The English Dictionary from Cawdrey to Johnson*, reviewed, **3**, 597-599
Nuesse, Celestine Joseph, *The Social Thought*

Nuesse, Celestine Joseph (Cont.)
of Am. Catholics, 1634-1829, reviewed, **3**, 447-450
Nugent, John, **4**, 142
Nugent, Robert, Earl Nugent, **15**, 15-31
Nullification, Va. and Ky. Resolves and doctrine of, **5**, 157-158 and *n*, 160-161, 169, 173
Numismatics, collection in Yale U. Library, **2**, 398
Hollis and, **7**, 411 and *n*, 424-425
Nurseries, in Germantown, Pa., **3**, 364-365
Nute, Grace L., reviews *Saint Among the Hurons*, by Talbot, **7**, 145-146
Nuthead, Dinah, **13**, 160*n*
Nutt, Frances Tysen, *Three Fields to Cross*, reviewed, **5**, 455-459
Nuttall, Thomas, **3**, 364 and *n*
Nutting, John, Capt., **9**, 51

O

Oakes, Urian, **2**, 162, **3**, 331-332, **10**, 3
Oakshott, Michael, ed., Hobbes' *Leviathan*, reviewed, **5**, 409-412
Oats, exported from Va., **4**, 189
price of, in Va., **4**, 190
Oberholzer, Emil, Jr., *Delinquent Saints*, reviewed, **13**, 409-411
reviews *The Great Awakening in New England*, by Gaustad, **15**, 273-275
Obriant, John, **15**, 349-350
O'Brien, Eris, *The Foundation of Australia (1786-1800)*, reviewed, **10**, 475-478
O'Brien, Richard, Capt., **9**, 219
O'Brien, William, 2nd Earl of Insiquin, **4**, 329*n*
O'Brien, William, S.J., "Justice Cushing's Undelivered Speech on the Federal Constitution," **15**, 74-92
O'Brine, Nate, **4**, 424*n*
Observer, Washington, Pa., and Horn papers, **4**, 413-415, 416, 421-422, 423 and *n*, 424*n*, 425
Occaneechee Indians, **14**, 403, 407 and *n*
Occom, Samson, **3**, 493
Ochs, John, **9**, 540
Odingsells, Charles, **14**, 64*n*
Oerter, C. F., **8**, 220
Officeholders, characteristics in 18th cent. Va., **5**, 222-225, **6**, 439-440
Officeholding, appointments under Jefferson and Gallatin, **7**, 64-94
in 17th-cent. Conn., **15**, 313, 314, 331-333
in 17th-cent. Md., **14**, 424-426
plural, Gallatin on, **7**, 85
qualifications for, in Conn., **14**, 581-583; Ga., **14**, 56-58; Mass., **14**, 567, 571, 575-579; Md., **4**, 451; N. H., **14**, 583-585
Ogden, Aaron, **6**, 249*n*
Ogden, David A., **8**, 206-207 and *n*
Ogden, James, **6**, 368
Ogden, Matthias, Col., **6**, 249*n*
Ogg, David, *England in the Reign of Charles II*, 2d ed., reviewed, **14**, 112-115
England in the Reigns of James II and William III, reviewed, **14**, 112-115
William III, reviewed, **14**, 112-115
Ogilvie, Lt., of 4th N. Y. company, **4**, 129*n*
Ogle, Cuthbert, **7**, 39-52
Ogle, Samuel, Gov. of Md., **7**, 109-115
Oglethorpe, James Edward, and financing of Ga., **11**, 553, 554, 559; Ga. trustees, **11**, 564; Ga.'s relations with Spain, **15**, 171-178, 188, 190; Walpole, **11**, 556, 557-558
Bolzius and, **14**, 219
builds fortifications for Ga., **11**, 558
establishes Indian school, **15**, 245
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 240-241
interest in Job Ben Solomon, **5**, 346, 347, 348
money circulated by, **14**, 253, **15**, 243
on Molasses Act, **8**, 397-398; preservation of wheat, **15**, 239; women in Ga., **2**, 131
takes Indians to Eng., **11**, 557
O'Hara, Gen., at Yorktown, **5**, 393
Ohio Company, **6**, 603-604, **9**, 31-34, 41-43, 56 and *n*-57
Ohio valley, French reconnaissance of, 1796, **9**, 512-520
Horn Papers and history of, **4**, 421
military intelligence regarding French forts, **3**, 398-410
plan for settlement of, **7**, 432
O'Keefe, John, **9**, 15, 18
Old American Company (theatre), **9**, 11, 15, 16
Oldenburg, Henry, **3**, 220
Oldmixon, John, **1**, 51-52
Olive, Margaret, **8**, 503
Olive, Thomas, **8**, 499, 501, 504-505, 506, 511, 513
Oliver, Andrew, Lt. Gov. of Mass., **6**, 607, 618-619, **15**, 37, 41, 44
Oliver, James, **6**, 75*n*
Oliver, Peter, Chief Justice of Mass., **6**, 607, 621-623, **11**, 204, 437

Oliver family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Olmstead, Denison, **2**, 386
Olney, Richard, **12**, 382
O'Malley, Charles D., ed., *The Illustrations from the Works of Andreas Vesalius of Brussels*, reviewed, **7**, 637-638
Oneida Lake, **11**, 626, 628
Oneidas, **11**, 453
O'Neill, Charles, *Morning Time*, reviewed, **7**, 173-174
O'Neill, James M., *Religion and Education Under the Constitution*, reviewed, **7**, 152-153
Onion, Stephen, **7**, 263
Onis, M. de, and Foster, **8**, 82-83
Onondaga county, N. Y., **1**, 127
Onondagas, and Canada expedition of 1709, **11**, 453
map showing location in 1697, **11**, 440; ill. opp. 440
Onslow, Arthur, **11**, 60
Onslow, brig, **3**, 192-193
Ontario, Lake, **14**, 36, 42
Opechancanough, **1**, 72, 75
Operas, **9**, 15
Opium, **3**, 538
Opuscoli Scelti, papers from Am. Philosophical Society *Transactions* in, **3**, 53
Orange county, N. C., **4**, 472
Orange Presbytery, N. C., **2**, 378
Oratory, Am. political, **3**, 520
influences 18th-cent. politics, **5**, 224*n*
Orcutt, David, **3**, 157
Ord, George, **3**, 56, 59-60, 65, 66
Orders in Council, **10**, 534, 535-536, **15**, 443
Organs, **8**, 214, 215, 222, 380
Ore, Billy, **8**, 567
Organ builders, **8**, 220
Orient, U. S. trade with, **1**, 175
Orme, Robert, Capt., **4**, 129
Orne, Joseph, Capt., of the *Essex*, **13**, 177-179
Ornithology, **3**, 59, 221
Orphans, lands in Va., **6**, 421-422 and *n*
Quakers care for in N. J., **8**, 504
Orreries, **10**, 236 and *n*, **15**, 365
Osage Indians, delegation in Washington described, **9**, 197 and *n*-198, 200, 201, 205-208, 211-214; portraits, between 200 and 201
Osage oranges, **3**, 365
Osborn, Danvers, Sir, Gov. of N. Y., **15**, 350*n*
Osborn, Fanny, **3**, 176
Osborne, Dorothy, **8**, 375
Osborne, Thomas, Earl of Danby, **14**, 380*n*
Osgood, Herbert L., **1**, 5, 12, **12**, 72, **13**, 339
Osgood, Samuel, **12**, 60
Ossian, and Linn, **4**, 155, 158, 162, 165, 167 and *n*, 168, 170, 175
Osterweis, Rollin G., reviews *Records of ye Town Meetings of Lyn, 1691-1701/2*, **7**, 511-512
Oswald, Richard, **1**, 360, **14**, 128*n*
Oswego, in Niagara campaign, **14**, 31-46
Otis, Bass, **8**, 32-33
Otis, Harrison Gray, **9**, 512, **13**, 156, **14**, 575
Otis, James, Jr., and British Whigs, **12**, 390; Hollis, **7**, 409, 430*n*; Marchant, **12**, 383; Mass. motto, **4**, 268*n*; Mrs. Macaulay, **6**, 193; Revolutionary propaganda, **11**, 54
as demagogue, **14**, 8
cited as Mass. leader before Revolution, **7**, 531, **10**, 381
compared to Sidney, **4**, 268*n*
criticizes Hutchinson, **15**, 40
early life, **10**, 379, 380
essay reprinted in England by Hollis, **7**, 437
in Mercy Warren's play, **10**, 384
on governors and councillors of Mass., **6**, 606; Locke and Sidney, **4**, 291-292; Logan's mission to France, **7**, 22; parliamentary taxation, **5**, 319, 340, **8**, 405*n*
toasted by Wilkes, **11**, 64; in colonies, **11**, 63, 64
writing of, **10**, 609
Otis, James, Sr., **6**, 608, 609, **10**, 379, 380, 381
Otis, Mary A., **10**, 379
Otis, S. A., **4**, 9
Otto, Mr., French chargé d'affaires, **3**, 3, 15
Otto, Bodo, Dr., **13**, 542 and *n*
Otto, Louis, **4**, 447
Ouchterlony, Alexander, **3**, 237
Oudenard, Hendrick, **15**, 347*n*
Oustinoff, Pierre C., reviews *Diderot: The Testing Years, 1713-1759*, by Wilson, **15**, 265-267
Overall, John, Dean of St. Paul's, **14**, 318
Overseers, Martha Blodget's difficulties with, **3**, 284, 291
mistreatment of slaves, **8**, 555-556
wages in Md., **8**, 232; Va., **8**, 97
Overton, Samuel, **10**, 58
Ovid, **3**, 321, **4**, 158, 297-304
Owen, David, reviews *The Foundation of Australia (1786-1800)*, by O'Brien, **10**, 475-478

Owen, James Kimbrough, reviews *Parish and Parish Church*, by Thomson, **6**, 699-701; *Vestry Book of Upper Parish, Nansemond County, Va., 1743-1793*, ed. by Hall, **8**, 470-471
Owens, John, **12**, 576*n*
Owings, Donnell MacClure, *His Lordship's Patronage: Offices of Profit in Colonial Md.*, reviewed, **10**, 652-654
reviews *Archives of Md., LXIII*, ed. by Semmes, **7**, 166-167; *Problems of Church and State in Md. during the 17th and 18th Centuries*, by Werline, **6**, 701-702
Oxenbridge, John, Rev. Mr., **6**, 74*n*, **11**, 211
Oxford Magazine, **10**, 512
Oxford University, **4**, 287, **13**, 554*n*
Oyster house, in Alexandria, Va., **1**, 181
Oysters, **1**, 180-183, **15**, 364

P

Paca, William, **4**, 453, 454, 459, 460 and *n*, 461, 468
Pace, Antonio, "Another Letter of Carlo Bellini," **4**, 350-355
Pacificus, Hamilton pseud., **1**, 100*n*, 262, 263, **3**, 567, **12**, 283 and *n*
Packer, Edward, **14**, 425
Padover, Saul K., *The Complete Jefferson*, reviewed, **3**, 123-133
ed., *Thomas Jefferson and the National Capital*, reviewed, **4**, 539-540; *Thomas Jefferson on Democracy*, reviewed, **15**, 108; *The Washington Papers*, reviewed, **13**, 270-271
Page, John (1743-1808), appointed to office by Jefferson, **7**, 72
on forgery laws in Va., **12**, 569 and *n*, 572, **13**, 50; Wythe's murder, **12**, 543-544
property in Va. listed, **11**, 379
scientist of Va., **10**, 615
Page, John, Ga. trustee, **11**, 557*n*
Page, John, Major in Bacon's Rebellion, **13**, 365
Page, Mann, **1**, 386*n*, **8**, 573, **11**, 379
Page, Nathan, **13**, 368
Page, William, **1**, 367
Paget, Thomas, Dr., **3**, 231
Pahlen, Count, Russian minister, **8**, 82
Paine, Charles, **2**, 265
Paine, Robert Treat, **2**, 271, **10**, 395, **11**, 75
Paine, Thomas, accused of atheism, **5**, 484*n* and Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 52; Barlow, **8**, 334, 335, 340; Brissot, **8**, 349; Condorcet, **7**, 226; Jefferson, **12**, 646
arrested by French, **8**, 351
attacked in British prints, **10**, 533
Common Sense analyzed, **1**, 153-160; as pseudonym, **12**, 282
Crisis stops publication, **13**, 145
defends Revolution against Raynal, **12**, 77-78
in Paris, **7**, 19 and *n*
international revolutionary, **9**, 484
on Am. Revolution, **12**, 463; British Empire, **2**, 409; French affairs, **14**, 75, 77-78; high prices, **4**, 11; ownership of land, **4**, 48
plan for invasion of England, **14**, 74-84
political scientist, **4**, 343
Rights of Man, John Quincy Adams on, **11**, 92; published in U. S., **12**, 425-426; reprinted in 1791, **13**, 46*n*
theory of liberty, **7**, 245
use of dope, **7**, 235
writes "Liberty Tree," **11**, 79, 82, 86
Painter, Stephen, Rev., **2**, 39
Painting, Durand's career, **6**, 565-568
historical scenes in America, **12**, 197
Indian, at Monticello, **8**, 100-101
of Am. battles, **9**, 155
See also under specific painters and Portraits
Paley, William, philosophy and influence in Am. education discussed, **11**, 402-424
Palfrey, John G., **12**, 71, **13**, 340*n*, **14**, 517, **15**, 93-94
Palliser, Hugh, Sir, **13**, 18, 21*n*
Palma, Filippo, **7**, 48
Palmer (Palmore), Abraham, **2**, 39, 40
Palmer, Anthony, Sir, **6**, 408
Palmer, Charles F., **12**, 479
Palmer, J., letters in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 328*n*
Palmer, John, Dean of Peterborough, **14**, 326*n*
Palmer, Philip Motley, *German Works on America, 1492-1800*, reviewed, **11**, 152-154; letter to editor on, **11**, 513-515
Palmer, R. R., "A Neglected Work: Otto Vossler on Jefferson and the Revolutionary Era," **12**, 462-471
reviews *The Anatomy of Revolution*, by Brinton, and *The Price of Revolution*, by Brogan, **9**, 549-552; *Anglophobia in France*, by Acomb, **7**, 624-626
"A Revolutionary Republican: M.A.B. Mangourit," **9**, 483-496
trans., *The Coming of the French Revolution*, by Lefebvre, **5**, 594-596

Paltsits, Victor Hugo, ed., *Recollections of James Lenox and the Formation of His Library,* by Stevens, reviewed, **9,** 460-461
Pamphlets, collection in Newberry Library, **2,** 290
Hazard's collection of, **12,** 46
in England, **1,** 139, 142-149, 151
on MacKercher-Huber tobacco-purchasing scheme, **14,** 136-146; Paxton riots, **3,** 481-482, 484-485; smallpox inoculation, **13,** 484-485
political, by Macaulay, **6,** 180-181, 186, 199, 200; Beckley and, 1790's, **13,** 46, 51; in election of 1800, **5,** 470-489
Pamunkeys, **6,** 429
Panagopoulos, E. P., reviews *Alexander Hamilton and the Founding of the Nation,* ed. by Morris, **14,** 466-468
Pancake, John S., "Aaron Burr: Would-Be Usurper," **8,** 204-213
Pani Indians, **9,** 200
Panofsky, Erwin, **15,** 3
Panoplist, **10,** 399
Pantheon, debating society, **11,** 270, 271-272, 273
Panton Leslie Company, in Fla., **6,** 7, 9, 14-16, 20, 21
Panton, William, **6,** 11, 14, 17, 19
Paoli, Pasquale, Gen., **6,** 176, 182, 193, **11,** 64, 74
Paper, maunufacture in U. S., **4,** 345
price of, 1776, **3,** 121
Paper money, and adoption of Constitution, **3,** 19 and *n*
Board of Trade's policy for colonies, **10,** 176-180
Hamilton on in 1790's, **12,** 222
historiography of, **10,** 153-157
in Md., **4,** 453-454, 461-462, 465-469; Mass., **4,** 11, 15, 19, 21, 23-25, **5,** 78, 79, **15,** 47-50; N. H., riots, **5,** 22; N. J. after 1762, **6,** 363-366, 376-377; R. I., **12,** 380; Va., 1780's, **12,** 101*n*, 112 and *n*
issue recommended for colonies, **8,** 549
prohibition in U. S. Constitution, **12,** 31-32
regulation of colonial by parliament, **10,** 177-179
use and results analyzed in colonies, **10,** 153-180
See also Continental currency
Paperbacks, reviewed, **15,** 95-110
Paradise, John, **3,** 267, **11,** 379
Paradise, Viola, *Tomorrow the Harvest,* reviewed, **10,** 668, 670
Paraguay, Indians in, **15,** 166 and *n*
Pardo, Convention of El, **15,** 183-185
Pardons, for deserters in Va. forces, **3,** 394 and *n*
Parent, Charles, **13,** 498
Pares, Richard, historiography of, **14,** 4, 5
King George III and the Politicians, reviewed, **11,** 115-118
reviews *Burke and the Nature of Politics,* Vol. I: *The Age of the Am. Revolution,* by Cone, **15,** 397-399
A West-India Fortune, reviewed, **9,** 102-104
Yankees and Creoles, reviewed, **13,** 414-417
Pargellis, Stanley, ed., *Bibliography of British History,* reviewed, **8,** 586-590
reviews *British Humanitarianism,* ed. by McCulloch, **8,** 129-130; *Burke's Politics,* ed. by Hoffman and Levack, **7,** 141-142; *The Papers of Henry Bouquet,* Vol. 2: *The Forbes Expedition,* ed. by Stevens, Kent, and Leonard, **9,** 438-440; *The Quest for Security, 1715-1740,* by Roberts, **5,** 121-122
and Ruth L. Butler, eds., "Daniell Ellffryth's Guide to the Caribbean, 1631," **1,** 273-316
Parishes, Va., **4,** 73, 75, 76, 77-78, 84
Parke, Daniel, **2,** 50, 58, 59, **13,** 366
Parke, Rachel, **6,** 590
Parke, Thomas, life and career of, **6,** 569-595; letter to editor on, **7,** 347-349
Parker, Judge, on Wirt's literary style, **14,** 485
Parker, Alexander, **5,** 97-98
Parker, Daniel, **9,** 45, **15,** 448*n*
Parker, Donald Dean, *Local History: How to Gather It, Write It, and Publish It,* ed. by Bertha Josephson, reviewed, **2,** 225-228
Parker, Dorothy Mills, ed., *Lee Chronicle,* by Lee, reviewed, **15,** 284-286
Parker, Elisha, Capt., **11,** 452 and *n*
Parker, Harold T., reviews *The Apostle of Liberty: A Life of La Fayette,* by La Fuye and Babeau, **14,** 463-464
Parker, James, **6,** 368, **7,** 30, 34
Parker, James, Capt., **11,** 291
Parker, John, **14,** 352-353
Parker, John, comp., *The James Ford Bell Collection,* reviewed, **13,** 434-436
Parker, Matthew, Archbishop of Canterbury, **14,** 319, 321
Parker, Oliver, Capt., **9,** 51
Parker, Richard, **1,** 49, 51
Parker, Robert, **12,** 578

Parker, Thomas, Dr., **9**, 77
Parker, Thomas R., **1**, 7*n*
Parker, W., **3**, 244, 245
Parker, William, British privateer captain, **11**, 39
Parker, William, slave, **8**, 560
Parkinson, John, **14**, 21, 416
Parkinson, Richard, **1**, 181
Parkman, Ebenezer, **11**, 572
Parkman, Francis, **3**, 493, **14**, 516
Parks, J. D., **13**, 307
Parks, William, **7**, 112, **10**, 600, **14**, 19
Parkyns, William, Sir, **11**, 9
Parliament (Gt. Brit.), biographical history in progress, **9**, 581-584
colonial representation in, **7**, 356*n*
control by George III in Revolution, **14**, 4
control of colonial policy in 1690's, **14**, 375-377, 383-384, 387, 394-395, 496-497, 509-515
corruption attacked in England, **11**, 224, 238-239, 241-242, 248-249
function of, according to Sidney, **4**, 289 and *n*
grants to colonies in French and Indian War, **10**, 176 and *n*; Ga., **11**, 551-565
influence of Locke on, **14**, 380-389, 394-395
Jefferson criticizes, **4**, 510-511
petitions to against Stamp Act, **7**, 371, 374-375
power of and Molasses Act, **8**, 398-399
powers, colonists on, **5**, 37-38, 41-45 and *n*, 311-341, **6**, 162-170, 351-355, **7**, 358-359, 363*n*, 365-374, 391, *See also* Taxation of colonies; denied in Mass., **6**, 617; denied in Va., **6**, 384 and *n*, 385*n*, 395, 396; discussed by Jefferson, **5**, 36, 47 and *n*-50; discussed by Presbyterian clergy, **5**, 74; upheld by Grenville, **7**, 356 and *n*, 359, 361, 380-381, **10**, 555
Raleigh's patent discussed, **6**, 230-232
references to in *Horn Papers*, **4**, 431
regulates colonial paper money, **10**, 164, 177-179
Parr, Catherine, **8**, 372
Parrington, Vernon Louis, Jr., *Am. Dreams, a Study of Am. Utopias*, reviewed, **5**, 609-610
economic interpretation of, **13**, 150
on Am. history, **14**, 10-11; Constitution and Madison, **8**, 62-66; *Federalist*, **8**, 65, 66; influence of Puritan literature, **3**, 338 and *n*; Jefferson, **3**, 127
Parrish, Joseph, Dr., **6**, 593
Parry, J. H., reviews *The Bernal Díaz Chronicles*, trans. and ed. by Idell, **15**, 131-132; *The Conquistadors*, by Descola, **15**, 132-133; *Naval Power in the Conquest of Mexico*, by Gardiner, **13**, 582-583; *The Spanish Struggle for Justice in the Conquest of America*, by Hanke, **7**, 292-294
and Sherlock, *A Short History of the W. Ind.*, reviewed, **15**, 402-403
Parson, Edward, **4**, 328*n*
Parsons, James, **3**, 245, 252
Parsons, Samuel Holden, **3**, 40-41, 46, **6**, 99 and *n*, **9**, 43
Parsons, Theophilus, **4**, 344, **11**, 532, **15**, 79*n*
Partridge, Alden, Capt., **2**, 280, 281 and *n*, 284-285
Partridge, John, **13**, 556*n*, 560
Partridge, Richard, **8**, 398, 399, 401-404
Partridge, William, **4**, 325, **7**, 95
Pasquali, Nicolo, **7**, 48
Patapsco Neck, battle of, **8**, 235-236; ill. opp. 236
Patents, Madison on, **3**, 551 and *n*
Pater, Erra, **13**, 560
Paterson, John, Brig. Gen., **9**, 35, 51
Paterson, Thomas, **7**, 27
Paterson, William, **6**, 90-93, **7**, 26-38, **8**, 530, **10**, 369, 377, **12**, 603
Patillo, Henry, **5**, 59, 63, 71*n*, 73 and *n*
Patriarchalism, Filmer states doctrine, **5**, 523, 524, 525, 531-532, 535, 544-546
Patrick, J. Max, *Savannah's Pioneer Theatre, 1778-1838*, reviewed, **11**, 493-494
Patrick, Joseph, *King's Arrow*, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Patrick, Rembert W., *Fla. Fiasco*, reviewed, **11**, 648-649
Patriotic societies, in Phila., Pa., **11**, 389*n* *See also* Cincinnati
Patriotism, freehold concept and growth of, **4**, 51
Madison on, **3**, 573-574
Patronage, British, in Am. Department, **15**, 191-200, 517, 519-520
use by Belcher in Mass., **15**, 509-511, 516
Patterson, David, **11**, 360*n*, 379
Patterson, Robert, **10**, 615
Patterson, Samuel, **13**, 94
Patton, James, Col., **3**, 112 and *n*, **6**, 603 and *n*
Paul, John, **11**, 34, 36 and *n*-37
Paul, Philip, **8**, 510
Paulding, James Kirke, **2**, 191 and *nn*, 192, 193*n*, **4**, 158

Paupers, disenfranchised, in Mass., **14**, 563, 568, 574, in N. H., **14**, 583
Pavie, John, **6**, 226-228
Paxton, Charles, **5**, 206, 209
Paxton Boys, march of, **3**, 461-486
Payne, B., Major, prisoner of British, **13**, 387-388
Payne, Benjamin, mulatto servant, **3**, 391
Peach, Samuel, **15**, 16, 19, 21-23, 25
Peachee, William, **8**, 503, 504
Peachey, John, **3**, 265
Peachey, Samuel, Capt., **6**, 432
Peale, Charles Wilson, adv. for payment for portrait, **7**, 457-458
and Wythe miniature, **12**, 534
curator, Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 54, 56, **6**, 584
museum, **13**, 546, 547*n*
papers in APS, **3**, 65
portraits by in APS, **3**, 66
portraits of Hamilton, **12**, 189; Meriwether Lewis, ill., **13**, opp. 305; Madison **8**, 26-29, 40, ill. opp. 32; Pitt, for Va., **9**, 58-66; ill. opp. 64; Washington, **9**, 66
sketches eagle for Capitol sculpture, **10**, 109
versatility of, **12**, 188
Peale, Rembrandt, **7**, 396, 397, 401, **8**, 240
Peale, Rubens, **7**, 397
Peanuts, Ga., **15**, 234
Pearce, Roy Harvey, ed., *Colonial Am. Writing*, reviewed, **15**, 100
The Savages of America, reviewed, **10**, 650-652
and William Matthews, compilers, *Am. Diaries*, reviewed, **3**, 134-135
Peardon, Thomas P., ed., *The Second Treatise of Government*, reviewed, **15**, 104
Peare, Catherine Owens, *William Penn*, reviewed, **14**, 450-451
Pearre, Eleanor G., **13**, 455; *See also* Abbot, Eleanor
Pearson, John C., "The Fish and Fisheries of Colonial Va.," **1**, 179-183
Peas, price in Albany, N. Y., **14**, 34
Pease, Otis A., *Parkman's History: The Historian as Literary Artist*, reviewed, **11**, 323-325
reviews *The Parkman Reader*, ed. by Morison, **13**, 291-293
Peattie, Donald Culross, *Am. Heartwood*, reviewed, **7**, 339-340
Peck, John M., **3**, 108
Peck, William Dandridge, **10**, 616
Peckham, George, Sir, **1**, 65-66, 67
Peckham, Howard H., "Historical Writing for Children," **9**, 401-410
Pontiac and the Indian Uprising, reviewed, **5**, 272-273
reviews *The Battle of Cowpens*, by Roberts, **15**, 530; *George Rogers Clark*, by Havighurst, **10**, 298-300; *The Papers of Sir William Johnson*, Vol. 10, ed. by Hamilton and Corey, **9**, 276-277
The War for Independence, reviewed, **15**, 527-528
and Colton Storm, "The Clements Library," **1**, 353-362
Peddlers, prayer of, **15**, 522-523
Peden, William, "A Book Peddler Invades Monticello," **6**, 631-636
ed., *Notes on the State of Va.*, by Jefferson, reviewed, **13**, 122-125; *Testimony Against Prophane Customs*, by Mather, reviewed, **11**, 132-135
reviews *Thomas Jefferson and the National Capital*, by Padover, **4**, 539-540
"Some Notes Concerning Thomas Jefferson's Libraries," **1**, 265-272
Peek, George A., ed., *The Political Writings of John Adams*, reviewed, **15**, 109
Peel, Mary, **5**, 364, 365, 371
Peel, Robert, Sir, **10**, 511
Peery, John, **1**, 171
Peery, William, **9**, 184, 186
Peet, L., in Conn. forces, **6**, 98 and *n*
Peirce, James, **7**, 445*n*
Peirsey, Abraham, **1**, 180
Pelham, Henry, **14**, 519-527, 530, 531, 534, **15**, 186
Pelham, Peter, mezzotints of, **2**, 168
Pelham, Peter, of Va., **7**, 40, 44, 52
Pelham-Holles, Thomas, Duke of Newcastle, and Anglo-Spanish diplomacy, 1736-39, **15**, 171, 175-176, 178, 179, 181, 187, 189; British diplomacy, 1745-48, **14**, 519*n*, 521-533; Dartmouth's patronage, **15**, 198; Henry McCulloh, **10**, 548-549
patronage necessary to Belcher, **15**, 517, 519
relations with France, **14**, 133
support for secretaryship of state, **14**, 177
toasted in colonies, **11**, 60
Pelloutier, Simon, **5**, 35
Pemberton, Ebenezer, Rev., **6**, 43, **10**, 428, 430, 618
Pemberton, Israel, **3**, 476, **4**, 64-65
Pemberton, Israel, Jr., **13**, 348*n*
Pemberton, James, **3**, 476
Pemberton, Rachel, **6**, 577-578, 590
Pemberton, Samuel, **7**, 433
Pembroke, Earl of, *See* Herbert, Thomas

Pen, James, **2**, 39, 40
Penal code, for settlement of 1585, **6**, 215, 217, 221
lacking in U. S. Constitution, **12**, 19
Pendleton, Edmund, and land processioning case, **6**, 433-434; unanimous court opinions, **10**, 354; Va. Stamp resolutions, **10**, 51
on quitrents, **15**, 69 and *n*, 497*n*, 498*n*; slaves joining Dunmore, **15**, 497*n*, 498*n*
president of Va. convention, 1776, **8**, 487
property in Va. listed, **11**, 364, 380
revises Va. laws, **12**, 514, 541 and *n*
supporter of established church, **8**, 7
Pendleton, Joseph, **5**, 197
Pendleton, S. C., *Messenger*, trivia from, **11**, 95
Penhallow, C., **4**, 329*n*
Penhart, Thomas, **3**, 259
Penington, John, **3**, 89
Penn, John, Gov. of Pa., and Pa. Indian affairs, **3**, 468-469, 471-472, 474-475, 477, 481, 482-483
friend of Dr. Parke, **6**, 590
observes eclipse, **13**, 343
on Pa. politics, **11**, 391; William Franklin, **6**, 362
politics in Pa. under, **3**, 462
violinist and converted Anglican, **8**, 387 and *n*
visits Black Point, N. J., **3**, 178
Penn, Richard, **10**, 596
Penn, Thomas, **7**, 667, **10**, 596, **13**, 343, 352
Penn, William, advice to merchants, **4**, 64*n*
and boundary dispute with Md., **7**, 108-109, 112, 114, 115; education, **10**, 591; Gov. Lawrie, **14**, 356; Lords investigation of illegal trade in Pa., **14**, 512-513, 514; Quaker yearly meeting, **8**, 501; Sidney, **4**, 277 and *n*; West Jersey, **5**, 95-97, 99-102, 104, **8**, 493, **14**, 345
criticizes monasteries, **4**, 63-64
encourages wine manufacture, **2**, 354-355
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 223
materials in Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 65
Mather accused of plot to kidnap, **10**, 403-421
My Irish Journal, 1669-1670, ed. by Grubb, reviewed, **10**, 252
on appointment of attorneys-general, **14**, 508; dignity of work, **4**, 66; mineral waters near Phila., **3**, 152; Navigation Act of 1696, **14**, 500-501; rum and Indians, **2**, 350; silence, **4**, 68
peace with Indians, **14**, 543
promotes Quaker school, **8**, 518
renames Whorekill, **4**, 194*n*
Penn family, lawsuit in England, **12**, 389
Pennell, Alice, **7**, 593
Pennell, Francis W., **2**, 213
Pennington, D. H., and D. Bruntin, *Members of the Long Parliament*, reviewed, **11**, 641-643
Pennington, J. W. C., **8**, 553, 560
Pennington and Gould, Newark printer, **5**, 471*n*
Pennsylvania (colony), boundary dispute with Md., **7**, 108-115
charged with violations of Navigation Acts, **14**, 512-513, 514
charter of 1701, on trials, **11**, 17
colonization, motives for, **10**, 587
Council, **3**, 471, 480
defense, issue in politics, **11**, 388 and *n*
elections in, **11**, 385-401
frontier and Phila. mechanics allied, **11**, 389
general assembly, controlled by Quakers, **3**, 462, 463, **14**, 538-539, 541-542, 544, 552; elections for, **11**, 385-401; establishes militia and forts, 1775, **14**, 546; on defense and taxation, **7**, 365-366 and *n*; Paxton Boys and, **3**, 469-70, 482-483; representation apportioned in, **3**, 462-463 and *n*, 482, 483-486
government described, 1698, **7**, 102-104, 106
governmental expenses and revenues, **10**, 171 and *n*
Great Awakening in, **1**, 333, 334, 339, 350*n*
Horn Papers and history of, **4**, 409-445
Indian policy, 1763, **3**, 463-486
land banks in, **10**, 169
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 17-18, 27
literature and learning to 1800, **10**, 590, 591-595, 596-597, 604-605
lotteries, **5**, 193, 195, 198
map presented to Royal Society of London, **3**, 223
Md. Church sends missionaries to, **2**, 24-25
material in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 322
miscegenation in, **2**, 135
non-resident representation discussed in, **9**, 168*n*
on Molasses Act, **8**, 398-399
paper money successful in, **10**, 154*n*, 155*n*, 159 and *n*, 163, 174-175
parties and campaigns in, **11**, 385-401
penal code revised in, **4**, 200
political realignments of 1770's, **14**, 552

Pennsylvania (Cont.)
population, and sex ratio in, **2**, 120-121, 128; at Revolution, **8**, 494; nature and number, **3**, 461-462
prices stable in, **10**, 159
proprietary party seeks frontier support, **3**, 485; v. royal officials, 1698, **7**, 98
proprietorship annulment proposed, **15**, 307, 308-309, 457
Quaker professions in, **4**, 62
Quakers oppose militia act, **4**, 129-130
recruiting for Braddock's army in, **4**, 138, 139
religion, laws concerning, **11**, 521-522
resolutions on Stamp Act, **5**, 323
revolutionary spirit, 1775, **8**, 198
royal government proposed for, **14**, 549; sought by Quakers, **3**, 485
schools in, **10**, 590, 591-594, 596-597
Scotch-Irish emigration to, 1728, **12**, 113, 114
Scottish influence on, **11**, 175
taxes unnecessary in, **10**, 169 and *n*
voting qualifications, **11**, 393*n*
wine manufacture in, **2**, 354-355
Pennsylvania (state), compared to Rhineland, **10**, 204
constitution and Sidney, **4**, 277*n*; ratification of, **12**, 34*n*
election of 1796, **13**, 47-50
election of 1799, **13**, 50
electoral votes in 1800, **12**, 643
in Confederation period, **13**, 153, 154
mathematics studied in, **10**, 622
opposes assumption and excise, **12**, 234, 237; funding, **12**, 230-232
political differences from colonies, **3**, 6*n*, 7
political handbills circulated in, **14**, 70-72; ill. between 72 and 73
ratification of Constitution by, **3**, 30, **12**, 10, 23
revolutionary debt, **12**, 231, 232*n*
slavery in, **3**, 7*n*
supports Vt. for admission to Union, **9**, 180
"test act" opposed by Franklin, **14**, 554-555
voting qualifications, 1790, **13**, 49*n*
Pennsylvania Academy, **12**, 375
Pennsylvania Chronicle, **11**, 74
Pennsylvania Evening Herald, **15**, 217
Pennsylvania Evening Post, **2**, 246, 255
Pennsylvania Gazette, accounts of supernatural drummer in, **7**, 559, 560-565
announces Declaration of Independence, **2**, 240*n*
Franklin's "The Internal State of America" in, **15**, 217
on drinking habits of women, **2**, 353; election laws, **11**, 398; on funding, **12**, 232; Md. Anti-Federalists, **4**, 465
Presbyterianism discussed in, **10**, 428
prints defense of N. Y. troops, **4**, 129
tobacco purchasing proposals in, **14**, 143-145
trivia from, **8**, 418-419, **14**, 430, **15**, 374-375
Pennsylvania Germans, books by in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 166
charity schools, **14**, 541
Franklin and, **14**, 536-559
in Red Stone, **15**, 210
oppose funding, **12**, 230
percent in Pa., **3**, 4*n*
politics and, **3**, 462, 477-478, **11**, 388 and *n*, 391, 398 and *n*-399 and *n*, **14**, 552-555
settlements, **3**, 462
sex ratio of, **2**, 120-121
Pennsylvania Hospital, **6**, 574, 579-581
Pennsylvania Journal, lotteries advertised in, **5**, 191
on celebration of Independence, 1780, **2**, 257; English support of colonies, **11**, 62; mineral springs, **3**, 168; Wharton's election to Congress, **9**, 176-177
Pennsylvania Journal and the Weekly Advertiser, **3**, 569
Pennsylvania Land Office, **4**, 428
Pennsylvania Magazine, **15**, 365 and *n*
Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, Index, Vols. 1-75 (1877-1951), ed. by Doll, reviewed, **12**, 161-163
Pennsylvania Mercury, **10**, 432
Pennsylvania Packet, describes celebration of Independence, 1778, **2**, 256
Franklin's "The Internal State of America" in, **15**, 217
on emigration from Brit., **11**, 278-279
trivia from, **13**, 565-568
Pennsylvania Post, **2**, 240
Pennsylvania Society for the Promotion of Agriculture, **7**, 6
Penrose, Boies, reviews *Behold Williamsburg*, by Chamberlain, **5**, 135-136
Penrose, Richard A. F. Jr., **3**, 62
Pensacola, Fla., **6**, 4-6
Penshaw family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Pepys, Samuel, **13**, 556
Percival, Lady, **4**, 30
Percival, John, Sir (first Lord Egmont), **11**, 554, 556-563

Percival, Spencer, second Earl of Egmont, **11**, 564
Percy, Elizabeth, Duchess of Somerset, **11**, 431 and *n*
Percy, George, **1**, 179, **6**, 399, 409
Percy, Hugh, Sir, **10**, 105
Percy, Thomas, Bishop, **4**, 471, **7**, 592-593
Pericles, pseud. of Hamilton, **12**, 271, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288
Periodicals, *See* Magazines
Perkins, Mr., **3**, 284, 285, 286, 287, 289
Perkins, Bradford, "A Diplomat's Wife in Phila.: Letters of Henrietta Liston, 1796-1800," **11**, 592-632
The First Rapprochement: England and the U. S., 1795-1805, reviewed, **14**, 292-294
reviews *James Madison: Secretary of State, 1800-1809*, by Brant, **11**, 315-317; letter to editor on, **11**, 653-654
reviews *Poltroons and Patriots: A Popular Account of the War of 1812*, by Tucker, **12**, 350-352
"Sir William Scott and the *Essex*," **13**, 169-183
Perkins, Dexter, reviews *Albert Gallatin and the Oregon Problem*, by Merk, **8**, 453-455
Perkins, Elliott, reviews *The Chatham Administration, 1766-1768*, by Brooke, **15**, 127-129; *George III, Lord North, and the People, 1779-80*, by Butterfield, **8**, 271-273; reviews *The Jenkinson Papers, 1760-1766*, ed. by Jucker, **7**, 299-301; *King George III and the Politicians*, by Pares, **11**, 115-118; *The Law and Working of the Constitution: Documents 1660-1914*, by Costin and Watson, **10**, 324-327
Perkins, William, **5**, 181, **14**, 317-318, 326, 328-329, 333
Perkins, William Lee, Dr., **3**, 153*n*
Pernier, John, **13**, 308, 313
Perrault, Julien, Father, **15**, 150
Perrin, John, **11**, 380
Perritt, Peter, Capt., **6**, 96 and *n*
Perrot, John, Lord Deputy of Ire., **6**, 233
Perry, Micajah, **14**, 497
Persons, Stow, reviews *Church and State*, by Greene, and *A Free Church in a Free State*, by Klingberg, **5**, 445; *Early Am. Jewry. I. The Jews of N. Y., New England and Canada, 1649-1794*, by Marcus, **9**, 447-448; *The Forming of an Am. Tradition*, by Trinterud, **7**, 287-289; *John McMillan*, by Guthrie, **10**, 486-487; *The Lost World of Thomas Jefferson*, by Boorstin, **6**, 318-321; *The People Called Shakers*, by Andrews, **11**, 302-304; *Religion in the Development of Am. Culture, 1765-1840*, by Sweet, **9**, 558-561; *Society and Thought in Early America*, by Wish, **8**, 292-293; *Theory and Practice in Historical Study*, **3**, 600-602; *The Uprooted*, by Handlin, **9**, 250-251; *Yankees and God*, by Smith, **12**, 494-497
Perth, Earl of, *See* Drummond, James, 4th Earl
Perth Amboy, N. J., **3**, 179*n*
Pet, Arthur, **12**, 454-455
Peter, Hugh, **9**, 70, **13**, 401-404, 407
Peter, Johann Friedrich, **8**, 220, 222, 223
Peter, Simon, **8**, 223
Peter, ship, **11**, 40
Peters, Alexander, **11**, 288 and *n*
Peters, Richard, **2**, 257, **11**, 386, **13**, 345, 348, 352, **14**, 541
Peters, Richard, Rev., **3**, 169, 175
Peters, Samuel, Rev., **2**, 145, **3**, 153, 158*n*
Petersburg, Va., histories of Virginia written in, **3**, 74
Library Association established, **3**, 106
schools in, **3**, 110 and *n*
Scotch store at, **11**, 195*n*
theater in, **9**, 24
Petersburg *Republican*, **9**, 12*n*
Petersham, Mass., **11**, 57
Peterson, Charles E., *Colonial Saint Louis*, note on, **7**, 175-176
Peterson, Harold L., *Arms and Armor in Colonial America, 1526-1783*, reviewed, **14**, 462-463
Peterson, Merrill D., reviews *Alexander Hamilton in the Am. Tradition*, by Hacker, **15**, 117-120
Petit, Mr., on Tory plot against N. Y., **3**, 39*n*
Petitions and remonstrances, literary character of, **10**, 609; for petitions, *See* under petitioning agency and subject of petition.
Petiver, James, **3**, 220
Petrarch, **4**, 167
Petronius, **4**, 27, 30-31, 33
Petry, Jean-Baptiste, **15**, 440, 444-449
Pettegrove, J. P., trans., *The Philosophy of the Enlightenment*, by Cassirer, reviewed, **9**, 253-256
Petties' Island Lottery, **5**, 191-192
Petty, William, Sir, Earl of Shelburne, **1**, 360, 362, **9**, 318, 325-326, **10**, 531-532, **11**, 60, **13**, 94-96, **14**, 375
Pewter, recipe for cleaning, **3**, 357
Peyronie, Capt. of Va. Rangers, **4**, 131

Peyton, Abel, **9**, 390
Phalen, Harold R., *History of the Town of Acton*, reviewed, **12**, 498-500
reviews *Nathaniel Bowditch*, by Bowditch, **3**, 306-307; *Quabbin*, by Howe, **9**, 578-579
Phares, Ross, *Cavalier in the Wilderness: The Story of the Explorer and Trader, Louis Juchereau de St. Denis*, reviewed, **9**, 430-432
Pharmacopoeia, national, **6**, 592
Phelan, John Leddy, *The Millennial Kingdom of the Franciscans in the New World: A Study of the Writings of Gerónimo de Mendieta (1525-1604)*, reviewed, **15**, 404-406
Phelps, Dawson A., reviews *Background to Glory: The Life of George Rogers Clark*, by Bakeless, **14**, 632-633; *Men of the Western Waters*, by Van Every, **14**, 632-633
"The Tragic Death of Meriwether Lewis," **13**, 305-318
"The Vaudreuil Expedition, 1752," **15**, 483-493
Phelps, Oliver, **9**, 159
Phi Beta Kappa, William and Mary chapter, **12**, 437
Philadelphia, Pa., Am. Philosophical Society established, **10**, 605
Am. prisoners in, during Revolution, **13**, 377 and *n*-378, 392-393
aristocracy remains exclusive, **8**, 87
booksellers in, **4**, 346
British minister to U. S. in, 1796-1800, **11**, 592-632
celebrations of Independence in, **2**, 248-258, 262-265
customs administration, 1763-1774, **5**, 201-216
described by Britisher, **6**, 265-284; Von Closen, **10**, 205-209
18th-cent. literary tastes in, **10**, 443, 444
evacuation by British ordered, **13**, 4, 8, 19, 23
Germans in, **14**, 536-539
legal records of, **4**, 194-195
"Liberty Bell" fiction, **2**, 248-254
literary society of, **4**, 162
medical school, **10**, 604-605
merchants favor paper money, **10**, 163
mineral springs near used by gentry **3**, 152, 164-174
missionaries sent to, **2**, 16, 334-335
opposition to Moravian Indians in, **3**, 466, 473-474, 477, 481
Paxton Boys threaten, **3**, 470-471, 474-479, 484
physician's life and career in, **6**, 569-595
plans to improve area of "Old Phila," **3**, 68-69
politics in 18th century, **11**, 387-389, 391*n*, 393-396
population cosmopolitan, **3**, 461-462
prices in, **11**, 601-602, 604-605
printers, **13**, 498
provisions troops in French and Indian war, **14**, 34 and *n*
Quakers, merchants' economic philosophy, **4**, 60-69; school in, **8**, 507, 518; wealth of, **4**, 61; yearly meeting, **8**, 502-503
raffles in, **5**, 190-191
receives gifts from Hollis, **7**, 430*n*
Republican majority in 1796, **13**, 47
seed store in, **3**, 362-366
smallpox inoculation in, **13**, 488, 489
smuggling near, **5**, 213-216
Sons of St. Patrick's toasts, **11**, 57
theater in, 1790's, **9**, 11
trade with Va., **2**, 304, 305
women's drinking habits, **2**, 353-354
yellow fever epidemic in, **11**, 619-622
Philadelphia Academy, **5**, 58
Philadelphia Coffee House, **11**, 391*n*
Philadelphia county, Pa., **11**, 385-386, 393 and *n*-395, 398
Philadelphia Court House, **11**, 393-394
Philadelphia Gazette, **7**, 10
Philadelphia Library Company, **1**, 227, 228, **10**, 444
Philadelphia Presbyterian Church, **4**, 161, 169, 174
Philadelphia Repository, **4**, 163
Philadelphia Synod, **5**, 54, 64-65, 69-71, **10**, 422-440, 593-594
Philbrick, Francis S., *Laws of Ill. Territory, 1809-1818*, reviewed, **8**, 436-438
prefatory note to *County Court Records of Accomack-Northampton, Va., 1632-1640*, ed. by Ames, reviewed, **12**, 358-360
Philips, Katherine, **8**, 367, 374, 376
Philipse, Adolph, **11**, 451 and *n*
Philipse, Frederick, Jr., **14**, 195*n*
Philipse, Joanna, **15**, 340
Phillimore (Filmer), John, **5**, 530*n*
Phillipps, Thomas, Sir, **4**, 319
Phillips, Edward, **8**, 367-368
Phillips, Erasmus, Sir, **11**, 556*n*
Phillips, Henry, Jr., **3**, 61
Phillips, James, **1**, 228
Phillips, James Duncan, *Pepper and the Pirates*, reviewed, **7**, 336-338

Phillips, James Duncan (Cont.)
Salem and the Indies, reviewed, **5**, 439-440
Phillips, J. M., reviews *The Silversmiths of Va. from 1694 to 1850*, by Cutten, **10**, 493-494
Phillips, John, **7**, 105 and *n*, **10**, 610
Phillips, John Marshall, **9**, 471; *Am. Silver*, reviewed, **7**, 316-318
Phillips, Joshua, **11**, 460
Phillips, Robert, **10**, 405
Phillips, Samuel, **10**, 610
Phillips, William, Gen., **3**, 282
Phillips, William, of Boston, **10**, 610
Philosophes, and noble savage, **15**, 143-145, 167
Condorcet and Adams on, **7**, 223-254
influence in Am., **1**, 138
Philosophy, at College of N. J., **6**, 50, 61-67; at Princeton, **10**, 607
Paley's books on moral, **11**, 402-424
Phocion, pseud., denounces George III, **6**, 396
Phocion, pseud. of Hamilton, **12**, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288
Phips, Spencer, Lt. Gov., **15**, 52-53
Phips, William, Sir, **6**, 71; Mather's life of, **2**, 154*n*, 155*n*, 156, 157, 158-159, 160*n*
references in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 323, 325
Physicians, career of Parke in Phila., **6**, 569-595
Franklin on, **3**, 539
prescribe mineral waters, **3**, 153*n*, 154, 155, 168, 172, 174
Quaker and, **4**, 62
scarce in Va., **1**, 60
Physics, Cadwallader Colden's contribution to, **13**, 459-475; Nicholas Collin on, **13**, 535-537
Pickens, Andrew, Gen., **14**, 170-173
Pickering, Ernest, *The Homes of America*, reviewed, **9**, 123-125
Pickering, Timothy, Adams and, **12**, 320 and *n*, 414*n*
and Blount affair, **11**, 612*n*, 613, 614; Cincinnati, **5**, 4*n*, 9; development of Am. mercantilism, **15**, 427; France, **4**, 313*n*; Randolph case, **7**, 180-185 and *n*, 190-194 and *n*
correspondent of Eberling, **3**, 490
draws up plan for Ohio Co., **9**, 33
election of 1800, **7**, 92
Hamilton and, **3**, 566 and *n*, **9**, 140, 147, **13**, 453-454
Jefferson and, **12**, 414*n*
July fourth oration, **2**, 244*n*
Marshall letters to, **12**, 631-643
Secretary of State, and Logan, **7**, 20-21; and Miranda, **11**, 48; and settlement of Tenn., **10**, 92; campaign against Republican papers, **9**, 504-505; in Adams' cabinet, **12**, 428; on British trade concessions, **12**, 621-622; relations with France, **6**, 629-630, **11**, 607*n*, **12**, 419-420, 614*n*, 617 and *n*; resigns from Cabinet, **11**, 630 and *n*-631, **12**, 320, 420; supports friendship with Britain against France, **12**, 624 and *n*; suspects Bowles, **6**, 19-20
Secretary of War, **5**, 23
Washington and, **12**, 204, 265
Pickett, James Albert, **15**, 484-485, 491
Piedmont (Europe), Revolution encouraged by Barlow, **8**, 346-348
Pierce, Franklin, **13**, 323
Pierce, John, **2**, 133
Pierce, William L., **12**, 16
Pierpont, John, **8**, 240
Piers Plowman manuscripts, in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Pierson, Abraham, **15**, 321
Pierson, George W., reviews *Virgin Land*, by Smith, **7**, 474-476
and Leonard Labaree, "Charles McLean Andrews: A Bibliography," **1**, 15-26
Pietism, in colonies, **2**, 148-153
Pike, Capt., master of *Arabella*, **5**, 344-345, 346
Pike, Samuel, **13**, 474-475
Pike, Zebulon Montgomery, **2**, 282-283
Pilgrims, psalm singing of, **8**, 380
subject of satiric ballad, **7**, 592-593
unity among, **7**, 586-587
Pinckney, Charles (1737-1782), and S. C. militia, **2**, 318 and *n*-319
in Confederation and constitutional convention, **3**, 11*n*
leaves Federalist party, **12**, 248, 606
on class distinctions in U. S., **3**, 5; freedom of press, **9**, 509, **11**, 21; outlook of Congressmen, **3**, 11
toasted in Phila., **2**, 262
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, candidate for presidency, 1800, **12**, 264, 321 and *n*, 420, 644*n*
Jefferson and, **12**, 444*n*
lawyer of Charleston, **10**, 353
Marshall and, **12**, 634, 643-649
member Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 165
mission to France refused, **12**, 415, 594, 610, 611, 614, 633
position in Provisional Army, **12**, 263, 416

Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth (Cont.)
vice-president, U. S. Military Philosophical Society, **2**, 281
XYZ mission, **7**, 8-9 and *n*, 12, **12**, 617
Pinckney, Thomas, candidate for presidency, **11**, 605 and *n*, **8**, 81, **12**, 414, 415, 444*n*
Pinckney's Treaty, **12**, 603, 604
Pindar, **4**, 158
Pinder family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Pine, Robert Edge, **6**, 195, 565, **8**, 27, **12**, 189
Pine, W., **15**, 25
Pingos, medalists, **7**, 424, 425 and *n*
Pinkney, Edward, **8**, 240
Pinkney, William, **4**, 459, **7**, 71, **13**, 182, **14**, 198*n*
Pintard, John, **13**, 382*n*
Pintard, Louis, **13**, 378 and *n*, 382-383, 384-385, 391
Piper, Harry, **15**, 477*n*, 479
Piracies, British against Spanish, **1**, 274, 275, **12**, 452
reports on in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 323, 329
Pirates, Scots among near Va., **2**, 51
Piscataway, N. J., **14**, 346, 354-355, 357
Pistole fee dispute, in Va., **14**, 66-69
Pitcairn, David, **3**, 266*n*
Pitcairn, W., **3**, 259
Pitkin, Timothy, **2**, 200, **8**, 83
Pitt, George, **13**, 188
Pitt, William, 1st Earl of Chatham, and British diplomacy, 1745-48, **14**, 519, 522-525, 534; Francisco de Miranda, **11**, 44, 45, 47; Franco-Am. relations, **7**, 15; Indian affairs, **3**, 398-399, 400*n*, 402 and *n*; Macaulay's *History*, **6**, 175; reward for Major Smith, **3**, 403-407; Seven Years War, **9**, 322-326, 328, 330; attempt at reconciling England and colonies, **4**, 510 and *n*
foreign policy of, **1**, 141, 145, 146-147
Hollis and, **7**, 420, 427-430, 433, 435
illness during Stamp Act vote, **10**, 558
Macaulay on, **12**, 392
Mayhew's sermon dedicated to, **7**, 545, 557*n*
on Declaratory Act, **5**, 327; parliament and people, **7**, 448; relations with Spain, **15**, 180, 185, 186; taxation of colonies, **5**, 337-338, 339, 340
Peale portrait of, and Va., **9**, 58-66; ill. opp. 64
praises 17th-cent. Republicans, **7**, 413 and *n*
purchases colonial aid against France, **10**, 545
Rhode Islander calls on, **12**, 394
satirized in British prints, **10**, 519 and *n*, 540, 541, 542
statue in Charleston, **11**, 55*n*, 71
supports Am. cause **6**, 393
toasted in colonies, **11**, 59-60
Pitt, William, the younger, **4**, 310, **11**, 439, **12**, 622, 623, 626, **13**, 175-176, 180
Pittsburgh, University of, **4**, 426
Pizarro, Gonzalo, **1**, 207
Placide, Alexander, **9**, 21
Plagiarism, **3**, 344, 358
Plantations, effect on church discipline, **4**, 70, 74*n*
profits from Madison's, **8**, 97
shops at in Va., **8**, 98
Planters, cultural life of, **11**, 204-205
in British W. Ind., **12**, 401
in Md., **4**, 452-453, **7**, 264, **11**, 196-198
in Va., and music, **7**, 50-52; control land grants, **3**, 500-501; convoy system, **3**, 199; credit supplied by Glasgow, **11**, 196-198; holdings of 100 richest, **11**, 354-384
knowledge of law useful to, **7**, 256
Plants, classification of, by William Marshall, **3**, 350
collected by Lewis and Clark Expedition, **3**, 363-364
exchanges between Mazzei and Jefferson, **1**, 385, 389, 392-393, 394, **2**, 72, 75, 96
M'Mahon's directions for transplanting, **3**, 368
Plastowe, Josias, **6**, 82
Plat, Hugh, Sir, **14**, 24
Plater, George, **4**, 326, 456, **7**, 255-256
Plato, **4**, 270, 285*n*, **7**, 251, **11**, 232
Playfair, William, **8**, 329, 330 and *n*
Playford, John, **8**, 380
Playing cards, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Plays, *Bourville Castle*, by Linn, **4**, 158-159
by Mercy Warren, **10**, 382-384, 387-389, 391-393, 401
The Candidates reprinted, **5**, 217-257
The Patriots reprinted, **6**, 437-503
performed at City Point, Va., **3**, 289
presented in 17th-cent. Va., **4**, 187
written in America, **11**, 426 and *n*; Wilmington, N. C., **4**, 472
Pleasants, Robert, **16**, 481
Pleasants, Samuel, **12**, 551, 553,
Pledge, H. T., *Science since 1500*, reviewed, **5**, 133-135
Pliny, **4**, 28, 31*n*

Plumb, J. H., *The First Four Georges*, reviewed, **14**, 628-630
Plumer, William, **12**, 261
Plumsted, William, **11**, 400
Plutarch, cited by Sidney, **4**, 285*n*
Lives as source for Hamilton's pseud., **12**, 283*n*, 284 and *n*-291, 296-297
Plymouth, Mass., Old Colony Club, toast by, **11**, 66
price control in, **4**, 23
17th-cent. court records, **5**, 549
sex offenses in, **2**, 138
Plymouth colony, annexation to Mass. Bay, **15**, 363
books and mss. regarding, **10**, 22-23
denied charter, **15**, 363
dress in, **15**, 359-360
industry, **15**, 363-364
laws described, **15**, 360-362
materials on in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 324
number of gentlemen in, **6**, 74*n*
reasons for founding, **10**, 4-5
religious history, **15**, 364
research in urged, **15**, 359-364
Pocahontas, **1**, 71, **5**, 500, **8**, 37, **14**, 338-339
Pocket Plantation papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 380
Poe, Edgar Allen, **4**, 175, **8**, 188 and *n*, 241
Poe-Ingram Collection, in University of Va. library, **3**, 378
Poetry, Anne Bradstreet's *Tenth Muse* discussed, **8**, 355-377
by William M. Stewart, **10**, 112-113
in America, **10**, 620, 623; European view of **1**, 223
in *Continental Journal and Weekly Advertiser*, **10**, 632
in *S. C. Gazette*, **10**, 629
of John Blair Linn, **4**, 148-176; Mercy Warren, **10**, 378, 380-382, 385-387, 390-391, 394-396, 401; William Byrd, **4**, 29-30; Wythe and Ellery in 1776, **9**, 340-345
on Arnold's treason, **4**, 226; burning Va. Capitol, 1747, **7**, 270-274; Christmas, **11**, 93-94; salt water bathing, **3**, 178; Washington, **7**, 53, 54, 56, 58, 59, 63, **10**, 446-447
Puritans and, **3**, 323-324, 334-338, **8**, 359
to the ladies, **13**, 256
women as poets discussed, **8**, 366-367, 372-377
Poindexter, Eliza, **8**, 585
Poinsett, Elisha, **3**, 494
Point Pleasant, West Va., campaign, **3**, 74, 75, 76-77, 79, 81, 82*n*, 85, 88
Poland, constitution studied by Jefferson, **5**, 36*n*
Pole, J. R., "Suffrage and Representation in Mass.: A Statistical Note," **14**, 560-592; letter to editor on, **15**, 412-414; revised statistics, **15**, 414-416
Political Magazine and Miscellaneous Repository, trivia from, **5**, 577
Political parties, Am., British view of, **6**, 257, 259, 260, 277-278
and treason trials, **9**, 521-525
Anti-Federalists on politics of, **12**, 13, 40
British, Americans on, **10**, 528*n*
campaign organizer of Republicans, **13**, 44, 45, 47-52
Franklin on in U. S., **15**, 226
Madison on, **8**, 66
necessary to representative government, **12**, 256-257
organization necessary, **13**, 245-247
origins, **12**, 217-267, 410-446, 581-630
Political Register, **10**, 52, 512, 520, 521
Political science, Sidney on study of, **4**, 291
Political theory, freehold concept influences Am., **4**, 44-45, 47-59
of Jefferson, **3**, 131-133, **5**, 34-51; New England election sermons, **3**, 330-331; New Light clergy, **5**, 52-76
Sidney influences Am., **4**, 267-296
works used at Univ. of Va., **4**, 269
Political writings in America, **10**, 609, 619, 623
Polk, Ezekiel, Col., **10**, 80-98
Polk, James Knox, **10**, 94, 98 and *n*
Polk, John, **10**, 93, 94
Polk, Maria Wilson, **10**, 82, 83, 88-89
Polk, Mathilda, **10**, 83, 90
Polk, Samuel, **10**, 83, 90 and *n*, 94, 95, 96, 98
Polk, Sophia, **10**, 96
Polk, Thomas, Capt., **8**, 547, **10**, 80, 81, 85, 86, 87
Polk, Thomas, Col., **14**, 163
Polk, Thomas, the younger, **10**, 83, 90, 93, 94
Polk, William, Ezekiel's nephew, **10**, 90, 93
Polk, William, Ezekiel's son, **10**, 83, 93, 94, 95, 96
Polk family, and Revolution in N. C., **10**, 85
Pollard, Solomon, Capt., **13**, 203
Pollexfen, John, **14**, 389*n*
Pollock, Frederick, Sir, **8**, 189
Pollock, Oliver, **1**, 397-398, 400
Polly, case, **13**, 171-173, 179, 180-181

Polson, Capt., of Va. Rangers, **4**, 131, 137
Polwhele, Richard, **6**, 185
Polybius, **4**, 285*n*, **11**, 246
Polygamy, newspaper announcement of, **7**, 118-119
Pomfret, John E., "The Apologia of Governor Lawrie of East N. J., 1686," **14**, 344-357
"The Problem of the West Jersey *Concessions* of 1676/7," **5**, 95-105
The Province of West N. J., 1609-1702, reviewed, **13**, 429-430
reviews *Elias Boudinot*, by Boyd, **10**, 297-298; *The History of Voting in N. J.*, by McCormick, **11**, 491-493; *The Pennocks of Primitive Hall*, by Massey, **9**, 468; *Tea Burning Town*, by Sickler, **8**, 158-159; *William Penn, 1644-1718*, by Comfort, **1**, 421-422; *William Penn*, by Peare, **14**, 450-451
"West New Jersey: A Quaker Society, 1675-1775," **8**, 493-519
Ponce de León, Juan, **15**, 169
Pontiac, and wampum, **6**, 596
Pontiac's War, **3**, 464-465
Pool, David de Sola, *Portraits Etched in Stone, Early Jewish Settlers, 1682-1831*, **10**, 259-261
Poole, Harry A., reviews *The Bay Psalm Book*, and *The Enigma of the Bay Psalm Book*, by Haraszti, **14**, 619-621; *A Checklist of the Microfilms prepared in England and Wales, 1941-1945*, comp. by Born, **13**, 580-581; *John Wise*, by Cook, **10**, 483-486
Poole, William F., **2**, 287-288; and forged "Mather" letter, **10**, 405, 406, 409, 410, 421
Poore, Edward, **3**, 264
Pope, Alexander, **1**, 224, **4**, 167, 176, 269, **10**, 386, **11**, 235, **12**, 284*n*
Pope, Nathaniel, **8**, 506
Popham, A. E., **4**, 396
Popham, John, Sir, **9**, 523
Popham, William, **2**, 281
Popish Plot, **9**, 524, 528
Popple, William, **14**, 390-391
Population, Franklin on growth of, **14**, 549
in Conn., 1670, **15**, 318; Md. in 1676, **14**, 428; Mass., 1786, **5**, 80; N. J., **8**, 494-495
sex composition in colonies, **2**, 113-153
See also Census
Porcupine, Peter, (William Cobbett), **11**, 615
Porcupine's Gazette, **7**, 10, 20
Pork, as medium of exchange, **5**, 79
exported from Va. to W. I., **3**, 196
price in Md., **8**, 230
Porter, Albert Ogden, *County Government in Va.*, reviewed, **5**, 269-272
Porter, Harry Culverwell, "Alexander Whitaker: Cambridge Apostle to Va.," **14**, 317-343
Porter, James, **6**, 180
Porteous, Capt., Colden compared to, **10**, 561
Porteus, Bielby, Bishop of London, **4**, 173
Portfolio, The, **1**, 103 and *n*, **4**, 162, 163, 164 and *n*
Portico, The, **8**, 238-245
Port Tobacco, Md., **11**, 195*n*
Portraits, by Cogdell, reproduced, **10**, opp. 366; Copley, **11**, 436-437, 439, ill. **10**, opp. 382, **11**, opp. 441; St. Memin, of Indians, **9**, 211-214, ill. between 200 and 201
in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 171; Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 66
of Hamilton, **12**, 187-198; Jefferson, **6**, 84-89; Locke, **14**, opp. 370; Listons, by Stuart, **11**, opp. 612; Madison, **8**, 25-47, ills. between 32 and 33; Pitt, by Peale, **9**, 58-66; Washington, by Peale, **9**, 66
Portsmouth, N. H., **11**, 55
Portsmouth, Va., **4**, 262, **15**, 254-255
Portugal, conquest by France, **12**, 641
goods from in Va. trade, **2**, 297, 304
treaty with U. S., **15**, 218
Pory, John, **4**, 181-182, **5**, 177, 181, 184, **9**, 532-538
Posey, Thomas, **3**, 76*n*
Posey, Walter Brownlow, *The Baptist Church in the Lower Mississippi Valley, 1776-1845*, reviewed, **15**, 541-542
The Presbyterian Church in the Old Southwest, 1778-1838, reviewed, **10**, 480-482
reviews *An Album of Methodist History*, by Clark, **10**, 482-483; *George Whitefield: Wayfaring Witness*, by Henry, **15**, 275-276; *Missions and the Am. Mind*, by Latourette, **7**, 144-145
Post, Wright, Dr., **12**, 308
Postal service, Ebenezer Hazard and, **12**, 52-54
Postcards, collection in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 169
Washington to New Orleans, **8**, 99
Potash, manufacture, **13**, 493-498
used in baking, **14**, 23-24 and *n*
Potatoes, described in Ga., **15**, 234-235
price in Md., **8**, 230; of seed, in Va., **4**, 190

Pothout, Volkert, **15**, 338
Potomac river, described, **6**, 264
Potter, Allen M., reviews *Department of State*, by Stuart, **7**, 322-323; *The Price of Union*, by Agar, **7**, 636-637; *The Struggle for Sovereignty in England*, by Mosse, **8**, 463-464
Potter, David M., *Nationalism and Sectionalism in America, 1775-1877*, reviewed, **7**, 324-326
reviews *Benjamin Franklin Reader*, by Goodman, **4**, 106-109; *The Federalists* and *The Jeffersonians*, by White, **9**, 267-271
Potter, E. B., ed., *The U. S. and World Sea Power*, reviewed, **13**, 438-440
Pottle, Frederick A., ed., *Boswell's London Journal, 1762-1763*, reviewed, **8**, 269-271
Poulson, Zachariah, **6**, 584
Poulson's *Town and Country Almanac*, **4**, 56
Pound, Louise, **4**, 484
Pound, Merritt B., *Benjamin Hawkins—Indian Agent*, reviewed, **9**, 278-279
Poverty, and Shays's rebellion, **5**, 78, 80
Povey, James, clerk of Privy Council, **2**, 47
Powder mills, in Mass., **4**, 7
Powel, Samuel, **3**, 248
Powell, Mr., surveyor of ordnance in Tower of London, **6**, 226, 233*n*
Powell, E. S., **4**, 328*n*
Powell, Jeremiah, **6**, 611*n*
Powell, John, of Eastern Shore, **4**, 182
Powell, John H., *Bring Out Your Dead!*, reviewed, **7**, 289-290
letter to editor, **8**, 165-167
reviews *Conrad Weiser, 1696-1760*, by Wallace; *Conrad Weiser, Pa. Peacemaker*, by Graeff; "George Croghan's Journal, 1759-1763," ed. by Wainwright, **5**, 115-121; *Thomas Mifflin and the Politics of the Am. Revolution*, by Rossman, **10**, 294-297; *William Shippen, Jr.*, by Corner, **8**, 447-448
Powell, Rowland, **4**, 329*n*
Powell, William S., "Books in the Va. Colony Before 1624," **5**, 177-184
The Carolina Charter of 1663, reviewed, **13**, 135
"A Conn. Soldier Under Washington: Elisha Bostwick's Memoirs of the First Years of the Revolution," **6**, 94-107
ed., *Journal of the House of Burgesses of the Province of N. C. 1749*, note on, **7**, 522-523
"John Pory on the Death of Sir Walter Raleigh," **9**, 532-538
reviews *Governor Tryon and His Palace*, by Dill, **13**, 267-268; *Piedmont Partisan. The Life and Times of Brigadier-General William Lee Davidson*, by Davidson, **9**, 443-444; *A R. I. Chaplain in the Revolution*, ed. by Black and Roelker, **7**, 332-333
Powhatan, **1**, 68, 69, 70, 71
Powhatan county, Va., **12**, 102*n*
Pownall, Bernard Francis, **6**, 379
Pownall, John, **12**, 384-385, 386, 395, **15**, 192, 193*n*, 194
Pownall, Thomas, and Francisco de Miranda, **11**, 45; and Hutchinson, **15**, 53-55, 196
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 255-256
land-bank plan, **10**, 179-180
on Americans in parliament, **6**, 379; French forts along Ohio, **3**, 410*n*; Mass. Council, **6**, 626; paper money, **10**, 162 and *n*, 163; taxation of colonies, **5**, 338, 339 and *n*
position in Ohio River colony, **15**, 196
Poynet, John, **7**, 414 and *n*
Pratt, Charles, Earl of Camden, **5**, 328, **9**, 59-60, **10**, 530, 541, **11**, 59, 60
Pratt, Fletcher, *Eleven Generals*, reviewed, **6**, 681-683
Preble's Boys, reviewed, **8**, 300-302
Pratt, Julius W., reviews *John Quincy Adams and the Foundations of Am. Foreign Policy*, by Bemis, **7**, 126-129; *Perilous Fight*, by Swanson, **3**, 606-609
Pratt, Richard, *A Treasury of Early Am. Homes*, note on, **7**, 346
Prayer, day of advocated by Hamilton, **12**, 316*n*
in constitutional convention, 1787, **12**, 315*n*
Preble, Edward, **1**, 393 and *n*, **2**, 72, 283
Preble, Jedidiah, **6**, 611*n*
Prentice, Joseph, Williamsburg lawyer, **3**, 355
Prentis, Joseph, Judge, **12**, 564, 568, 569
Prentis, William, **5**, 367
Prentis, William, Petersburg printer, **5**, 219
Presbyterian Church, and education, **2**, 359-396, **10**, 592-594, **11**, 417; Great Awakening, **1**, 349, **11**, 576; Scottish influence on America, **11**, 174-175
attitude toward revivalists, **1**, 340-341, 344
establish College of N. J., **6**, 42-43, 47-48, 55-57
in Cumberland co., Va., **9**, 376-377
in Ire., **12**, 113-114
in Mecklenburg co., N. C., **10**, 90-91
in N. J., **8**, 495

Presbyterian Church (Cont.)
in N. Y., **15**, 199
in Pa., and Paxton Boys, **3**, 477, 478; politics and, **3**, 483-484, **11**, 388 and *n*
in Phila., disliked, **3**, 483; trial for heterodoxy, **10**, 422-440
in Scot., **11**, 228-229
in Va., oppose taxes, **3**, 555, **8**, 7; establishment of Hanover Presbytery, **2**, 367
intercolonial organization of, **3**, 4*n*
political theories of New Light, **5**, 52-76
Prescott, Joseph, Dr., **5**, 24*n*
Prescott, Richard, Major General, **13**, 383, 385*n*
Prescott, William, **3**, 489, 492-493, 495
President of the U. S., Adams on, **12**, 428
ages, **8**, 585
Anti-Federalist on, **12**, 26-28, 35, 42
Federalist 72 on succession, **12**, 294
indirect election of, **12**, 13
Jefferson on effects of, **12**, 430-431
on postage stamps, **12**, 332-334
term, criticized, **8**, 94, **12**, 27, 42; Hamilton on, **3**, 566-567
Press, *See* Freedom of, Newspapers, and specific newspapers
Preston, John, **15**, 204
Preston, Richard Arthur, *Gorges of Plymouth Port*, reviewed, **11**, 468-470
Preston, William, Col., **3**, 72*n*, **8**, 225
Prestwould, Mecklenburg Co., Va., **4**, 404
Prévost, Abbé, *Manon Lescaut* and America, **1**, 217
Price, Jacob M., "The French Farmers-General in the Chesapeake: The MacKercher-Huber Mission of 1737-1738," **14**, 125-153
reviews *The Mighty Leaf: Tobacco Through the Centuries*, by Brooks, **10**, 314-317; *Modern Scotland*, by Scotland, **11**, 330-331
"The Rise of Glasgow in the Chesapeake Tobacco Trade, 1707-1775," **11**, 179-199, reviewed, **11**, 464, 467-468
Price, John, Col., **14**, 425, 426
Price, John W. Jr., Dr. and Mrs., **4**, 404-405
Price, Mungo, **2**, 309
Price, Richard, Dr., **3**, 267, **5**, 38, **6**, 183, **8**, 334, 335, **10**, 533, **11**, 60, **12**, 391, 463
Price, Robert, *Johnny Appleseed, Man and Myth*, reviewed, **13**, 131-132
Price, Roger, **15**, 513
Price, Thomas, Rev., **8**, 487
Price, William, and Wythe, **12**, 531, 558 and *n*, 559*n*, 561
Price, William, Va., c. 1652, **12**, 576*n*
Price control, advocated by Newton, **14**, 385
in Am. colonies, **10**, 156*n*, **11**, 526-527; Mass., **4**, 12-17, 23; New Amsterdam, **11**, 539, 540, 543, 544-545
tried by Continental Congress, **4**, 16, 24
Prices, data on late 18th-cent., **3**, 117-118
in Mass., **4**, 11, 16-17; N. Y., **10**, 160*n*; Pa., **10**, 159; Phila., **11**, 601-602, 604-605; 1780's, **13**, 142; Va., **9**, 362
rise in during French and Indian war, **14**, 34, 35, 40, 44; Revolution, **4**, 11, 23, **8**, 230-231
See also Cost of living
Priestley, Joseph, and Adams, **7**, 452
attacked in British prints, **10**, 533
books sent to Harvard by Hollis, **7**, 447*n*
carbonates water, **14**, 23
comes to Am., **11**, 602 and *n*, 608
controversy with Linn, **4**, 171-172
deism of, **12**, 312
encourages chemistry in Am., **10**, 616
influenced by Hutcheson, **11**, 218
influence on Paine, **1**, 157
Jefferson on, **6**, 634 and *n*
paper on types of air, **12**, 388
Priestly, James, **2**, 391
Priestly, John, **3**, 169
Prime, Benjamin Y., **11**, 82
Primogeniture, abolished in colonies, **3**, 6
in Cincinnati, **9**, 35, 54
in Va., abolished, **12**, 514, **15**, 69; effect on land holdings, **11**, 366-367 and *n*
right of, opposed by Madison, **3**, 552
Primrose, Diana, **8**, 373
Prince, Mary, **2**, 147
Prince, Thomas, Rev., **2**, 160-161, **11**, 570, 575, **13**, 491*n*, **14**, 516, **15**, 366
Prince George county, Va., elections, **3**, 285
petition re Two-Penny Act, **10**, 47
wealth in, **12**, 108*n*
Prince Henry, East Indiaman, **13**, 515
Princeton, N. J., battle of, **6**, 103-104
Princeton University, beginnings of, **2**, 360-361
curriculum of, **2**, 361-366
effect on Am. education, **11**, 417; higher education in South, **2**, 359-396
Madison's career at, **2**, 197-198
receives gifts from Hollis, **7**, 430
students at, **4**, 149 and *n*
See also College of New Jersey
Pringle, John, **3**, 247
Pringle, John, Sir, **3**, 539*n*, **11**, 263*n*, **12**, 82
Prints, of Pitt, by Peale, **9**, 61-63
sale of in U. S., **4**, 347*n*
satirical, by Woodward, **11**, 72, ill. between 72 and 73; English in Revolu-

Prints (Cont.)
tionary period and to 1815, **10**, 511-537, 538-542
Printers, in Phila., **4**, 346, **13**, 498
wages high in U. S., **4**, 345, 346
Printing, early Am., **1**, 228-229
expands after Revolution, **10**, 613-614
in Boston, **10**, 600; Va., **10**, 600
materials on in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 170, 171; Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Printing types in U. S., **4**, 346
Prior, Granville T., reviews *Charleston, a Gracious Heritage*, by Molloy, **5**, 300-302; *One Hundred Years of Hartford's Courant*, by Smith, **7**, 491-493
Prior, Matthew, **14**, 402
Prison records, for Worcester County, Mass., jail, 1784-1785, **5**, 82
Prisoners of war, Am., in Revolution, **13**, 376-393
British, in Revolution, **5**, 379, 383, 389, 393-394, **6**, 103, 104
in French and Indian War, **3**, 405-407
Pritchard, John, **11**, 459-460
Pritchard, Robert, **3**, 165
Privateering, in Am. Revolution, **11**, 339-340, 343-344, **13**, 94-96
in Elizabethan age, **11**, 29-41
Privateers, along Va. coasts, **1**, 171, 172, 173-174, **3**, 192
American, agents for in Boston, **15**, 39
Dutch, attack tobacco shipping, **3**, 183, 184-185
French, captured by Americans, **11**, 618; capture British ships, **3**, 185, 192, 193, 196-198; captured by British, **11**, 596; use Am. flag, **11**, 349
Spanish, attack British ships, **3**, 192, 193
Prize goods, auction of forbidden in Boston, **4**, 21
Prizes, by Society of Colonial Wars, **4**, 263
Proclamation of 1763, **10**, 545*n*
Profiteering, **7**, 573-575
Progress, Am. ideas of, **12**, 93-94
and perfectibility of man, Adams criticizes, **7**, 231, 232, 239, 249-252; Condorcet on, **7**, 228-230 and *n*, 232, 239, 249-252
Progressive Party, Beard interprets, Constitution for, **8**, 49, 56, 58-60
Propaganda, British prints as, **10**, 517, 539
Hollis and English Radical, **7**, 412-416, 430-441
issued for Va. Company, **5**, 492-522, **6**, 24-25
political effects of Revolutionary, **3**, 6-7
songs as, 1765-1776, **11**, 78-88
toasts as in pre-revolutionary colonies, **11**, 52-77
urging desertion of Continental soldiers, **3**, 388 and *n*
use of in presidential elections, **5**, 467-491
Property, attitude toward in 18th century, **14**, 11-12
Hutcheson on, **11**, 246-247
Paley on, **11**, 414-415
right to and protection of, in Am. tradition, **11**, 523-528
Whig theory of in Am., **10**, 71-72
Property qualifications, for voting in Conn., **15**, 314 and *n*, 327
Proserpine, H.M. frigate, **13**, 21, 23
Protestantism, concept of government, **6**, 27-41
contribution to rise of capitalism, **4**, 63-69
Protestants, divided in Ire., **12**, 113
predominate in Am. colonies, **3**, 4
Protestant Episcopal Church, and duelling, **12**, 309
growth in U. S., **8**, 86
See also Church of England, for period before Revolution
Proud, Robert, **6**, 571
Providence, R. I., July fourth celebrated, 1788, **2**, 259
lottery for, **5**, 198
proprietors of, and Roger Williams, **13**, 64-65
Providence Island, W. I., described, **1**, 313
map of, **1**, 278
Puritan company formed to settle, **1**, 275, 276, 278
taken by Spanish, **1**, 279
Province Island, Pa., **3**, 466, 468, 470, 471
Provisions, dealers oppose price control, **4**, 17
for Niagara campaign, **14**, 31-46
scarce in W. I., **3**, 197
Prown, Jules D., reviews *The N.-Y. Historical Society's Dictionary of Artists in America, 1564-1860*, by Groce and Wallace, **15**, 267-268
Prudence, privateer, **11**, 29, 31, 32, 33
Prud'homme, J. F. E., **12**, 196
Prussia, annexation to France proposed, **12**, 641
Prynne, Williams, **3**, 325
Psalm-singing, of Puritans, **8**, 380-381
Pseudonyms, of Hamilton, **3**, 270, 271, 272, 276*n*, **12**, 285-297
use in 18th cent., **1**, 236*n*, **12**, 282-283
Ptolemy, **13**, 554, 555*n*
Public Ledger, London, **11**, 457
Public Record Office, London, **1**, 5, **15**, 8

Public works, lotteries provide funds for, **5**, 196, 197, 198
Publicola papers, published in Boston, **11**, 92, **12**, 426
Publius, pseud. of Hamilton, **1**, 98-122, 234-264, **3**, 526, **12**, 283*n*
Pue, Arthur, Dr., **7**, 397, 399
Puffendorf, Samuel, Baron von, **5**, 35, **11**, 232, 245, 250, 406
Pugh, Robert C., reviews *Appeal to Arms*, by Wallace, **8**, 443-444; *Storm Over Savannah: The Story of Count d'Estaing and the Siege of the Town in 1779*, by Lawrence, **9**, 441-443
"The Revolutionary Militia in the Southern Campaign, 1780-1781," **14**, 154-175
Puisieulx, Marquis de, **14**, 530
Pultney, William, Earl of Bath, **14**, 512-524
Pulteney, William Johnstone, **7**, 388-392, **11**, 257, **13**, 19, **15**, 180, 187
Pumpkins, grown in Ga., **15**, 239
Pungoteague River, Va., **12**, 575-580
Puns, in *American Magazine*, **5**, 578; *Md. Gazette*, **15**, 522
Purcell, Henry, **7**, 44, 45, 49, 50
Purchas, Samuel, **5**, 510-513, **6**, 39, **14**, 325, 341*n*
Purdie, Alexander, **10**, 52
Puritans, and absolutism, 17th-cent., **9**, 67-80; astrology, **13**, 559-560; Church of England, 17th-cent., **14**, 317-343
A. Bradstreet questions doctrines, **8**, 362-364
attitude toward music, **8**, 378-388; letters to editor on, **9**, 128-136, 288
biographies by affected by religion, **2**, 162-163
books on by New Englanders, **10**, 30-32
company settles Providence Island, **1**, 275-278
compared to Quakers, **4**, 63-65
disputes with Quakers and Baptists in East Jersey, **14**, 357
English, **13**, 401-408
freedom of religion and press and, **10**, 413-421
in Bermuda, **2**, 34-35, 39; Va., **2**, 36-38, **5**, 497-509, 513-522, **6**, 27-32
illness and religion, **10**, 184, 185-186
life illustrated by Keayne, **7**, 577-587
literature of, and flowering of New England, **3**, 319-342
mercantilism and, **15**, 422
New England migration, reasons for and failures of, **10**, 3-19
on government, **12**, 7; judgment and science, **8**, 172, 178, 185-188; poetry, **8**, 359; sin, **3**, 332-333
oppose miscegenation, **2**, 132-133
persecution of Quakers by, **10**, 403-404, 412-421
Roger Williams and, **13**, 53-67
sex ratio among immigrants, **2**, 115-116, 118
toleration and, **9**, 72-73 and *n*, 75, **10**, 16-18, 413-421
war and, **3**, 331-332
See also Calvinism and Congregational Church
Purrysburg, Ga., c. 1750, **14**, 243, 245, 246, 248, 249, 261
Pursh, Frederick, **3**, 363-364
Purviance, Samuel D., **14**, opp. 72
Putnam, Mr., of New England, in France, **12**, 639
Putnam, Herbert, **1**, 6
Putnam, Israel, Gen., **11**, 62
Putnam, Rufus, Gen., **9**, 31-33, 39, 41-43, 51, 52*n*, 57
Putnam and Son's, **4**, 426*n*
Putnotaway Indians, **3**, 408-409, 410
Pym, John, **6**, 203
Pynchon, John, **6**, 74
Pynchon, William, **6**, 74
Pynchon family, of Springfield, Mass., **9**, 162

Q

Quackenbush, Walter, **14**, 36
Quadrant, for observing transit of Venus, **13**, 508
Quakers, Am.-English connections, **6**, 573, 574, 576
and Great Awakening, **1**, 349; music, **8**, 379-387
books distributed by, **8**, 512-513
compared with Puritans, **4**, 63-65
converted to Anglicanism, **11**, 579
directives to American from England, **8**, 503, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509-510
discipline, code of set up along Delaware, **8**, 506-514, 518-519
early yearly meetings in America, **8**, 500-503
historiography of, **10**, 247-254
in East Jersey, **14**, 351, 357
in Mass., **11**, 522, **15**, 513, 517
in N. J. election of 1789, **6**, 243 and *n*
in Pa., and government, 1698, **7**, 102-103, 106; politics, **11**, 387 and *nn*-388,

Quakers (Cont.)
391, 394; control assembly, **14**, 538-539, 541-542 and *n*, 544, 552; education and, **10**, 591-592; fear frontier power, **3**, 483; Indian policy attacked, **3**, 463-467, 474, 476-477, 480-481; militia and, **13**, 349; royal governor and, **3**, 485
in Phila., **6**, 577, 578, 581-582
in Va., **8**, 7, **12**, 133-134
in West Jersey, 1675-1775, **8**, 493-519
Logan family, **7**, 5-6
meeting houses described, **8**, 514
meeting system explained, **8**, 497, 498, 502-503, 506-507
oppose toasting, **11**, 56*n*, 76
Puritan persecution of, **10**, 403-404, 412-421
religious freedom supported by, **11**, 521
schools established by, **8**, 507, 518
See also Irish Quakers
Qualey, Carlton C., reviews *This Was America*, ed. by Handlin, **6**, 669-671
Quantico Company, **10**, 442
Quarles, Benjamin, "Lord Dunmore as Liberator," **15**, 494-507
Quarles, Francis, **3**, 324
Quarry, Robert, **4**, 326*n*
Quary, Col., on convoys for tobacco fleet, **3**, 189-191
Quary, Robert, Judge, Vice-Admiralty Court, **7**, 98, 102-103 and *n*
Quattlebaum, Paul, *The Land Called Chicora: The Carolinas under Spanish Rule with French Intrusions, 1520-1670*, reviewed, **14**, 627
Quebec, booksellers in, **4**, 349 and *n*
Quebec Act, **2**, 9, **10**, 522, **11**, 84, 85
Queen Anne's War, **3**, 189
Queen's College, N. C., **2**, 380-381, 392
Quenedey, Edme, **6**, 85-89
Quesnay's Academy, Richmond, Va., **9**, 14 and *n*
Quincy, Edmund, **7**, 431, **15**, 518-519
Quincy, Edmund, Jr., **7**, 556
Quincy, Josiah, **6**, 176, 185, **8**, 83, **14**, 574
Quincy, Josiah Jr., **4**, 270, 295, **10**, 609
Quinebaug, grant to Winthrop at, **13**, 70, 72, 80
Quinn, Arthur Hobson, ed., *The Literature of the Am. People*, reviewed, **9**, 238-245
Quinn, David B., ed., *Essays in British and Irish History*, reviewed, **7**, 298-299; *The Roanoke Voyages 1584-1590*, reviewed, **13**, 578-580
"Preparations for the 1585 Va. Voyage," **6**, 208-236
Raleigh and the British Empire, reviewed, **7**, 296-297
reviews *Empire of the North Atlantic*, by Graham, **8**, 440-443
trivia by, **10**, 240
Quitrents, in East Jersey, disputed, **14**, 346-357
in N. C., disputed, **8**, 537-545
in Va., abolished, **15**, 69 and *n*; affected by exchange rate, **15**, 477; collection of, **3**, 504-505, 508-509, **10**, 42

R

Rabelais, François, **3**, 322
Rabl, S. S., *Mobtown Clipper*, reviewed, **6**, 558-559
Rachal, William M.E., ed., *A Tour Through Part of Va. in the Summer of 1808*, by Caldwell, reviewed, **9**, 450-451
trivia by, **6**, 646-647, **8**, 585
Rackow, Felix, reviews *How Human Rights Got into the Constitution*, by Chafee, **11**, 317-318
"The Right to Counsel: English and Am. Precedents," **11**, 3-27
Rackowe, Alec, *My Lord America*, reviewed, **8**, 163-164
Radcliffe, Ann, **4**, 168 and *n*
Raddall, Thomas H., *The Path of Destiny: Canada from the British Conquest to Home Rule, 1763-1850*, reviewed, **15**, 403-404
Radicals, British, and Bristol election of 1774, **15**, 14-34; knowledge of in Va., **6**, 384, 386-392; support Am. cause, **6**, 393
Radicati, A., **7**, 445*n*
Radin, Paul, *The Trickster: A Study in Am. Indian Mythology*, reviewed, **15**, 270-271
Radoff, Morris L., *Buildings of the State of Md. at Annapolis*, reviewed, **13**, 443-447
reviews *Eleanor Calvert and Her Circle*, by Torbert, **8**, 303-304
Rae, John B., *The U. S. in World History From Its Beginnings to World Leadership*, note on, **7**, 664-665
Raffles, at public balls in Williamsburg, **5**, 369, 370
Rafinesque, C. F., **3**, 59, 65, 66
Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel, *A Life of*

Rafinesque, Constantine Samuel (Cont.)
Travels, ed. by Merrill, reviewed, **2**, 213-221
Ragueneau, Paul, Father, **15**, 150, 152
Railroading devices, John Elgar's, **13**, 89
Raleigh, Carew, **13**, 185*n*
Raleigh, Walter, Sir, and Gosnold, **6**, 414, 415; Sanderson, **13**, 184, 186*n*, 187, 188, 189-190, 193, 194-201
cited by Sidney, **4**, 285*n*
contribution to Am. colonization, **14**, 310, 315, 316
History of the World, **3**, 323, **10**, 379
preparations for 1585 Va. voyage, **6**, 208-236
trial of, **9**, 523, 532-538
Raleigh Register and N. C. Gazette, **4**, 475, 478, 480, 482
Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, **15**, 470
Rall, Johann Gottlieb, **6**, 102
Ralph, Eure, Lord, **14**, 332*n*
Ralph, James, **1**, 231
Rambouillet, Decree of, **15**, 439*n*
Rameau, Jean Philippe, **7**, 49
Ramsay, Allan, **11**, 222 and *n*, **15**, 63*n*
Ramsay, David, **2**, 200, 283, **3**, 15, **4**, 158, **10**, 165, 167 and *n*, 396, 399, **12**, 92, 93, 95
Ramsay, G. D., *English Overseas Trade during the Centuries of Emergence*, reviewed, **15**, 548-550
Ramsay, John, **5**, 67, **11**, 211, 234-235
Ramsden, Jesse, **3**, 268*n*, **13**, 504
Ramsey, Edward, Lt. Col., **13**, 365
Rand, John, **9**, 161*n*
Randolph, Beverly, **2**, 87 and *n*, **5**, 372
Randolph, Edmund, accused of accepting bribe, **6**, 276 and *n*
and Jay Treaty, **12**, 596, 597-598; Wythe murder, **12**, 531, 539, 559 and *n*, 562*n*, 565, 566
attorney for Mazzei, **1**, 378 and *n*, 379*n*, 385, 386*n*, **2**, 90
Atty. Gen. of U. S. and seriatim opinions, **10**, 356*n*
in Confederation and constitutional convention, **3**, 11*n*
informed of *Federalist* authorship, **1**, 237
Madison and, **3**, 546-547
on unifying effect of military danger, **3**, 15; weaknesses of Confederation, **13**, 140; Whiskey Rebellion proclamation, **3**, 561
property of evaluated, **11**, 363, 380
receives Jefferson's legal practice, **8**, 533
Secretary of State, resigns as, **3**, 548*n*
subscribes to Hazard's papers, **12**, 50
treason charges against analyzed, **7**, 179-198
Randolph, Edward, and Dominion of New England, **15**, 462-463; Navigation Act of 1696, **14**, 494-515; revocation of colonial charters, **15**, 300, 301-302, 305-307, 453, 454-456
in Boston, **10**, 416
manuscripts in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 324, 325
Surveyor-General of Customs, **7**, 96, 98
Randolph, Isham, **3**, 222
Randolph, Jefferson, **8**, 572
Randolph, John (1727-1784), Att. Gen. of Va., **3**, 356, **8**, 523
Randolph, John, of Roanoke, and France, **4**, 313*n*
born at Cawson's, **3**, 282
Foster on, **8**, 80-81, 83,
on Wirt's *Patrick Henry*, **14**, 479
opposes Am. wartime carrying trade, 1806, **1**, 175-176; embargo, **1**, 177
painted by Harding, **8**, 35
Randolph, John, Sir, Va. Att. Gen., d. 1737, **2**, 50-51
Randolph, Lucy, **10**, 221
Randolph, Peter, **5**, 372
Randolph, Peyton, and French and Indian war, **10**, 44; pistole fee dispute, **10**, 43-44, **14**, 66-68, letter to editor on, **15**, 410; Va. Stamp resolutions, **10**, 51
as speaker, **10**, 52
examiner in law for P. Henry, **8**, 523
on British constitution in Va., **10**, 70
property in Va. listed, **11**, 364, 380
prescribed by parliament, **4**, 510*n*
Randolph, Richard, **10**, 35
Randolph, Thomas, Col., **10**, 221, **11**, 380
Randolph, Thomas Mann, Foster on, **8**, 101, 104
gives Shakespeare to Jefferson, **1**, 271*n*
I. Jefferson (slave) on, **8**, 576 and *n*, 580
property in Va. listed, **11**, 362, 364, 380
slaves taken by British, **8**, 571, 572
subscribes to Hazard's papers, **12**, 50
Randolph, Thomas Mann, Jr., **8**, 533
Randolph, William, **10**, 35, **11**, 380
Ranger, naval ship, **11**, 348, 349
Rangers, in Braddock's army, **4**, 131-132 and *n*
Rankin, Hugh F., "The Naval Flag of the Am. Revolution," **11**, 339-353
reviews *Battle for Manhattan*, by Bliven, **14**, 290-291; *Ben Franklin's Privateers*, by Clark, **14**, 105-106; *The Historical Development of the Am. Flag*, by

Rankin, Hugh F. (Cont.)
Markoe, **10**, 332-333; *Valley Forge*, by Bill, **9**, 566-567
trivia by, **11**, 93-94
and Scheer, *Rebels and Redcoats*, reviewed, **15**, 271-273
Ranney, John C., "Bases of Am. Federalism," **3**, 1-35
Ransom, Harry, *The First Copyright Statute*, reviewed, **14**, 118-119
Rape, in N. Y. C., **15**, 347-348
Rapin-Thoyras, Paul de, **9**, 526*n*, **15**, 60 and *n*
Rappahannock Indians, **1**, 77
Rappahannock, river, Va., frontier expanded on, 1649, **1**, 77
Rathbun, Valentine, **9**, 161
Rattoone, Elijah D., **2**, 392
Rawle, William, **11**, 221, **14**, 194
Rawson, I. M., trans., *The French Revolution, 1788-92*, by Salvemini, reviewed **12**, 361-364
Ray, Mr., leading Am. poet, **4**, 344
Raynal, Guillaume Thomas François, Abbé, **1**, 229, **12**, 77-78, 80, 81, 91
Rayner, Rev. Mr., Puritan, **10**, 415
Razortown, Pa., **4**, 414, 415
Read, Charles, Col., **8**, 411
Read, Charles, West Jersey Quaker, **8**, 505, 513
Read, Collinson, **3**, 175
Read, Conyers, reviews *Conservative England and the Case Against Voltaire*, by Schilling, **7**, 622-624; *The England of Elizabeth*, by Rowse, **8**, 458-463; reviews Hobbes' *Leviathan*, Locke's *Second Treatise of Civil Government*, Mill's *Representative Government*, **5**, 409-412; *Star of Empire*, by Willcox, **8**, 124-126
Read, Deborah, **6**, 361
Read, George, holds government securities, **12**, 259
in Del. Revolutionary politics, **9**, 172 and *n*, 173-176, 178n, 182, 184-185, 187-188
on nationalism, **3**, 24-25
Read, James, **9**, 184-185
Read, John, in Barbados, **12**, 407-408
Read, John, of Phila., **5**, 190-191
Readel, John D., **8**, 240
Reapers, wages in Md., **8**, 232
Reavis, William A., "The Md. Gentry and Social Mobility, 1637-1676," **14**, 418-428
Recall, favored by Anti-Federalists, **12**, 29, 42
Reck, Commissary von, **14**, 220*n*
Recruiting, for Braddock's army, **4**, 136-139
of Hessian mercenaries, **5**, 554-556
Red Stone, Pa., **15**, 210
Reddan, Thaddeus, **6**, 82
Redding, J. Saunders, *They Came in Chains*, reviewed, **8**, 139-140
Rede, Leman Thomas, *Bibliotheca Americana*, **4**, 332-349
Redman, Ben Ray, ed., *The Portable Voltaire*, reviewed, **6**, 528-529
Redman, John, Dr., **3**, 175
Rednap, John, Col., **11**, 448*n*
Rednape, Joseph, **6**, 82
Redwood, Abraham, **10**, 596
Redwood Library, Newport, R. I., **12**, 392, **13**, 559
Reed, Rev. Mr., on Covenanters in N. C., **5**, 68
Reed, Andrew, **8**, 406-407
Reed, H. Clay, "Court Records of the Del. Valley," **4**, 192-202
reviews *Red Hannah, Del.'s Whipping Post*, by Caldwell, **6**, 150-153
Reed, Joseph, Gov. of Pa., **3**, 39, 41, 44, **8**, 406-417, **10**, 205, 207, **14**, 553
Reed, William B., **8**, 411
Rees, Gilbert, *I Seek a City*, reviewed, **8**, 312-314
Reese, George H., **15**, 7-10, 12, 13
Reese, Trevor R., "Ga. in Anglo-Spanish Diplomacy, 1736-1739," **15**, 168-190
Reeves, Thomas, Dr., **9**, 389
Reform Movement, English, Barlow and, **8**, 333-341
Reformed Church, **2**, 149
Regulators, in Elizabeth-Town, N. J., **15**, 374-375
in N. C., and Scotch-Irish, **10**, 81; Avery on, **8**,527-529; origins and activities of, **4**, 472-485; Presbyterian clergy and, **5**, 73, 74; songs of, **4**, 470-485
Reich, Jerome R., *Leisler's Rebellion*, reviewed, **11**, 135-138
Reichmann, Felix, reviews *German Works on America, 1492-1800*, by Palmer, **11**, 152-154, letter to editor on, **11**, 513-515; *Society for the History of the Germans in Md., Twenty-eighth Report*, **11**, 154-155
Reid, Andrew, **5**, 107
Reid, Joseph R., Major, **5**, 381
Reid, Thomas, **10**, 607, **11**, 219, 232
Reid, William Shields, **2**, 374
Reinecke, composed hymns for Moravians, **8**, 220
Religion, Am. writings on, **10**, 618, 623

Religion (Cont.)
character changes in colonies, **2**, 147-153
factor in Indian policy, **1**, 65-66
Franklin on, **7**, 564-567
in early Washington, **8**, 85-86
in 18th-century America, **12**, 311-312
in Va., early years, **5**, 177-178, 180, 181, 492-522, **6**, 24-41; lack of, **5**, 107
Jefferson on, **6**, 633-634
materials on in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 168
of Cherokees, **9**, 200-201; Creeks, **9**, 194-196; Hamilton, **12**, 308-329
revivalism characterized, **2**, 152
unifying force of colonial churches, **3**, 4
women and, in colonies, **2**, 145-153
See also Atheism, Churches, Clergy, Eschatology, Freedom of religion, and specific denominations
Religious toleration, A. Bradstreet approaches, **8**, 362-364
Catholics and, **9**, 78
early New England writings on, **10**, 30
enacted in Md., **2**, 30
Madison and, **2**, 194, 198-199
Mayhew on, **7**, 554-555
Puritans and, **9**, 72-73 and *n*, 75, **10**, 16-18, 413-421
Whitefield on, **5**, 57-58
See also Freedom of religion
Reman, Edward, *The Norse Discoveries and Explorations in America*, reviewed, **6**, 674-675
Remick, Christian, **8**, 316
Remington, Preston, *English Domestic Needlework of the 16th, 17th, and 18th Centuries*, reviewed, **3**, 305-306
Remsen, George, **3**, 96
Remsen, J. A., and G., **3**, 104
Remsen, Peter A., **3**, 89 and *n*
Renaissance, political ideas of in Puritan thought, **9**, 67-80
Rendon, Francisco, Don, **12**, 201*n*
Rener, William, **2**, 34
Rents, rise in Md., **8**, 232-233
Representation, apportionment in Pa. Assembly, **3**, 462-463, 482, 483-486
colonial in parliament, **7**, 356*n*
concept of in Mass., **14**, 565-567, 575-580
geographical in Ga., 1780's, **14**, 56-58
instructions of delegates discussed, **5**, 224 and *n*, **6**, 438, **11**, 391 and *n*-392, **15**, 31 and *n*
Madison on, **3**, 519*n*
non-resident in Continental Congress from Del., **9**, 166-190
residence requirements in colonies and U. S., discussed, **9**, 166 and *n*-168, 188-189
virtual, discussed, **5**, 334-335, **10**, 564
Republican, Petersburg, Va., **3**, 281 and *n*
Republican government, Adams on, **12**, 421-427
advocated by Sidney, **4**, 278, 280-281, 284, 285
conditions for, **12**, 6
federated, Dawson favors, **13**, 322-323
Hamilton on, **12**, 223, 225-226
political parties and, **12**, 256-257
Republicans, after 1850, **3**, 107-108, **8**, 53-55
Republicans, Jefferson's party, accuse Federalists of speculation, **12**, 246, 247, 427
Alien and Sedition laws against, **9**, 497-511
and British policy, **12**, 626-627; expression of public opinion, **9**, 500-501; Jay Treaty, **12**, 593, 598-608, 610-612, 613-614, 625; Latin America, **11**, 48; Manning, **13**, 203-254; Washington's prestige, **12**, 264; XYZ Affair, **12**, 441, 443-444
appeal to farmers, **4**, 55-56, 57-58
as atheists, **12**, 316 and *n*
as opposition party, **12**, 411, 427
as popular movement, **12**, 441, 446
Cincinnati and, **5**, 23-24
effects of Va. and Ky. Resolutions on, **5**, 147, 175-176
election of 1796, **11**, 606, **13**, 47-50; 1800, **5**, 468, **8**, 210
first caucus, **12**, 607
first program, **12**, 585, 587-592
formation of, **13**, 41-42
growth in House of Representatives, **12**, 585-587, 591-593
handbills distributed by, **14**, 70-73, ill. between 72 and 73
Jefferson and, **1**, 177, **3**, 124 and *n*-125, 128, **5**, 170
leadership in party, **12**, 436-446
Marshall and, **10**, 357-377, **12**, 647
on funding, **12**, 229
opposes Alien and Sedition Acts, **5**, 151, 152
organization and planning of, Beckley and, **13**, 40-52
organization of laborers necessary, **13**, 248-254
origins of, **12**, 430-446
promote peace, **12**, 441-442, 443-444
supported by Logan, **7**, 7-8
theories v. actions, **12**, 430-436

Republicans, Jefferson's party (Cont.)
union with Federalists discussed, **12**, 429
win Pa. election in 1799, **13**, 50
See also Anti-Federalists
Republicans, 17th-cent. British, and colonial revolt, **11**, 214-215
tradition revived by Macaulay, **6**, between 186 and 187, 191; Mayhew, **7**, 532, 545-558; Hollis and radical Whigs, **7**, 409-453
vogue in 18th cent., **11**, 223-225, 239
Reutz, Matthew, **3**, 160
Revenge, naval ship, **11**, 348
Revenue Act of 1764, Am. reaction, **10**, 557
Revere, Paul, **2**, 168, **10**, 522, **14**, 19
Revolution, all-European proposed by Barlow, **8**, 334-339
international revolutionaries in 1790's, **9**, 483-496
Jefferson on, **15**, 68
right of, Bland on, **10**, 62-65; British writers on, **11**, 224; early origin in Scot., **11**, 463; Hollis on, **7**, 409; Hutcheson on, **11**, 215-217, 231, 243-246, 251; Jefferson on, **5**, 34 and *n*, 49-50; Locke on, **4**, 55, 291 and *n*; Mayhew on, **7**, 549-553; Molesworth and, **11**, 241; Paley and, **11**, 413-414; Scottish clergy on, **11**, 265; Witherspoon on, **6**, 66-67
Sidney's doctrine of **4**, 267-296
technique of developed by Stamp Act crisis, **5**, 314, 322
See also Am. Revolution, French Revolution
Reynell, John, **4**, 68*n*
Reynolds, Anthony, **15**, 511
Reynolds, James, *Andrea Palladio, and the Winged Device*, reviewed, **6**, 522-524
Baroque Splendour, reviewed, **7**, 639
Reynolds, Joshua, Sir, **9**, 59, **12**, 195
Reynolds, Maria, Mrs., **12**, 317*n*, 335-337, 438
Reynolds, Reginald, *The Wisdom of John Woolman*, reviewed, **7**, 134-136
Reynolds, William **2**, 303, **6**, 444*n*, **15**, 480
Rhea, Jonathan, **6**, 243
Rhetoric, at College of N. J., **6**, 50
Rheumatic fever, **3**, 160
Rheumatism, **3**, 159, 168
Rhoads family, visit Black Point, N. J., **3**, 177
Rhode Island (colony), and Dominion of New England, **15**, 461
charter of 1663, **13**, 82; revocation proposed, **14**, 514, **15**, 307, 453-454, 455-456
criticized by British government, **12**, 385-386
democracy in early colonies, **11**, 531
experiment in religious liberty, **13**, 61-67
general assembly, on purchase of Indian lands, **13**, 71; on Stamp Act, **5**, 316-317, 321-322, **7**, 366*n*
government described, 1698, **7**, 100-101
land banks in, **10**, 170
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 15
literature and learning in to 1800, **10**, 595-596
lotteries in, **5**, 195, 197-198
materials on in Blathwayt papers **4**, 320, 322, 324
Narragansett Country dispute, **13**, 68-86
number of gentlemen in, **6**, 74*n*
paper money, effect of, **10**, 154 and *n*, 162
politics, 1760-1771, **12**, 376-381
population and sex ratio, **2**, 124-125, 128
proclaims loyalty to Charles II, **13**, 73-74
Randolph's plan for government of, **14**, 498
receives gifts from Hollis, **7**, 430*n*
religious liberty in before Revolution, **11**, 521, 522
Seven Years' War debt, **12**, 377-381, 384-386, 394-396, 397
Rhode Island (state), Anti-Federalist majority of, **3**, 29, 30
Cincinnati in, **5**, 4, 7-8, **15**, 22, 24 and *n*
d'Estaing's attack on, 1778, **13**, 24
electoral vote in 1800, **12**, 643-644 and *n*
in Confederation period, **13**, 146
Madison on, **3**, 579
navy in Revolution, **11**, 340
paper money party in, **3**, 19*n*
slavery in, **3**, 7*n*
Ricara, Indian, **9**, 207-208
Rice, David, **2**, 368, 388
Rice, Howard C., Jr., "A 'New' Likeness of Thomas Jefferson," **6**, 84-89
reviews *Gijsbert Karel van Hogendorp*, by de Beaufort, **7**, 487-489
The Rittenhouse Orrery, Princeton's 18th-Cent. Planetarium, 1767-1954, reviewed **12**, 360-361
and L. H. Butterfield, "Jefferson's Earliest Note to Maria Cosway," **5**, 26-33
Rice, John Holt, **2**, 373-374, **12**, 557*n*
Rice, Nathaniel, Sec'y of N. C., **8**, 536
Rice, Ga., **11**, 558 and *n*, **15**, 233-239
Rich, Henry Pye, **11**, 610*n*
Rich, Nathaniel, **1**, 275, **2**, 37, **14**, 340*n*
Rich, Obadiah, **3**, 492, **4**, 333

Rich, Richard, **5**, 496
Rich, Robert, Earl of Warwick, **1**, 274, **13**, 69, 74, 75-76, 78
Richards, Owen, **4**, 501-502, 504
Richardson, Amos, **13**, 71-72
Richardson, Benjamin, **13**, 333
Richardson, Charles B., **13**, 333
Richardson, Edgar P., *Washington Allston*, reviewed, **6**, 327-329
Richardson, Moses, **13**, 503
Richardson, Richard, **2**, 41-42
Richardson, Samuel, **4**, 167, 168*n*
Richardson, William, on Hustings Court, Richmond, **12**, 551, 553
Richardson, William, Rev., **5**, 71*n*
Richland, Munford mansion house, **5**, 218 and *n*
Richmond, Capt., of Md. line in Revolution, **9**, 34
Richmond, Countess of, c. 1550, **8**, 372
Richmond, Duke of, *See* Lennox, Charles, 3rd Duke
Richmond, Va., and Wythe's death, **12**, 527-528
described, **1**, 170, **8**, 569-572, **10**, 222
exports evaluated, 1790's, **1**, 167, 170
Hustings Court, Wythe case, **12**, 549-550, 551-564, 566
merchants in, **1**, 175
Scotch tobacco store at, **11**, 194*n*, 195*n*
theater in, **9**, 14-17, 20, 24-25, 26-27
trade of interior with, **1**, 170
transshipment point in Va., **15**, 468
Richmond county, Ga., **14**, 56
Richmond county, Va., **4**, 178*n*
Richmond Enquirer, **5**, 148, 149, **9**, 12*n*, **12**, 529-530, 538-539, **14**, 480
Richmond Examiner, **5**, 470*n*, **9**, 504-505
Richmond Recorder, **8**, 585
Ricketts Ampitheater, Phila., **11**, 608
Ridgely, Gen., and Foster, **8**, 85
Ridgely, Charles, **4**, 453, 459, 461, 467, 468
Ridgely, Charles, Capt., **2**, 402
Ridgely, Charles, of William, **4**, 459, 468
Ridgely, Mabel Lloyd, ed., *Ridgelys of Del. and Their Circle*, reviewed, **7**, 164-166
Ridlesden, John, **11**, 34, 35
Ridlye, Robert, **2**, 40
Ridout, John, **9**, 65
Riedesel, Baron von, **10**, 220 and *n*
Rifles, in Braddock's army, **4**, 133*n*
Riggs, Lt. Col., in Canada expedition, 1709, **11**, 448 and *n*
Riley, Dorothy, **12**, 576*n*
Riley, Edward M., and Va. Colonial Records Project, **15**, 7
ed. "St. George Tucker's Journal of the Siege of Yorktown, 1781," **5**, 375-395
reviews *After Saratoga: The Story of the Convention Army*, by Dabney, **12**, 505-506; *Arms Makers of the Conn. Valley*, by Deyrup, **6**, 340-341
Riley, Stephen T., reviews *The Am. Collector*, ed. by McNeil, **13**, 434-436; *A Bibliography of Father Richard's Press in Detroit*, by Greenly, **13**, 434-436; *Flintlock and Tomahawk: New England in King Philip's War*, by Leach, **15**, 534-535; *Heralds of Science as Represented by Two Hundred Epochal Books and Pamphlets Selected from the Burndy Library*, ed. by Dibner, **13**, 434-436; *The James Ford Bell Collection: A List of Additions, 1951-1954*, comp. by Parker, **13**, 434-436
Rind, William, **5**, 478
Rindge, John, **15**, 515*n*
Ringgold, Mary, **8**, 233
Ringgold, Thomas, **8**, 228-229
Riots, against N. J. courts, **6**, 366-367
Albany Stamp Act, **4**, 486-498
in Beverly, Mass., **4**, 21; Mass., **4**, 22; N. H., **5**, 22; N. J. land, **4**, 47; N. Y. City Stamp Act, **10**, 560-578; Pa., **11**, 385, 394, 398-399; R. I., **12**, 378, 385-386, 395
Rippy, J. Fred, reviews *Origins of Inter-Am. Interest, 1700-1812*, by Harry Bernstein, **2**, 415-416
Risk, James Charles, *British Orders and Decorations*, reviewed, **3**, 144-145
Ristow, Walter W., reviews *The Southeast in Early Maps*, by Cumming, **15**, 535-537
Ritcheson, Charles, and historiography of Revolution, **14**, 6-7
British Politics and the Am. Revolution, reviewed, **11**, 644-646
"The Preparation of the Stamp Act," **10**, 543-559; letters to editor on, **11**, 157-160, 512-513
reviews *The Stamp Act Crisis*, by Morgan and Morgan, **10**, 633-635; letters to editor on, **11**, 157-160
Ritchie, Archibald, **2**, 308
Ritchie, James, **14**, 128*n*
Ritchie, Thomas, **3**, 79 and *n*, **12**, 529-530, 546, 566-568
Ritchier, Isaac, **4**, 330
Rith, Row., **12**, 576*n*
Ritson, Joseph, Mrs., **1**, 167
Rittenhouse, David, Dr., and transit of Venus, **10**, 605

Rittenhouse, David (Cont.)
defense of Newtonian theories, **15**, 365-372
disapproves of Paxton Boys, **3**, 479
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 268*n*
leading mathematician, **4**, 343
librarian of Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 51-52
makes calculations for almanac, **13**, 561
orrery, **6**, 60, **10**, 236 and *n*, 617
portrait in APS, **3**, 66
scientist of Pa., **10**, 615
tribute to Franklin, **14**, 559
Rivers, Anthony, **11**, 38-39
Rives, William C., **1**, 110*n*, **3**, 94 and *n*, 534, 535-536, **8**, 52
Rivington, James, **1**, 230, **4**, 211, **12**, 195, **13**, 397
Rivington's *Gazette*, **12**, 208*n*, 210 and *n*
Riz, David, **3**, 252-253, 254
Roads, across Va., **3**, 164
in U. S., 1796, **11**, 600, 603, 631
in Washington, D. C., **8**, 77
near Bristol Springs, Pa., **3**, 170
Phila. to Yellow Springs, Pa., **3**, 165 and *n*
Roads, John, **6**, 429*n*
Roan, John, Rev., **10**, 592
Roane, Spencer, Judge, on embargo, **1**, 176, **4**, 271, **8**, 8, **10**, 354, 357-358
Roane, Thomas, **11**, 361, 381
Roanoke colony, **6**, 218-224
Roanoke expeditions, **14**, 414-417
Robacker, Earl F., *Pa. Dutch Stuff*, reviewed **2**, 327-329
Robbery, indictments for, in N. J., **4**, 201
Robbins, Caroline, "Algernon Sidney's Discourses Concerning Government, **4**, 267-296
letters to editor, **8**, 478
reviews *Arthur Dobbs, Esquire, 1689-1765*, by Clarke, **15**, 258-260; *Bibliography of British History*, ed. by Pargellis and Medley, **8**, 586-590; *Diary of Sylas Neville*, ed. by Cozens-Hardy, **8**, 464-467; *English Radicalism 1762-1785*, by Maccoby, **13**, 286-287; *James II*, by Turner, **7**, 138-140; *John Adams and the Prophets of Progress*, by Haraszti, **9**, 410-414; *King Charles I*, by John, **10**, 301-303; *Selections from Bayle's Dictionary*, ed. by Beller and Lee, **10**, 306-310; *Studies in the Literary Backgrounds of English Radicalism*, by Adams, **6**, 321-322
"The Strenuous Whig, Thomas Hollis of Lincoln's Inn," **7**, 406-453; letter to editor with corrections, **8**, 478
"'When It Is That Colonies May Turn Independent:' An Analysis of the Environment and Politics of Francis Hutcheson (1694-1746)," **11**, 214-251; reviewed, **11**, 463, 467
works on Hollis diary, **6**, 561-562
Roberdeau, Daniel, **5**, 214*n*
Robert, Joseph C., reviews *Panacea or Precious Bane: Tobacco in 16th Century Literature*, by Dickson, **12**, 355-357
Story of Tobacco in America, reviewed, **7**, 155-157
Roberts, Kenneth, *The Battle of Cowpens*, reviewed, **15**, 530
Lydia Bailey, reviewed, **4**, 394-395
and Anna M. Roberts, trans. and eds., *Moreau de St. Méry's Am. Journey*, reviewed, **5**, 130-132
Roberts, Penfield, *The Quest for Security, 1715-1740*, reviewed, **5**, 121-122
Roberts, William, **4**, 513
Robertson, Albert J., **12**, 333-334
Robertson, Archibald, **12**, 195-196
Robertson, Charles G., *Chatham and the British Empire*, note on, **7**, 520-521
Robertson, Donald, **2**, 197
Robertson, Gilbert, **9**, 24*n*
Robertson, James, frontiersman, **6**, 8
Robertson, James, Gen., **13**, 379, 381, 383, 384, 386, 392-393
Robertson, Walter, **12**, 195
Robertson, William, **11**, 207, 212, 258, 261, **12**, 79-81, 86, 91
Robertson, William, Col., **3**, 92*n*
Robie, Thomas, **3**, 213*n*, 232
Robinson, Capt., and Pa. Indian policy, **3**, 471, 472-473
Robinson, Ann, **9**, 23*n*
Robinson, Beverley, Col., **14**, 195*n*
Robinson, Blackwell P., *William R. Davie*, reviewed, **15**, 281-283
Robinson, Christopher (?), **3**, 92*n*
Robinson, Howard, *The British Post Office, a History*, reviewed, **5**, 613-615
Robinson, Innes, *Proud Heritage*, reviewed, **7**, 340-341
Robinson, James, **11**, 193, **15**, 473, 478, 481*n*
Robinson, John, of R. I., **5**, 206
Robinson, John, pastor of Pilgrim Fathers, **14**, 331
Robinson, John, Sir, **13**, 375*n*
Robinson, John, Speaker of Va., **5**, 372, **10**, 44, 52, 160-161, **14**, 125, 139
Robinson, Percy J., trans., *The History of Canada or New France*, by Du Creux, ed. by Conacher, reviewed, **12**, 343-345

Robinson, Robert, Sir, **4**, 330
Robinson, Thomas, **10**, 381
and Lawrence H. Leder, "Gov. Livingston and the 'Sunshine Patriots,'" **13**, 394-397; letters to editor on, **14**, 120-121
Robinson, W. Stitt, Jr., ed., *Richard Oswald's Memorandum on the Folly of Invading Va.*, reviewed, **11**, 478-479
Mother Earth—Land Grants in Va., 1607-1699, reviewed, **15**, 290-291
reviews *Am. Indian and White Relations to 1830: Needs & Opportunities for Study*, by Fenton, Butterfield, and Washburn, **14**, 621-623
Robinson, William, Rev. Mr., **9**, 381
Robson, Eric, and historiography of Revolution, **14**, 6
ed., *Letters from America, 1773 to 1780*, reviewed, **9**, 109-110
Rochambeau, Donatien Marie Joseph de Vimeur, Vicomte de, **10**, 215 and *n*
Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeur, Comte de, aide-de-camp of, **10**, 196, 199
at Yorktown, **5**, 380
defends navy against Washington, **12**, 210
loan to Cornwallis, **10**, 212
meets Washington at Chester, **10**, 210
to Phila., **10**, 202, 205, 208
tours Va. after Battle of Yorktown, **10**, 213, 214, 215-224
Washington complains of, **12**, 202
Washington visits, **12**, 205
Roche, John F., *Joseph Reed*, reviewed, **15**, 121-125
"Was Joseph Reed Disloyal?" **8**, 406-417
Roche, John P., *Early Development of U. S. Citizenship*, note on, **7**, 522
Rochester, Earl of, *See* Hyde, Lawrence, 3rd Earl
Rochester, Anna, *Am. Capitalism 1607-1800*, reviewed, **7**, 516-517
Rockbridge Alum Springs, Va., **3**, 163*n*
Rockfish, praised by Latrobe, **1**, 182
Rockingham, Charles, 2nd marquis of, and Adm. Keppel, **10**, 100 and *n*; Stamp Act repeal, **10**, 518
Hollis visits, **7**, 433
in British prints, **10**, 530
on Declaratory Act, **5**, 329, 340
receives account of Lexington, **10**, 99-107
supports colonies against Stamp Act, **5**, 339-340
toasted in colonies, **11**, 60
Rocky Ridge, Va., Scotch store at, **11**, 195*n*
Rodabaugh, James H., reviews *Am. Heritage*, Vol. VII, Nos. 1-6, **14**, 633-635; *George Washington in the Ohio Valley*, by Cleland, **13**, 591-592
Rodell, Fred, reviews *Crisis in Freedom: The Alien and Sedition Acts*, by Miller, **9**, 271-273
Rodgers, John, Rev., **5**, 59, **8**, 194 and *n*
Rodney, Adm., in British prints, **10**, 529, 531
Rodney, Caesar, **8**, 210, **9**, 171, 182, 186
Rodney, Thomas, **8**, 26, **9**, 175-176
Rodway, A. E., ed., *Godwin and the Age of Transition*, reviewed, **10**, 645-648
Roe, Thomas, Sir, **6**, 408
Roebuck, John, Dr., of Edinburgh, **13**, 30 and *n*-32, 36
Roebuck, John, of Birmingham, **4**, 506
Roebuck, ship, **11**, 33
Roelker, William Greene, ed., *Benjamin Franklin and Catharine Ray Greene: Their Correspondence*, reviewed, **7**, 498-500; *A R. I. Chaplain in the Revolution*, reviewed, **7**, 332-333
Rogers, Commodore, **2**, 82
Rogers, Cornwell B., *Spirit of Revolution in 1789*, reviewed, **6**, 692-693
Rogers, Francis M., reviews *Explorations in America before Columbus*, by Holand, **14**, 432-441; letter to editor on, **15**, 410-412
Rogers, John, **8**, 370
Rogers, John, Rev., **12**, 314*n*, 315*n*
Rogers, Robert, **3**, 403
Roland, Mme., on Macaulay, **6**, 176
Rolfe, John, marriage of, **1**, 55, 57, 71, **14**, 339
on Va., government, **6**, 29
religion and, in early Va., **5**, 500-501, 502, 507-508, 514
Rolland, Siegfried B., reviews *Edmund Burke, N. Y. Agent*, ed. by Hoffman, **13**, 430-432; *Historical Memoirs of William Smith*, ed. by Sabine, **13**, 430-432; letter to editor on, **14**, 303
Rollinson, William, **12**, 196
Roman Catholic Church, A. Bradstreet on, **8**, 362-364
Boucher on toleration of, **2**, 9-13
citizenship in R. I., **11**, 522
feared in U. S., **12**, 17, 19*n*
Great Awakening and, **11**, 569
growth in U. S., **8**, 86
Hollis' campaign against, **7**, 432 and *n*, 435, 443, 447 and *n*
in Congress, **3**, 558
intolerance of and against, **3**, 4
music in, **8**, 386

Roman Catholic Church (Cont.)
on Va. assessment for churches, **3**, 555, **8**, 7
power destroyed in Ire., **12**, 113
religious impulse in early Md., **5**, 505*n*, 521*n*
toleration for in Gt. Brit. urged, **11**, 241
Romanell, Patrick, ed., *A Letter Concerning Toleration*, reviewed, **15**, 104
Romans, Bernard, **15**, 486 and *n*
Rome, Beatrice K., reviews *The Subtle Knot: Creative Scepticism in 17th-Cent. England*, by Wiley, **10**, 310-313
Rome, Sydney C., reviews *Bentham's Handbook of Political Fallacies*, ed. by Larrabee, **10**, 313-314; *Hugh Blair*, by Schmitz, **6**, 147-148; *The Puritan Heritage*, by Stephenson, **9**, 468-469; *Shaker Furniture*, by Andrews, **7**, 641-643
Römer, Capt., map of N. Y. frontier, **11**, 440
Romeyn, Dirck, Rev., **4**, 159, 160
Romeyn, John, **4**, 159, 160 and *n*, 161
Ronald, William, **11**, 381
Ronland family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Roohan, James E., reviews *Problems in Am. History*, ed. by Leopold and Link, **9**, 574-576
Roos, Frank J., *Writings on Early Am. Architecture*, reviewed, **1**, 198
Roosevelt, Franklin D., **3**, 127-129, **5**, 475*n*
Roosevelt, Theodore, **1**, 361, **3**, 125, 126*n*, 127, **8**, 54
Roper, Margaret, Lady, **8**, 372
Rose, Capt., Va. recruiting officer, **4**, 137
Rose, George, **10**, 535, **12**, 621
Rose, William, **7**, 440, **12**, 554-555 and *n*, 561
Roseboom, Barent, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493
Roseboom, Myndert, **4**, 489*n*, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493
Rosen, George, ed., *Journal of the History of Medicine*, reviewed, **3**, 620-621
Rosenberger, Francis Coleman, ed., *Jefferson Reader*, reviewed, **10**, 462-464; *Va. Reader*, reviewed, **6**, 549-550
Rosenfeld, David, *Porcelain Figures of the 18th Cent. in Europe*, reviewed, **6**, 704
Rosenthal, Leon S., *This Liberty*, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Rosewell, Thomas, **11**, 9
Ross, Col., and Bowles, **6**, 15
Ross, Betsy, **11**, 339, 346 and *n*
Ross, David, **11**, 358*n*, 360, 362, 363, 381
Ross, David, Phila. customs officer, **5**, 210
Ross, David, Scottish merchant in Va. trade, **2**, 299, 309
Ross, George, **9**, 172, **11**, 390
Ross, Hugh, **8**, 202, **11**, 289
Ross, James, **14**, 72
Ross, John, Dr., **6**, 243
Ross, Margaret Watson, **11**, 282 and *n*, 289
Ross, Robert, Maj. Gen., **8**, 235, 236
Rossi, Vincenzo, **4**, 353*n*
Rossiter, Clinton, *Conservatism in America*, reviewed, **12**, 490-493
"Life and Mind of Jonathan Mayhew," **7**, 531-558
reviews *The Dulaneys of Md.*, by Land, **13**, 268-270
"Richard Bland: The Whig in America," **10**, 33-79; letter to editor on, **10**, 672
Seedtime of the Republic, reviewed, **11**, 111-115
"The Shaping of the Am. Tradition," **11**, 519-535
trivia by, **10**, 237-239
Rossman, Kenneth R., *Thomas Mifflin and the Politics of the Am. Revolution*, reviewed, **10**, 294-297
Rothenbuler, Rev., **14**, 548
Rothrock, Mary U., ed., *The French Broad-Holston Country, a History of Knox County, Tenn.*, reviewed, **5**, 277-278
Rousby, Customs Collector, **15**, 453
Rouse, Parke, Jr., reviews *The Potomac*, by Gutheim, **7**, 477-479
trivia by, **6**, 288-289, **11**, 97
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, and Am. Indians, **1**, 214, **15**, 143, 149; Anti-Federalists, **12**, 9, 38; Hollis, **7**, 420
known to Macaulay, **6**, 181
Linn on, **4**, 168
popularity in 18th-cent. America, **10**, 443, 444-445
Routh, William, **12**, 576*n*
Rowan, Matthew, **8**, 537, 539, 541, 544
Rowan county, N. C., court, **8**, 525, 526-527
Rowe, Constance, *Voltaire and the State*, reviewed, **14**, 89-97
Rowe, John, **11**, 55*n*
Rowe, Owen, **2**, 37, 38
Rowe, William, Dep. Gov. of Bahamas, **2**, 37, 38
Rowe, William Hutchinson, *The Maritime History of Me.*, reviewed, **6**, 539-540
Rowland, Benjamin, Jr., reviews *Engraving in England in the 16th and 17th Centuriet. Part I. The Tudor Period*, by Hind, **10**, 130-133; *Part II: The Reign of James I*, by Hind, **13**, 108-110
Rowland, Dunbar, **15**, 486, 492
Rowlandson, Mary, **2**, 136

Rowlandson, Thomas, **3**, opp. 151, 170, **11**, 72
Rowley, Mass., **6**, 80
Rowse, A. L., *The England of Elizabeth*, reviewed, **8**, 458-463
ed., *A True Discourse of the Present State of Va.*, by Hamor, reviewed, **15**, 286-287
The Expansion of Elizabethan England, reviewed, **13**, 413-414
"Tudor Expansion: The Transition from Medieval to Modern History," **14**, 309-316
The Use of History, reviewed, **5**, 611-613
Rowse, Anthony, **6**, 231
Roxbury, Mass., **11**, 55*n*
Roy, Will, **3**, 261, 264, 266*n*
Royal African Co., and Jamaican slave trade, **15**, 310
effect in America, **7**, 214
influence in W. Ind., **4**, 328, 329
Job Ben Solomon guest of, **5**, 348, 349-350
operation of, **12**, 400-409
Royal Am. Magazine, **10**, 386
Royal College of Physicians, London, **13**, 479
Royal Company of Adventurers trading into Africa, **12**, 400
Royal Danish Am. Gazette, **9**, 149
Royal Society, London, and smallpox inoculation, **13**, 476, 477-478, 479, 482 and *n*, 484 and *n*, 486, 487, 488; transit of Venus, 1761, **13**, 503-518
colonial fellows of, **3**, 208-268
favors plain language, **1**, 211
model for Am. academies, **3**, 49
paper by Priestly read to, **12**, 388
regulations for admitting fellows, **3**, 210-218
requests specimens from colonies, **15**, 199
stimulates Am. science, **3**, 219-222, 268
Va. wild life to, **4**, 327
Royal Society *Transactions*, trivia from, **6**, 285-286
Royall, Anne, **1**, 182-183
Royston, John, **5**, 367
Royston, Richard, **5**, 538 and *n*, 539, 540, 542, 543
Ruby, H.M.S. **13**, 9
Rudyard, Thomas, Dep. Gov. of East N. J., **14**, 345, 346, 347, 356, 357
Rudyard, Thomas, of London, **5**, 103
Ruffhead, Owen and Hollis, **7**, 411*n*
Ruffin, Edmund, **3**, 74, **11**, 362, 381
Ruggles, Timothy, **5**, 325, **9**, 159
Rule of 1756, **13**, 169, 171-172, 177, 180-181
Rum, Am. compared with W. Ind., **2**, 304
imported to Va., **2**, 304, 305, **3**, 197
popular Am. drink, **2**, 349-355
scarce in Va. and Md., **3**, 197
Rumbold, Richard, **4**, 278*n*, **9**, 523 and *n*-531
Rumford medals, presented by Royal Society, **3**, 265
Rumsey, J., **3**, 552
Rumsey, William, **7**, 110 and *n*
Rundell, Maria, **14**, 29
Rundle, Thomas, **11**, 222, 241
Runes, Dagobert D., ed., *Selected Writings of Benjamin Rush*, **5**, 283-285
Rush and Colvin, error in ed. of U. S. laws, **2**, 201
Rush, Benjamin, Dr., and Dickinson College, **10**, 610, **11**, 281; Franklin College, **14**, 556-558; republican education, **13**, 519; use of alcohol, **2**, 351, **6**, 593; yellow fever epidemic of 1798, **11**, 621, and *n*
authority on medicine, **10**, 617
cares for British soldier, **6**, 103*n*
correspondence with Nisbet, **11**, 279-280 and *n*
describes toasts of revolutionaries, **11**, 58, 75
engaged to Sarah Eve, **3**, 173
friend of Hazard, **12**, 45
leaves Federalists, **12**, 248
lectures on chemistry, **6**, 572, 573, **10**, 604, 615
on England, **11**, 623; government and health, **13**, 520-521; John Beckley, **13**, 42; Logan, **7**, 4; Macaulay, **6**, 181; mineral springs, **3**, 169-170, 172, 173, 174, 180; Republican triumph in 1800, **5**, 477*n*; Revolution, **13**, 156; speculators, **9**, 45; Washington, **8**, 199, **12**, 265; Wythe, **12**, 517
opposes funding, **12**, 230
papers in Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 65
portrait of in APS, **3**, 66
prescribes bleeding, **12**, 68
tribute to Franklin, **14**, 559
writes letter smuggled to England, **8**, 192, 203
Rush, Richard, **1**, 114 and *n*, 262*n*, **4**, 162
Rush, William, **4**, 190
Rushworth, John, **2**, 37
Russel, William, **9**, 373 and *n*, **11**, 602 and *n*, 608
Russell, Alexander, **3**, 247, 248, 254
Russell, Carl P., *Guns on the Early Frontiers*, reviewed, **15**, 114-116
Russell, Fleming, **12**, 556 and *n*, 561

Russell, Gilbert C., Capt., **13**, 312-313
Russell, James, **6**, 609, **7**, 104 and *n*
Russell, John, 4th Duke of Bedford, **14**, 519-527, 531-534
Russell, John, Rev. Mr. **6**, 74*n*
Russell, Jonathan, Rev., **10**, 379
Russell, Philip, **14**, 428
Russell, Phillips, *Jefferson, Champion of the Free Mind*, reviewed, **15**, 388-389
Russell, William, **3**, 266*n*
Russell, William, Capt., **3**, 77
Russell, William, Col., **15**, 206, 207, 208
Russell, William, Lord, **4**, 276*n*
Russia, **10**, 586, **14**, 358-369, **15**, 451
Ruston, Thomas, Dr., **8**, 199-201
Rutherford, John, Capt., **4**, 127, 129*n*, 143
Rutherford, Mildred Lewis, **1**, 50
Rutherford, Walter, **14**, 190
Rutherfurd, John, Capt., **13**, 462-463, 468, 473
Rutherfurd, Walter, **6**, 245
Rutland, Robert, trivia by, **10**, 114
Rutland, Robert Allen, *The Birth of the Bill of Rights, 1776-1791*, reviewed, **13**, 273-276
reviews *The Bill of Rights and What It Means Today*, by Dumbauld, **15**, 125-127
Rutledge, Anna Wells, *Artists in the Life of Charleston*, reviewed, **7**, 504-506
"A Cosmopolitan in Carolina," **6**, 637-643
reviews *Richmond Portraits in an Exhibition of Makers of Richmond*, **7**, 314-315
Rutledge, Edward, **3**, 11*n*, **8**, 410, **12**, 444*n*, **15**, 495*n*
Rutledge, John, **9**, 188, **12**, 607
Rutledge, Joseph Lister, *Century of Conflicts*, reviewed, **14**, 452-454
Ryan, Dennis, **9**, 23*n*
Ryckman, Gerrit, **4**, 490*n*, 491*n*, 494
Rye, N. Y., **15**, 316 and *n*
Rye House Plot, **9**, 524-525, 527 and *n*-528, 531*n*

S

Sabin, Frank T., **4**, 319
Sabin, Joseph, **4**, 334
Sabine, George H., **9**, 293
Sabine, William H. W., ed., *Historical Memoirs of William Smith*, reviewed, **13**, 430-432; letter to editor on, **14**, 303
Suppressed History of General Nathaniel Woodhull, reviewed, **12**, 172-173
Sabine Hall papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 378-379
Sac Indians, **9**, 200-207
Sachse, William L., *The Colonial Am. in Britain*, reviewed, **13**, 597-598
Sack, Albert, *Fine Points of Furniture: Early Am.*, reviewed, **8**, 607-608
Sackett, William, Capt., **12**, 216
Sackville, John, Lord, **9**, 318*n*
Sackville, Lionel Cranfield, Duke of Dorset, **13**, 483
Sackville, Middlesex, Lord, **9**, 318*n*
Sadler's Wells, London, Marchant visits, **12**, 387
Sadtler, Philip B., **8**, 236
Saffin, John, **8**, 553
Sagnac, Philippe, *La Formation de la Société française moderne;* and *La Fin de l'ancien régime et le Révolution américaine*, reviewed, **5**, 590-593
Sahagun, Bernardino de, **2**, 291
Sailors, American, stranded in France, **12**, 641
Sailors, British, number needed for tobacco fleet, **3**, 186-187
St. Andrew's Society, in S. C., **6**, 640
St. Asaph, Bishop of, **11**, 60
St. Augustine, **5**, 180
St. Augustine, Fla., **6**, 6
St. Cecilia Society of Charleston, S. C., **9**, 20
St. Clair, Arthur, Major Gen., **9**, 57, **13**, 241
St. Clair, John, Sir, **4**, 128-129, 130, 132, 137, 138, **14**, 542
St. Cloud, Decree of, **15**, 441
St. Eustatius, W. Ind., fall of, **10**, 531
St. George's island, Potomac river, **15**, 506
St. Helena, **13**, 504, 505-512, 515
St. James Chronicle, **10**, 533
St. John's, Antigua, W. Ind., **3**, 179*n*
St. Johns, Newfoundland, **13**, 501-503
St. John's Church, Jamaica, W. Ind., **11**, 583-585
St. Kitts, W. Ind., **2**, 305
St. Lucia, W. Ind., **1**, 281, **13**, 8
St. Mary Colechurch, London, **5**, 186
St. Mary's Chapel, Baltimore, **10**, 110
St. Mary's Woolchurch, Hawe, Eng., **5**, 186
Saint-Memin, Charles B. J. Fevret de, **6**, 88-89, **8**, 47, **9**, 211-214, ill. between 200 and 201
St. Mery, Moreau de, **13**, 498
St. Michael's Church, Talbot co., Md., **11**, 578
St. Paul's Church, Phila., Pa., **5**, 198

St. Peter's Church, New Kent co., Va., **9**, 364 and *n*
St. Peter's Church, Phila., Pa., **5**, 198
St. Philip's Church, Charleston, S. C., **11**, 579-580
St. Simon, Marquis de, Yorktown, **5**, 377, 389, 390
Saint-Simon, Louis de Rouvray, **7**, 228
St. Thomas, Jamaica, W. Ind., **3**, 179*n*
St. Thomas' Hospital, London, **6**, 574
St. Vincent, W. I., **1**, 281
Sal Volatile, price of, **3**, 121
Salem, Mass., **4**, 21-22, **6**, 80
Salem, N. J., court records of, **4**, 195 and *n*, 201
  Fenwick's colony at, **5**, 95, 97
  population, 1737-38, **8**, 495
  Quaker meetings established, **8**, 496, 501, 516-517
  settled by Quakers, **8**, 493-494
Salem Gazette, **9**, 88
Salisbury, Albert, *Two Captains West*, note on, **8**, 316
Salisbury, Jane, *Two Captains West*, note on, **8**, 316
Salt, imported to Va., **1**, 165
  price in Md., **8**, 230; Phila., **4**, 188
  scarcity in Revolutionary armies, **3**, 388 and *n*
Salt manufacture, and John Winthrop, Jr., **13**, 70
  at Saltville, Va., **3**, 77*n*
  Mass. encourages **4**, 6
  on Eastern Shore, Va., **4**, 188-189
Salterne, Robert, **6**, 414
Saltmarsh, John, **9**, 72-73 and *n*
Saltonstall, Gurdon, Gov. of Conn., **11**, 443
Saltonstall, Richard, **6**, 71
Saltonstall, Robert, **6**, 74
Saltpetre manufacture, **4**, 6, **8**, 198, **13**, 493-498
Saltville, Va., **3**, 77*n*
Salt-water bathing, at Black Point, N. J., **3**, 177
  in N. Y. **3**, 174-175 and *n*
Salust, **4**, 285*n*
Salvador, Joseph, **3**, 252
Salvemini, Gaetano, *The French Revolution, 1788-92*, reviewed, **12**, 361-364
Salzburgers, in Ga., **14**, 50, 218-261, **15**, 228-252
Sambo, first English use of, **5**, 342
Sanceau, Elaine, *Henry the Navigator*, reviewed, **4**, 527-529
Sánchez, Francisco del Moral, Don, **15**, 171, 174
Sanderson, William, **11**, 30, **13**, 184-201
Sandford, William, **14**, 345
Sands, Peter, Jr., **2**, 44*n*
Sands, Peter, Sr., **2**, 44*n*
Sands family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Sandwich, Earl of, *See* Montagu, John
Sandwich, Mass., **4**, 23
Sandy Hook, **13**, 24
Sandys, Edwin, Capt., **5**, 535
Sandys, Edwin, Sir, and control of Va. Company, **6**, 24-26, 31, 34-35, 39
  on servitude, **7**, 209; Va. Company, lotteries, **5**, 187
  religion and early Va., **5**, 495, 507
  treasurer of Va. Co., **14**, 343*n*
Sandys, George, **4**, 297-304, **13**, 352
Sandys, Samuel, **11**, 562
Sanford, Margaret, **15**, 37
Santen, Lucas, **15**, 462*n*
Santo Domingo, British-Am. schemes in, **12**, 624 and *n*-625
  British-Spanish attack on, **4**, 329
  Charlevoix's history of, **15**, 163-165
  routes to and from described, **1**, 300-302
Sapponey church, Va., ill., **9**, opp. 353
Saratoga Convention, **4**, 223, **10**, 219 and *n*, 220
Sargent, William, Major, **9**, 40
Sargent, Winthrop, Major, **9**, 43, 51
Sargent, Ziegler, trivia by, **10**, 448, 630-631, **11**, 94, 458, 460
Sarpi, Paolo, **3**, 558 and *n*, **9**, 530*n*
Sarsaparilla, **14**, 414-417
Sarton, George, **3**, 457
Satires, by Mercy Warren, **10**, 383-389, 393
  Byrd writes, **4**, 27-41
  Munford's *Candidates*, **5**, 217-257
  on Am. clergy, **7**, 564-565; Pilgrims, **7**, 592-593
  The Patriots, **6**, 437-503
Saunders, Capt., **13**, 502
Saunders, Isaac, **11**, 388*n*, 390
Saunders, J. B. deC. M., ed., *Illustrations from the Works of Andreas Vesalius of Brussels*, reviewed, **7**, 637-638
Saunders, Rd., **3**, 266*n*
Savage, Ephraim, **6**, 75*n*
Savage, James, **12**, 71
Savage, Marie Aimée, Sister, trivia by, **9**, 218-220
Savage, Thomas, **6**, 75*n*
Savannah, Ga., **2**, 354, **12**, 645
  described, **14**, 218-261
  monopolizes trade, **14**, 49
  representatives to Assembly, 1780's, **14**, 56
Savelle, Max, reviews *The Birth of the Republic: 1763-89*, by Morgan, **14** 608-

Savelle, Max (Cont.)
618; letter to editor on, **15**, 137-139; *The English People on the Eve of Colonization, 1603-1630*, by Notestein, **12**, 500-501
Seeds of Liberty, reviewed, **6**, 667-669
Saville, George, Sir, **11**, 60
Savoy, and French Revolution, **8**, 341-348
Sawbridge, John, **6**, 178, **11**, 60; portrait, **6**, between 186 and 187
Sawyer, Robert, Sir, **15**, 304, 457-458
Sawyer family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Saxe, Marshal, **14**, 528-529, 532
Say, Thomas, **3**, 65
Saybrook, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 316*n*, 319 and *n*, 324*n*
Saye, Albert B., *A Constitutional History of Ga.*, reviewed, **6**, 552-553
New Viewpoints in Ga. History, reviewed, **1**, 410-413
Saye and Sele, Lord, and Conn., **13**, 74, 75-76
Sayers, James, **10**, 533
Sayle, Nathaniel, Gov. of Bahamas, **2**, 42-43
Sayle, Thomas, **2**, 42
Sayle, William, **2**, 33-43
Sayre, Stephen, **8**, 350
Scalping, by Indians, **11**, 454
Scammell, Col., of N. Y., **12**, 216
Scammell, Alexander, **5**, 379, 381, **6**, 97 and *n*, **12**, 202
Scarborough, Charles, **2**, 50
Schachner, Nathan, *Alexander Hamilton*, reviewed, **4**, 234-238
ed., "Alexander Hamilton Viewed by His Friends: The Narratives of Robert Troup and Hercules Mulligan," **4**, 203-225
The Founding Fathers, reviewed, **12**, 175-176
Thomas Jefferson, reviewed, **9**, 435-438
Schaedler, Louis C., "James Madison, Literary Craftsman," **3**, 515-533
Schaefer, Petrus, **2**, 149
Scharf, John Thomas, **13**, 338*n*
Schauinger, J. Herman, *William Gaston, Carolinian*, note on, **6**, 716
Schaws, of Greenock, **11**, 194 and *n*
Scheer, George F., and Rankin, *Rebels and Redcoats*, reviewed, **15**, 271-273
Schenk, W., *The Concern for Social Justice in the Puritan Revolution*, reviewed, **7**, 136-138
Schermerhorn, Frank Earle, *Am. and French Flags of the Revolution*, reviewed, **6**, 555-557
Schickard, Johann Christian, **7**, 47
Schiller, Friedrich, **1**, 225
Schilling, Bernard N., *Conservative England and the Case Against Voltaire*, reviewed, **7**, 622-624
Schimmelpennick, Rutger Jan, **7**, 15
Schlatter, Michael, Rev., **14**, 541
Schlatter, Richard, ed., *Richard Baxter and Puritan Politics*, reviewed, **15**, 262-264
Schlegel, Dorothy B., *Shaftesbury and the French Deists*, reviewed, **14**, 296-297
Schlesinger, Arthur M., and historiography of Revolution, **14**, 6
Learning How to Behave, reviewed, **4**, 517-518
"A Note on Songs as Patriot Propaganda, 1765-1776," **11**, 78-88
on merchants and Revolution, **11**, 98-100
Prelude to Independence, reviewed, **15**, 524-525
reviews *Va. Gazette Index*, by Cappon and Duff, **8**, 254-255
and others, *Harvard Guide to Am. History*, reviewed, **12**, 352-355
Schlesinger, Arthur M., Jr., reviews *U.S.A.: The Permanent Revolution*, by the editors of *Fortune* and Russell Davenport, **9**, 89-94
and others, *Harvard Guide to Am. History*, reviewed, **12**, 352-355
Schlesinger, Elizabeth Bancroft, "Cotton Mather and His Children," **10**, 181-189
reviews *Virginians at Home*, by Morgan, **10**, 267-268
Schlosser, Capt., and Moravian Indians, **3**, 473, 474, 475
Schmidt, Hubert G., ed., *Lesser Crossroads*, reviewed, **6**, 545-546
Schmitz, Robert Morell, *Hugh Blair*, reviewed, **6**, 147-148
Schneider, Eulogius, **9**, 485
Schneider, Herbert W., *A History of Am. Philosophy*, reviewed, **5**, 292-294
Schoepf, David, **13**, 538*n*, 539, 541, 542 and *n*, 543
Schools, classical, in N. C., **2**, 378-381; Va., **2**, 367
for Indians in Ga., **15**, 245; Negroes in colonies, **2**, 31
German charity, in Pa., **14**, 541
Schools, in Albemarle co., Va., **9**, 367, 372; Cumberland co., Va., **9**, 379; New Kent co., Va., **9**, 363; Petersburg, Va., **3**, 110 and *n*
public, lack of in Va., **5**, 107
Quaker in Phila. and West N. J., **8**, 507, 518

Schools (Cont.)
reading and writing needed in Mass., **13**, 231-232 and *n*
under New Light influence, **5**, 54, 58, 59-63
See also Academies, Colleges, Education, and specific names of schools, colleges and subjects.
Schrecker, Paul, *Work and History*, reviewed, **6**, 303-306
Schuckert, Anna Maria, **2**, 149
Schulze, Gov. of Pa., **6**, 593
Schureman, James, **6**, 239-250
Schutz, John A., letter to editor, **14**, 303-304
reviews *Century of Conflict*, by Rutledge, **14**, 452-454; *The East India Company in 18th Cent. Politics*, by Sutherland, **10**, 473-475; *Forests and French Sea Power 1660-1789*, by Bamford, **14**, 452-454; *Messrs. William Pepperrell*, by Fairchild, **11**, 499-501
"Succession Politics in Mass., 1730-1741," **15**, 508-520
Thomas Pownall, reviewed, **9**, 104-106
Schuyler, Abraham, Capt., **11**, 453 and *n*
Schuyler, John, Major, **11**, 454 and *n*
Schuyler, Peter, Col., **11**, 447, 448*n*, 451
Schuyler, Philip, Gen., and Hamilton's military career, **12**, 215
Hamilton's father-in-law, **12**, 187, 196, 201, 203, 204
holds government securities, **12**, 259
on Jefferson, **5**, 476
opposed by New Englanders in Revolution, **12**, 213*n*, 412
Schuyler, Philip, N. J., Loyalist, **13**, 395 and *n*-396
Schuyler, Robert Livingston, *The Fall of the Old Colonial System*, reviewed, **2**, 406-413
reviews *Great War for the Empire*, Vol. 6, by Gipson, **3**, 431-436; Vol. 7, **7**, 120-124
Schuylkill river, **3**, 478
Schwaab, Eugene L., ed., *The Faith of Our Fathers*, reviewed, **10**, 275-277
Schwenkfelders, **14**, 548
Science, at College of N. J., **6**, 50, 51-53, 57, 60-61; West Point, **2**, 278-285; Yale, **10**, 600
Byrd and, **6**, 285
development affects judgment day and flood concepts after 17th century, **8**, 173-191
early New England writings on, **10**, 28-29
in American colleges, **6**, 45-48; British schools, **6**, 45, 51
increased study in America, **3**, 48-49, 59, 61-62, **4**, 343-344, **10**, 607-608, 622-623, **13**, 559-563
Jefferson on, **12**, 432-435
materials on Am. in Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 64, 66
promotion of, by Puritans, **13**, 560
Royal Society of London, encourages in colonies, **3**, 219-222
Witherspoon on, **15**, 365-371
Science Hall, school in N. C., **2**, 381
Scientists, colonial, Fellows of Royal Society of London, **3**, 208-268
Scioto Associates, **8**, 328-330, **9**, 57
Scorpion and Hunter, ship, **3**, 274
Scotch-Irish, and Paxton Boys, **3**, 478
distinguished from Scottish, **11**, 167-168
emigration to America discussed, **12**, 113-123
in Pa. politics, **11**, 388 and *nn*
influence on higher education in South, **2**, 359-366, 369, 371, 373, 377-378, 381-382
minority in Am. colonies, **3**, 4*n*
on Pa. frontiers, **3**, 462
support proprietary party in Pa., **3**, 462
Scotland, James, *Modern Scotland*, reviewed, **11**, 330-331
Scotland, advocates end to Am. Revolution, **13**, 397
at end of Middle Ages, **14**, 312, 315
competition with Eng. in colonial trade, **14**, 497-499
cultural renaissance in 18th century, **11**, 200-213, 253
customs officers accused of fraud, **11**, 183-186
democracy and learning in, **11**, 463, 464
discontent in 18th century, **11**, 224, 227-230
economic changes in 18th century, **11**, 253, 277-278, 280-281
education, influence in 18th century, **11**, 218
emigration to America, **11**, 276-289, 466
English influence on, **11**, 208, 235, 464
poverty affects culture, **11**, 229-230
m.p.'s, on Am. Revolution, **11**, 256
political reforms demanded in 18th century, **11**, 253-255, 257, 274-275
reaction to Am. Revolution, **11**, 172, 173 and *n*, 197, 252-275, 278, 282, 286-287
tobacco trade with Chesapeake, **11**, 172, 179, 252-253

Scotland (Cont.)
union with Britain, Franklin on, **3**, 539-540 and *n*
universities, emphasis on science, **6**, 45
Scots, factors in Va. and Md., **11**, 183 and *n*, 189-190, 194-196, 198-199 and *n*
in 17th-cent. Va., **2**, 50-52, 61-62; Washington, D. C., **8**, 76-77
influence on America, **6**, 58-59, 64, **11**, 163-178, 229
merchants in Va., creditors, **12**, 103-104 and *n*; Tories, **6**, 438-439; trade, **2**, 296, 297-298, 299-300, 302, 313
prisoners-of-war migrants to Am., **2**, 119
toasted in colonies, **11**, 73
traders in New Netherlands, **11**, 546-547
unpopularity in 18th-cent. England, **11**, 212
Scots Magazine, **1**, 215, 221, **11**, 270
Scott, Gen., **3**, 40
Scott, Charles, Col., **6**, 105 and *n*, 106
Scott, Franklin D., trans. and ed., *Baron Klinkowström's America, 1818-1820*, reviewed, **11**, 322-323
Scott, Jeames, Capt., of *Lydia*, **4**, 501
Scott, Job, **8**, 517
Scott, John, **6**, 402, 404, 408, 411
Scott, John, Capt., **13**, 79-80, 81-82
Scott, John Morin, **10**, 563-564, **14**, 189, **15**, 336, 349-351, 353, 355, 356
Scott, Kenneth, *Counterfeiting in Colonial Pa.* and *Counterfeiting in Colonial America*, reviewed, **15**, 134-136
Scott, Mary Wingfield, reviews *Along Petersburg Streets*, by Wyatt, **1**, 192-193
Scott, Natalie Anderson, *The Husband*, reviewed, **6**, 711-713
Scott, Thomas, **12**, 235
Scott, William, Sir, **13**, 169-183
Scottish-American history, writings in, **11**, 163-178, 462-468
Scottish character, reflections on, **11**, 290-291, 463-465
Scottish dialect, **11**, 210-211, 236
Scrafton, Luke, **7**, 413*n*, 428
Scrofula, **3**, 168
Scudder, Nathanial, **7**, 36
Scudder, Townsend, reviews *Am. Dreams, a Study of Am. Utopias*, by Parrington, **5**, 609-610
Scully, Vincent J., Jr., and Antoinette F. Downing, *The Architectural Heritage of Newport, R. I.*, reviewed, **10**, 133-135
Sculpture, busts of early Americans, **8**, 28, 29, 33, 34
commissions for Italians in America, **2**, 73, 79 and *n*, 81
for Capitol, Washington, D. C., **10**, 108-111
of Franklin, **6**, 583; Hamilton, **12**, 191, 192; Washington, **7**, 57, 58
Scurvy, **15**, 244
Seabury, Samuel, **5**, 186, **10**, 604, 618
Sea food, in colonial Va., **1**, 179-183
Seaforth, Mr., colonial Fellows of Royal Society recommended by, **3**, 261
Seahorse, H.M.S., **13**, 513-515
Seaver, Henry L., reviews *Baroque Splendour*, by Reynolds, **7**, 639; *Benjamin Franklin and Catharine Ray Greene: Their Correspondence*, **7**, 498-500; *Hogarth's Drawings*, ed by Ayrton, and *Hogarth's Literary Relationships*, by Moore, **6**, 525-526; *Jane Mecom*, by Van Doren, **8**, 146-147; *Publications of the Colonial Society of Mass.*, Vol. 35, *Transactions, 1942-1946*, ed. by Whitehill, **9**, 114-117; *Watercolor Drawings of Thomas Rowlandson*, ed. by Heintzelman, **5**, 436-437
Seabury, Samuel, **4**, 54, 207, 211, 213-214
Secession, doctrines in Va. and Ky. Resolutions, **5**, 164, 166-168
threatened over Jay Treaty, **12**, 603, 605
Secret ballot, in Pa., **11**, 392 and *n*
Secker, Thomas, Archbishop, **7**, 538
Sectionalism, and Jefferson's reputation, **3**, 123
develops over Hamilton's policies, **12**, 232-241
encouraged in colonies, **3**, 5
in Constitutional Convention, **3**, 21-22; Ga., **14**, 59-61; Mass., **12**, 12; state ratifying conventions, **12**, 8-9, 16, 26, 36-37; Va., 1780's, **12**, 96-112
New Englander on Va., **5**, 106-107
Washington cited to justify, **7**, 54-55
Sedgwick, Theodore, and Hamilton, **12**, 437, 438; Jay Treaty appropriation, **12**, 603-605
described, **6**, 270 and *n*
describes dinner given by Washington, **12**, 252-253
holds government securities, **12**, 259
on Adams and Jefferson, **12**, 414*n*; XYZ Affair, **12**, 616
patriot in Revolution, **9**, 157 and *nn*
supports assumption, **12**, 239; funding, **12**, 229, 230-231 and *n*
Sedgwick family, of Berkshire, Mass., **9**, 162
Seditious libel, definition, **9**, 498-504, 506-511

Seditious libel (Cont.)
See also Alien and Sedition Acts
Seeber, Edward, trans., *Travels in America*, by Montulé, reviewed, **8**, 452-453
Seeds, adv. in Boston, **8**, 247
difficulty of procuring in colonies, **3**, 352; transporting to Europe, **15**, 235
Seely, Jonas, **3**, 468
Seidlin, Oskar, reviews *History of the Hoffman Paper Mills in Md.*, by Seitz, **3**, 621-622
Seiler, William H., "Land Processioning in Colonial Va.," **6**, 416-436
reviews *Va.'s Mother Church*, Vol. 1, by Brydon, **5**, 445-450; Vol. 2, **10**, 254-259
Seitz, May A., *The History of the Hoffman Paper Mills in Md.*, reviewed, **3**, 621-622
Select Society, of Edinburg, **11**, 206
Selfridge, Thomas J., **2**, 271
Sellers, Mrs., **11**, 95
Sellers, Charles Coleman, **12**, 189; *Charles Willson Peale*, reviewed, **5**, 280-283
Portraits and Miniatures by Charles Willson Peale, reviewed, **10**, 135-138
reviews *Am. Painting: The Light of Distant Skies, 1760-1835*, and *Gilbert Stuart*, by Flexner, **13**, 126-128; *Jeremiah Theus*, by Middleton, **11**, 308-309
"Va.'s Great Allegory of William Pitt," **9**, 58-66
Sellers, Charles Grier, Jr., "Col. Ezekiel Polk: Pioneer and Patriarch," **10**, 80-98
"Private Profits and British Colonial Policy: The Speculations of Henry McCulloh," **8**, 535-551
trivia by, **7**, 118-119
Sellers, Thomas, **5**, 367, 368, 371
Selwyn, John, **8**, 544
Seminoles, **6**, 22-23, **9**, 205
Semmes, Raphael, *Baltimore as Seen by Visitors, 1783-1860*, reviewed, **11**, 504
ed., *Archives of Md., LXIII*, reviewed, **7**, 166-167
Sen, S. R., *The Economics of Sir James Steuart*, reviewed, **15**, 547-548
Seneca, **4**, 285*n*
Senecas, **11**, 440, 446, 452-453
Senex, pseud., **6**, 391
Sensabaugh, George F., *That Grand Whig, Milton*, reviewed, **10**, 303-306
Separation of powers, (in government), Adams on, **11**, 91
Alien and Sedition laws against, **5**, 161
Beard on, **12**, 5
Bland on, **10**, 66
executive and judiciary triumph in U. S., **13**, 227-230
favored by Anti-Federalist, **12**, 23-24, 41-43; in government, **13**, 213, 216
in British government, theory known in Va., **6**, 385, 392-393, 397
Jefferson proposes in union with Britain, **5**, 35, 48-51
Locke on, **14**, 395-396
Madison on, 581
Sidney's theories of, **4**, 280-281, 288-289
Serapis, H.M.S., **11**, 350, 351; flag ill., between 352 and 353
Serle family, at Bristol springs, **3**, 175
Sermons, election, collection in Newberry Library, **2**, 290
Mayhew's, and development of Revolutionary ideas, **7**, 544-556
popularity in New England, **3**, 329-334
See also Artillery sermons
Serre, Mr., Hessian, **5**, 570
Sérurier, Minister, Barlow, **15**, 440
Servants, categories and legal status of in colonies, **7**, 200-222
hired, liable for military duty in Va., **3**, 386
See also Indentured servants, Servitude, Slaves
Servies, James A., comp., *A Bibliography of John Marshall*, reviewed, **14**, 468-469
reviews *Guide to the Manuscript Collections of Colonial Williamsburg*, comp. by Adcock, **12**, 508-509; *Historians, Books, and Libraries*, by Shera, **12**, 182-183; *Index and Finding List of Serials Published in the British Isles, 1789-1832*, by Ward, **11**, 510-511
and Swem and Jennings, *A Selected Bibliography of Va., 1607-1699*, reviewed, **15**, 289
Servitude, penal, **7**, 201, 204
Sessions, Alexander, Col., **5**, 106
Setard, W., recommends as Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 266*n*
Seume, Johann Gottfried, **5**, 553-570
Seven Years War, British internal politics and, **9**, 321-337
imperial problems after, **10**, 543-546
R. I. asks compensation for, **12**, 377-381, 384-386, 394-396, 397
songs in, **12**, 303-306
See also French and Indian War
Sever, William, **6**, 611
Sevier, John, **6**, 15 and *n*, **10**, 91
Sewall, Judge, son of, **13**, 400
Sewall, Jonathan, **4**, 499-504
Sewall, Jonathan M., **11**, 87

Sewall, Joseph, **11**, 575, **15**, 39
Sewall, Samuel, **2**, 147, **3**, 320, 321, 325, 328, **8**, 553
Sex offenses, in colonies, **2**, 138-139
Seymour, John, Gov. of Md., **2**, 31, **7**, 257
Shad fish, praised by Latrobe, **1**, 182
Shaftesbury, Earls of, *See* Cooper, Anthony Ashley
Shahaka, Mandan chief, **9**, 196 and *n*-198, 213-214; portrait, nos. 13 and 14, opp. 200
Shakers, in Albany, N. Y., **11**, 624
Shakespeare, William, in colonial Va., **1**, 265*n*, 271*n*
  influence on Linn, **4**, 155, 165, 167, 175
  interest in in America, **1**, 228
  plays neglected in New England, **3**, 324-325
  plays performed in London, **12**, 387
  Tempest, The, **5**, 505, **9**, 16-17 and *n*, **14**, 316
  writings and material on in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Shane Collection, made by Draper, **3**, 96*n*
Shapley, Harlow, **3**, 63
Sharp, Granville, **15**, 65 and *n*
Sharp, John, Archbishop of York, **11**, 431 and *n*
Sharpe, Horatio, Gov. of Md., **4**, 130, 132*n*, 138, **5**, 189, **7**, 114-115
Sharpe, John, **8**, 510
Sharples, Ellen, **8**, 30, 41, **12**, 192
Sharples, Felix, **8**, 30, **12**, 192
Sharples, James, **8**, 30, 41, **12**, 192-194
Sharplisse, Thomas, **5**, 186
Shattuck, Job, **5**, 84, **9**, 51
Shaw, Samuel, Major, **9**, 30
Shaw, Virginia E., ed., *Calendar of Ridgely Family Letters*, reviewed, **7**, 164-166
Shaw family, papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 398
Shawnees, **3**, 398, 399, 401-402
Shays, Daniel, Capt., **5**, 87-88, 90-92, 94, **9**, 51
Shays's Rebellion, Adams on, **12**, 423, 429
  and adoption of Constitution, **3**, 20; Whigs of Revolution, **9**, 164-165
  Cincinnati and, **5**, 18, 21-22
  Condorcet on, **7**, 224
  criticized, **9**, 165*n*
  features of, **5**, 77-94
  historiography of, **13**, 144, 146
  Manning on, **13**, 242-243, 249
  Revolutionary officers in, **9**, 51-54
Shea, John G., **13**, 325, 333
Shearmane, Nathan, **9**, 87
Sheehan, Donald, ed., *The Making of Am. History*, note on, **7**, 665-666
Sheep, in Ga., **15**, 248
  merino, near Washington, D. C., **8**, 85
Sheepshanks, Richard, **2**, 402-405
Sheffield, John, Earl of, **1**, 360, **4**, 310, **13**, 174-175
Sheild, Samuel, Rev., **10**, 57-58
Shelburne, Lord, *See* Petty, William, Sir
Shelbury, John, **13**, 195*n*, 197*n*, 199
Shelley, Donald A., reviews *Stiegel Glass*, by Hunter, **8**, 308-309
Shelley, Fred, "Ebenezer Hazard: America's First Historical Editor," **12**, 44-73
  trivia by, **13**, 256
Shenandoah Valley, Va., **12**, 109-112
Shenstone, William, **4**, 155, **13**, 527 and *n*
Shepard, Lee, ed., *Journal of Thomas Taylor Underwood*, reviewed, **3**, 313-314
Shepard, Odell, *Jenkins' Ear*, reviewed, **8**, 474-476
Shepard, Thomas, **3**, 321, 333-334, 494
Shepard, Thomas, the younger, *fl.* 1672, **3**, 322, **10**, 3
Shepard, Willard, *Jenkins' Ear*, reviewed, **8**, 474-476
Shepard, William, Col., **9**, 51
Shepherd, A., **3**, 268*n*
Shepherd, Moses, **3**, 177
Sheppard, Col., in Am. Revolution, **8**, 225
Sheppard, William, **5**, 209-210
Shepperson, George, "Writings in Scottish-Am. History: A Brief Survey," **11**, 163-178, reviewed, **11**, 462-463, 466-467
Shera, Jesse H., *Historians, Books and Libaries*, reviewed, **12**, 182-183
Sheridan, Richard B., reviews *Yankees and Creoles*, by Pares, **13**, 414-417
Sheridan, Thomas, **11**, 210
Sherley, Anthony, Sir, **11**, 36
Sherlock, P. M., and Parry, *A Short History of the W. Ind.*, reviewed, **15**, 402-403
Sherman, David A., Rev., **2**, 391
Sherman, Michael, **8**, 585
Sherman, Roger, **2**, 239, 398, **3**, 11*n*, **4**, 223, **8**, 16, **14**, 9-10
Sherman, Roger, 20th cent., **6**, 357
Sherman, Stuart C., "Leman Thomas Rede's *Bibliotheca Americana*," **4**, 332-349
Sherman, Susanne K., reviews *America Takes to the Stage*, by Moody, **13**, 128-129; *The Characterization of George Washington in Am. Plays Since 1875*, by Sibley, **7**, 161-162; *The Dresses of the First Ladies of the White House*, by Brown, **10**, 504-505; *Savannah's*

Sherman, Susanne K. (Cont.)
Pioneer Theatre, 1778-1838, by Patrick, **11**, 493-494
"Thomas Wade West, Theatrical Impressario, 1790-1799," **9**, 10-28
trivia by, **6**, 646, **8**, 584, **10**, 112-113, **15**, 521
Sherrard, O. A., *Lord Chatham: Pitt and the Seven Years' War*, reviewed, **13**, 588-590
Sherwood, Joseph, **12**, 379, 381, 382, 384, 394, 395
Sherwood, William, **13**, 362 and *n*
Shinn, John, **8**, 513
Shipbuilding, in New England and Chesapeake for Scotch, **11**, 189*n*; Plymouth, **15**, 363; Va., **1**, 173
on Lake Ontario for British navy, **14**, 36, 42
Shipman, Edward, Capt., **6**, 96
Shippen, Edward, **3**, 469, 470, **6**, 587, **10**, 592, **11**, 389
Shippen, Joseph, **6**, 50, 57
Shippen, Tom, **10**, 223*n*
Shippen, William, **4**, 61, **6**, 572, 573, 574, **10**, 604
Shipping, Am., British damage to in 1790's, **12**, 589-590, 595-596, 617, 622, 625
concessions to by British, **12**, 621-622
French damage to in 1790's, **12**, 590 and *n*, 613, 617, 640-641
Ships, Am., confiscated by French, **15**, 439, 440*n*, 444 and *n*
British, captured by Dutch, **3**, 183 and *n*, 184-185; captured by French, **3**, 185, 186, 192, 193, 196-198; captured by Spanish, **3**, 185, 192, 193; scarcity in tobacco trade, **3**, 187-188, 191-192
Md., number of, **3**, 198
port procedure in colonies outlined, **5**, 202
prison, during Am. Revolution, **13**, 384*n*, 385
sailing time, Glasgow to Va., **11**, 187
Spanish, captured by British, **11**, 30, 31-33, 35, 36-40
See also British navy, French navy, Navy of the U. S., Privateers
Shipton, Clifford K., "The Am. Antiquarian Society", **2**, 164-172
Am. Bibliography of Charles Evans, Vol. 13, 1799-1800, reviewed, **12**, 663-665
and forged "Mather" letter, **10**, 406, 410, 419
Biographical Sketches of Those Who Attended Harvard College in the Classes 1722-1725, reviewed, **3**, 595-597; *Classes 1726-1730*, reviewed, **10**, 117-124, letters to editor on, **10**, 348-350, 507; *Classes 1731-1735*, reviewed, **14**, 283-284
Isaiah Thomas, reviewed, **6**, 533-535
letters to editor, **9**, 128-129, 288
reviews *America Rebels: Narratives of the Patriots*, ed. by Dorson, **10**, 637-638; *Delinquent Saints*, by Oberholzer, **13**, 409-411; *Henry Newman, An American in London, 1708-43*, by Cowie, **14**, 454-456; *John Hancock*, by Allan, **6**, 136-140; *Lives of Eighteen from Princeton*, by Thorp, **4**, 239-240; *Our Yankee Heritage: New England's Contribution to Am. Civilization*, by Beals, **12**, 668-669; *Saints and Strangers*, by Willison, **3**, 297-300; *Studies of British Newspapers*, by Weed and Bond, **4**, 376-377; *The Winthrop Family in America*, by Mayo, **6**, 686-688
Shipwrecks, **9**, 539-542
Shirk, Samuel B., *Characterization of George Washington in Am. Plays Since 1875*, reviewed, **7**, 161-162
Shirley, William, Gov. of Mass., and Indians, **15**, 45, 46; Niagara campaign, **14**, 31-46, 303-304
appointed to office by Belcher, **15**, 511
plan for attack on Canada, **14**, 522
prepares case against timber smugglers, **15**, 513
promoted for governor of Mass., **15**, 509, 515-520
relations with Indians, **3**, 401
testifies for Hutchinson, **15**, 40*n*
Shirley, William, Mrs., **15**, 515, 520
Shoemaker, Alfred L., reviews *Pa. Folk-Art*, by Stoudt, **7**, 158
Shoemakers, wages in Md., **8**, 232
Shoes, imported to Va., **1**, 165
price in Md., **8**, 231
Shore, Henry S., **12**, 551, 553
Short, James, **3**, 237, 247, 249, 250, **13**, 505, 512 and *n*, 514
Short, Peyton, **4**, 404-405
Short, Thomas, **2**, 68
Short, William, **1**, 380 and *n*, 381, **4**, 404-405
Short mission, 1808, **14**, 202*n*
Shorr, Sanford S., reviews *The War of 1812*, by Beirne, **6**, 516-518
Shove, John, **7**, 425
Shower, Bartholomew, **4**, 288*n*
Shrewsbury, N. J., **14**, 346, 350, 352, 353, 357

Shrewsbury, N. J., Monthly Meeting, **8**, 497, 501
Shrub, popular Am. drink, **2**, 354
Shryock, Richard Harison, *Am. Medical Research, Past and Present*, reviewed, **5**, 608-609
reviews *The Autobiography of Benjamin Rush*, ed. by Corner, **6**, 531-533; "Studies on Benjamin Franklin," Am. Philosophical Society, *Library Bulletin; Mr. Franklin*, ed. by Labaree and Bell, and *Benjamin Franklin*, ed. by Cohen, **14**, 97-98
and Otho T. Beall, Jr., *Cotton Mather*, reviewed, **12**, 164-166
Shulashummashtabe, Choctaw chief, **15**, 488
Shulim, Joseph I., *The Old Dominion and Napoleon Bonaparte*, reviewed, **9**, 454-456
Shunk, James F., **10**, 403-421
Shute, Rev. Mr., of Hingham, Mass., **7**, 541
Sibbes, Richard, **14**, 329
Sibley, Agnes Marie, *Alexander Pope's Prestige in America*, reviewed, **7**, 159-161
Sibley, John Langdon, **3**, 495
Sickler, Joseph S., *Tea Burning Town*, reviewed, **8**, 158-159
Sidney, pseud., **4**, 271-272 and *n*
Sidney, Algernon, biographical account of, **4**, 273-280
characterizes Filmer, **5**, 524-525
cites Bible, **1**, 156 and *n*
defends revolts against tyranny, **11**, 215
Discourses Concerning Government, **4**, 267-296
Hollis distributes works of, **4**, 268
read by Jefferson, **5**, 35
read in Scot. and Ire., **11**, 225
toasted in N. Y., **11**, 67
trial of, **9**, 523 and *n*, 527
Sidney, Henry, **12**, 450
Sidney, Philip, Sir, **3**, 323, **6**, 223, 231, **8**, 364-365
Silhouettes, of Madison, **8**, 37-38
Silk, exported from Ga. to Eng., **11**, 558 and *n*
Silk manufacture, in colonial Carolina and Ga., **14**, 248-249, **15**, 232, 233
Silkworms, books on sent to Va., **5**, 179, 180
Silliman, Ebenezer, **5**, 317
Silver, exchange rate in Va., **15**, 475-481
price of, **3**, 118
purchased for Cawsons, **3**, 288
Silver notes, issued by Mass. bank, **15**, 518-519
Silver Scheme, Mass., **15**, 518-519
Silvester, Peter, **4**, 495*n*, 498*n*
Simcoe, John Graves, Lt. Col., **1**, 360, **5**, 394, **11**, 352
Simkins, Francis B., obituary of Hunter Dickinson Farish, **2**, 210-211
reviews *George Fitzhugh: Propagandist of the Old South*, by Wish, **1**, 194-196
Simmons, Amelia, **14**, 16-30
Simmons, C. C., **3**, 104
Simmons, Samuel Foart, **3**, 266*n*
Simon, Walter, reviews *Francis Bacon*, by Farrington, **7**, 479-480; *Hobbes and His Critics*, by Bowle, **10**, 144-145; *The Illustrations from the Works of Andreas Vesalius of Brussels*, ed. by Saunders and O'Malley, **7**, 637-638; *John Locke's Political Philosophy*, by Gough, **8**, 127-128; *Origins of Modern Science*, by Butterfield, **7**, 277-279; *Thomas Jefferson: Scientist*, by Martin, **9**, 569-571
Simonds, Katharine, "Vinland to Franklin: Eight Centuries of the Am. Dream," **10**, 343-347
Simons, A. M., **13**, 148
Simpson, Alan, awarded Institute book prize, **13**, 455
"How Democratic Was Roger Williams?" **13**, 53-67
Puritanism in Old and New England, reviewed, **13**, 408-409
secretary of Institute Council, **15**, 417
Simpson, James, **2**, 320, **14**, 195*n*
Simpson, Lesley B., *Encomienda in New Spain*, reviewed, **8**, 131-133
reviews *The Florida of the Inca*, by de la Vega, **9**, 96-100
Sims, John, **6**, 576
Simsbury, Conn., **15**, 318*n*
Simson, John, **11**, 233, 249
Sin, Puritan concept of, **3**, 332-333
Singletary, Amos, **12**, 6*n*, 17*n*, **15**, 82 and *n*, 83*n*, 87*n*
Sinnickson, Thomas, **6**, 239-250
Sioto River, **3**, 409
Sioussat, St. George L., **3**, 63; reviews *The Philosophy of Thomas Jefferson*, by Koch, **1**, 318-320
Sioux, **9**, 200
Sipe, C. Hale, **4**, 429*n*
Sipthorp, Robert, **4**, 285*n*
Sirius, annual parallax of observations for, **13**, 508
Sisson, Jonathan, **13**, 511 and *n*
Sitgreaves, John, Judge of N. C., **10**, 92
Sitterson, J. Carlyle, *Sugar Country: The*

Sitterson, J. Carlyle (Cont.)
Cane Sugar Industry in the South, 1753-1950, reviewed, **11**, 150-151
Six Nations, **14**, 38, **15**, 45-46, 52
Sizer, Theodore, **12**, 190
ed., *The Autobiography of Colonel John Trumbull*, reviewed, **11**, 309-310; *The Works of Colonel John Trumbull*, reviewed, **8**, 144-145
Skene, John, **5**, 98, **8**, 511
Skiffe, Stephen, **6**, 73*n*
Skinner, Abraham, Lt., **13**, 383, 389
Skinner, Cortlandt, Att. Gen. of N. J., **6**, 371, **7**, 29, **14**, 180*n*
Skinner, Stephen, **6**, 368
Skipwith, Fulwar, Consul General in France, **7**, 12, 18 and *n*, 181
Skipwith, Grey, **4**, 404
Skipwith, Henry, Col., **5**, 390 and *n*, **11**, 381
Skipwith, Peyton, Sir, **4**, 404, **11**, 382
Skipwith, William, Sir, **6**, 429*n*
Skordac, Gust and Elisabeth Hartsook, *Land Office and Court Records of Colonial Md.*, reviewed, **4**, 388-389
Slander, Quakers deal with, **8**, 504
Slater, Samuel, **14**, 345
Slaughter, Frank G., *The Golden Isle*, reviewed, **5**, 455-459
Sangaree, reviewed, **6**, 345-348
Slaughter, Philip, **3**, 85, 98, 99
Slave insurrections, and British in Revolution, **2**, 316, 318-320
in Stono, S. C., **15**, 190
Slave narratives, memoirs of Isaac Jefferson, **8**, 561-582
William Grimes' discussed and quoted, **8**, 552-560
Slave trade, and Dulany, **7**, 261
arrangements for made in Williamsburg, **15**, 471 and *n*
in British W. Ind., **12**, 399-409; Gambia river, **5**, 344; Va., **2**, 306-312, 314
Royal African Co., **15**, 310
Slavery, and Constitution, **12**, 9
beginnings in Va., **4**, 183
Bland on, **10**, 36
contributes to disunion, **3**, 5, 7 and *n*
development in colonies discussed, **7**, 199-222
English courts on, **12**, 389
Hutcheson on, **11**, 244
north, **3**, 7*n*, **9**, 85-87
issue after Civil War, **10**, 412-413
papers on in Clements Library, **1**, 361; Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Von Closen's comments on, **10**, 223-224
Washington cited against, **7**, 56-57, 62 and *n*
Slaves, as artisans, **2**, 310-311
belief in occult happenings, **8**, 556-558
captured by British in Revolution, **8**, 571-572
characterized by Jefferson, **8**, 103
discipline and social regulation, **7**, 214-216
Dunmore and, **15**, 494-507
in Barbados, **12**, 405
in Ga. and Carolina, **14**, 219-222, 227-228, 232-237, 242, 244, 245, 247, 252, 254, 255-261, **15**, 240-241, 245, 246
in Jamaica, **12**, 404-406
in Ky., **15**, 207-208 and *n*
in Md., **5**, 575
in Va., at Cawsons, **3**, 283-291; bounty lands for, **3**, 502; compensation for requested, **12**, 105; cost of maintaining, **8**, 97; criminal trials, **11**, 19; hiring, **2**, 309-310; in lead mines, **15**, 500 and *n*; index to wealth in 1780's, **11**, 354, 356, 361, 362, 363-365, 368-383; living quarters and clothes, **8**, 98; emancipation advocated by Jefferson, **5**, 486-487, **12**, 534, 536, 539-540; number, **6**, 253 and *n*, **8**, 102; origin and types of, **2**, 306-307; price, **2**, 307*n*, **11**, 356; stealing by, **3**, 284, 286, 288, 289, 290
in W. Ind., **12**, 399-400, 401, 403
mistreatment affects personality, **8**, 554-560
names for, **3**, 291, **7**, 217
number imported, **2**, 307
oaths, validity of, **8**, 102
price of, **8**, 102
runaway from Kent Island, **5**, 345-346; in Fla., **15**, 190
supplied to Spanish colonies by British, **15**, 168
Sloane, Hans, Sir, and smallpox inoculation, **13**, 480, 481, 483*n*, 486 and *n*, 487
correspondence with Am. scientists, **3**, 220-221, 234, 248
Fellows of Royal Society proposed by, **3**, 225, 231, 232, 235, 236, 241
interest in Job Ben Solomon, **5**, 348
Sloane, William, *Children's Books in England and America in the 17th Century*, reviewed, **13**, 112-113
Sloane, William (18th cent.), **3**, 234
Sloper, William, **11**, 557*n*, **15**, 187
Slosson, Elvenia, comp., *Pioneers of Am. Gardening*, reviewed, **9**, 126-127
Sloughter, Henry, **4**, 326
Slye, Gerald, **7**, 96

Small, Jacob, **7**, 395
Small, William, **4**, 505-511, **11**, 238
Smallpox, among Dunmore's Negro troops, **15**, 504-505
in Continental Army, **3**, 122
on shipboard, **11**, 596
Smallpox and Inoculation Hospital, London, **13**, 476, 491
Smallpox inoculation, in Boston, Mass., **10**, 184-185; Eng. and America, **13**, 476-492; Va., **9**, 217, **12**, 560*n*
of Harvard students, 1776, **3**, 120
Smart, John, **4**, 185*n*
Smart, William, **4**, 185*n*
Smelser, Marshall, *The Campaign for the Sugar Islands, 1759*, reviewed, **12**, 659-662
"George Washington Declines the Part of El Libertador," **11**, 42-51
letters to editor, **9**, 287
reviews *The Navy in the War of William III, 1689-1697*, by Ehrman, **10**, 659-660; *The War of the Revolution*, by Ward, **10**, 451-454
trivia by, **8**, 246
Smibert, John, **6**, 565, **12**, 476
Smilie, John, **13**, 141
Smith, Capt., **13**, 514, 515
Smith, Councilor of Va., **3**, 510
Smith, Dr., **13**, 312
Smith, Provost, of College of Phila., **6**, 572
Smith, A. E., **1**, 110
Smith, Aaron, **5**, 88
Smith, Abbot Emerson, *Colonists in Bondage*, reviewed, **5**, 109-110
Smith, Adam, early lectures, **11**, 206-207
influenced by Hutcheson, **11**, 218, 219, 246
on Am. Revolution, **11**, 258, 259-260 and *n*; limitations of Scotland, **11**, 210; scientific inquiry, **6**, 58; women in America, **2**, 140
opposes social compact idea, **11**, 413
Smith, Alice E., and Greene, eds., *The Journal of Welcome Arnold Greene*, reviewed, **15**, 408-409
Smith, Anna Witherspoon, **8**, 4
Smith, Austin, Capt., **3**, 92*n*
Smith, Bradford, "Biographer's Creed," **10**, 190-195
Bradford of Plymouth, reviewed, **9**, 426-428
Captain John Smith, reviewed, **11**, 304-306
reviews *Gorges of Plymouth Port*, by Preston, **11**, 468-470
Smith, Catherine, **6**, 402, 411
Smith, Chard Powers, *Yankees and God*, reviewed, **12**, 494-497
Smith, Charles Page, *James Wilson*, reviewed, **14**, 99-100; letter to editor on, **14**, 304
reviews *Beaconlights of Western Culture*, ed. by Achorn, **10**, 497-498; *The Irony of Am. History*, **9**, 416-419; *The Philosophy of the Enlightenment*, by Cassirer, **9**, 253-256
Smith, Charlotte Watkins, *Carl Becker*, reviewed, **14**, 107-109
"Carl Becker: The Historian as a Literary Craftsman," **9**, 291-316
Smith, Cotton Mather, Rev., **5**, 469
Smith, DeCost, *Martyrs of the Oblong and Little Nine*, reviewed, **6**, 542-545
Smith, Dwight L., ed., *From Greene Ville to Fallen Timbers*, reviewed, **10**, 457-459
reviews *Joseph Brant: Mohawk*, by Chalmers and Monture, and *Tecumseh: Vision of Glory*, by Tucker, **13**, 586-588
Smith, E., *Compleat Housewife*, **14**, 19, 25
Smith, Ebenezer, **2**, 367
Smith, Francis, Capt., **6**, 429*n*
Smith, Francis, Col., **10**, 104*n*, 105 and *n*
Smith, Frederick, **3**, 385*n*
Smith, Goodwin, **8**, 52
Smith, Hale G., *Here They Once Stood*, reviewed, **8**, 605-606
Smith, Hannah Logan, **13**, 348*n*
Smith, Henry, *Collected Sermons* in early Va., **5**, 178
Smith, Henry Nash, reviews *Beginnings of Literary Culture in the Ohio Valley*, by Venable, **7**, 476-477; *Jesuit and Savage in New France*, by Kennedy, **8**, 130-131; *The Literature of the Am. People*, ed. by Quinn, **9**, 238-245; *The Popular Book*, by Hart, **8**, 427-429
Virgin Land, reviewed, **7**, 474-476
Smith, Horace W., **8**, 411
Smith, J. Allen, **8**, 63*n*, **12**, 25, **13**, 139, 148, 150
Smith, J. Eugene, *One Hundred Years of Hartford's Courant From Colonial Times through the Civil War*, reviewed, **7**, 491-493
Smith, J. J., **3**, 365
Smith, James Morton, *Freedom's Fetters*, reviewed, **13**, 573-576
reviews *The First Rapprochement: England and the U. S., 1795-1805*, by Perkins, **14**, 292-294
"The Sedition Law, Free Speech, and the Am. Political Process," **9**, 497-511

Smith, James Morton (Cont.)
trivia by, **11**, 635-636
Smith, Joe Allen, **8**, 81
Smith, John, Capt., and Ellffryth, **1**, 273; Indian policy, **1**, 69
commission to George Thorpe, 1620, **5**, 179
describes Christmas meal with Indians, **1**, 179
History and Beverley, **1**, 54
lists Indians words, **4**, 183
on Church of England in Va., **14**, 341*n*; conditions in Va., **6**, 37; goods to bring to Va., **5**, 183*n*; lotteries for Va., **5**, 187; need for government, **6**, 29; origin of Va. Company, **6**, 403, 405; religion and early Va., **5**, 495-496, 502, 503, 515, 518-519
reads Hutcheson, **11**, 221
Stowe on, **6**, 405-406
travels in Turkey and Russia, **14**, 358-369
Smith, John, Major, report on frontier Indians, **3**, 399, 401-410
Smith, John, of Phila., **11**, 389
Smith, John, of Prov., R. I., **3**, 319
Smith, John, printer in Dublin, **11**, 238
Smith, John, son-in-law of James Logan, **13**, 348*n*
Smith, John Blair, Rev., **2**, 372-373, **3**, 315, **5**, 59, 72, **8**, 7-8
Smith, Jonathan, **5**, 77-94
Smith, Joseph, **10**, 58
Smith, Joseph Henry, *Appeals to the Privy Council from the Am. Plantations*, reviewed, **7**, 650-652
Smith, Josiah, **7**, 427, **10**, 602
Smith, Judith Culverwell, **14**, 322
Smith, Kingsbury, **7**, 524-525
Smith, Lacey Baldwin, reviews *Lord Chatham: Pitt and the Seven Years' War*, by Sherrard, **13**, 588-590
Smith, Lawrence, Col., **3**, 503
Smith, Margaret Spear, Mrs., **10**, 233 and *n*
Smith, Marion Jaques, *A History of Me.*, reviewed, **7**, 335-336
Smith, Matthew, **3**, 467, 480, 482, 483
Smith, Melancthon, **3**, 25, **12**, 11, 25, 28, 33, 40
Smith, Meriwether, **12**, 109*n*
Smith, Moses, **9**, 51
Smith, Nathaniel, **2**, 283, **6**, 101 and *n*
Smith, O'Brien, **1**, 394 and *n*
Smith, Patt, **4**, 494
Smith, Paul, **11**, 590
Smith, Richard, of Md., **14**, 425
Smith, Richard, of R. I., **13**, 69
Smith, Richard, of Spotswood's expedition, **2**, 68
Smith, Richard, of Va., 1651, **4**, 187*n*
Smith, Richard S., **6**, 242
Smith, Robert, **13**, 195*n*
Smith, Samuel, Gen., **7**, 81, **8**, 205-213, **12**, 605
Smith, Samuel, of N. J. Council, **6**, 368
Smith, Samuel Stanhope, **2**, 365, 368, 371-372, 393, **8**, 4, **10**, 609, 618
Smith, T. V., reviews *Gentlemen Freeholders*, by Sydnor, **10**, 141-142; *James Madison*, by Brant, **5**, 400-409, letter to editor on, **6**, 162; *The Wall of Separation Between Church and State*, by Moehlman, **9**, 94-96, letter to editor on, **9**, 287
Smith, Thomas, **2**, 37
Smith, Thomas, Sir, **5**, 521, **6**, 24-26, 32, 34, 401-402, 404, 409, 415, **14**, 322-323, 335
Smith, Thomas Loughton, **10**, 629
Smith, W. R., **3**, 105
Smith, W. S., **11**, 45
Smith, Warren Hunting, *Originals Abroad*, reviewed, **10**, 148-149
Smith, William, Adams' son-in-law, **12**, 416*n*
Smith, William, apothecary in Phila., **6**, 573
Smith, William, Capt., **9**, 51
Smith, William, Chief Justice of N. C., **8**, 536
Smith, William, Jr., lawyer of N. Y., **13**, 157, 473, **14**, 184, **15**, 336, 338-339, 344-346, 349-351, 352-353, 355, 356
Smith, William, leading Am. poet, **4**, 344
Smith, William, of S. C., **15**, 431
Smith, William, Rev., and college of Phila., **10**, 597, **11**, 203, 215, 238
on Am. episcopate, **10**, 604, 605; Am. past and future, **11**, 535; College of N. J., **6**, 42; Germans, **14**, 540-541; population of Pa., **3**, 462
secretary, Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 50
tribute to Franklin, **14**, 559
Smith, William, Sr., lawyer of N. Y., **13**, 158, 160, 162-167, **15**, 336-337
Smith, William Drewett, **3**, 172
Smith, William L., **12**, 229, 259
Smith, William S., **12**, 211*n*
Smith, William Stephens, Col., **10**, 202, **12**, 328*n*
Smith, William Stephens, Mrs., **12**, 328*n*
Smith, Wilson, "William Paley's Theological Utilitarianism in America," **11**, 402-424

Smith family papers, in University of Va. Library, **3**, 380
Smithsonian Institution, **3**, 61
Smock, Barnard, Capt., **13**, 383, 389
Smollett, Tobias, **1**, 230-231, **14**, 126-130, 136, 137, 146-147, 150, 516
Smuggling, anecdote concerning, **9**, 543
British in Spanish colonies, **15**, 168
in British W. Ind., **1**, 164, **12**, 404, 408-409
in New Netherlands, **11**, 543-544; N. Y., **7**, 101; Phila. area, **5**, 213-216; Va., **1**, 171
of pine timber in Me. and N. H., **15**, 512-514
prosecuted in Mass., **15**, 517-518
suppression by naval officers in colonies, **5**, 204
under embargo, **1**, 177
Smyth, Albert Henry, **15**, 215, 216, 219*n*
Smyth, Frederick, **6**, 368, 371, 374, 375
Smythe, Thomas, **13**, 191, 195, 198
Snednall, Margaret, **13**, 187, 189-190
Snelson, John, **15**, 479
Snodgrass, John, Rev., **11**, 285 and *n*
Snow, Edward Rowe, *Great Gales and Dire Disasters Off Our Shores*, reviewed, **10**, 322-323
Snowden, Richard, **7**, 261
Snuff, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Snyder, Charles, **4**, 441
Soap, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Social classes, *See* Class distinctions
Social compact, Paley on, **11**, 413-414
Social life, in 18th-cent. Va., **9**, 82-85
in U. S., British view of, **6**, 269-275
in Washington, D. C., **8**, 78-83, 86-87
of British ambassador in Phila., 1796-1800, **11**, 599-611, 629
pre-revolutionary celebrations, **11**, 52-77
Society for Constitutional Information, **8**, 337, 338, 340-341
Society for the Diffusion of Political Knowledge, **13**, 330
Society for Establishing Useful Manufactures, **12**, 226*n*
Society for Political Inquiries, **13**, 520
Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, **2**, 16, 343-347, **3**, 488
Society for the Promotion of Arts, Agriculture, and Economy, N. Y., **10**, 562
Society for Propagating of Christian Knowledge among Germans, established, **14**, 541
Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, and Am. episcopate, **11**, 427, 431; Hollis, **7**, 434-436; libraries, **1**, 219, **10**, 598; Rev. Mr. Marsden, **11**, 580, 581, 582, 589, 590
founding of, **2**, 29
gift to Harvard College library, **3**, 488
Mayhew and, **7**, 536-538
Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in New England, **1**, 81
Society of Cincinnati, *See* Cincinnati
Society of Friends, *See* Quakers
Socinianism, in Phila., **10**, 427 and *n*
Sofar, John, **11**, 37
Solander, Daniel C., **3**, 247, 256, 257, 259, 260, 262, 265, 266
Solomon, Job Ben, **5**, 342-350
Solon, **12**, 297 and *n*
Soltow, James H., "The Role of Williamsburg in the Va. Economy, 1750-1775," **15**, 467-482
Somers, George, Sir, **6**, 409
Somers, John, Sir, **11**, 240, **14**, 370, 372, 378-393, 399, 402
Somerset, Duchess of, *See* Percy, Elizabeth
Somerset, H. V. F., *A Note-Book of Edmund Burke*, reviewed, **15**, 552-554
Somerset county court, N. J., **4**, 202*n*, **7**, 31*n*, 32-33, 36 and *n*-37
Sommersett trial, in London, **12**, 289
Somersville, Thomas, **11**, 269
Sonderegger, Richard, letter to editor, **15**, 410-412
Songs, as patriot propaganda, 1765-1776, **11**, 78-88
British army at Yorktown, **7**, 593-595
Hamilton's favorite, **12**, 298-307
of N. C. Regulators, **4**, 470-485
of 1776, **6**, 110
Pilgrims satirized, **7**, 592-593
Sons of Liberty, in Albany, **4**, 486-498; Boston, on Townshend Acts, **6**, 612; Dorchester, Mass., **11**, 79 and *n*; N. Y., **10**, 563, 577; N. Y. C., **13**, 325, 377*n*; Norfolk, Va., oppose Stamp Act, **10**, 53
intercolonial cooperation under, **3**, 9
praised in British prints, **10**, 522
songs for, **11**, 82, 83
toasts and celebrations by, **11**, 54, 55*nn*, 56, 57, 59, 60, 66, 67, 68
Sons of St. Patrick, **11**, 57, 66
Sophocles, **8**, 490
Sorokin, Pitirim A., *Pattern of the Past*, note on, **7**, 345
Sosin, Jack M., "Louisburg and the Peace of Aix-la-Chapelle, 1748," **14**, 516-535
reviews *Ill-Starred General: Braddock of the Coldstream Guards*, by McCardell, **15**, 530-532
Soumain, Lt., of 4th N. Y. company, **4**, 129*n*

Source materials, inexpensive reviewed, **15**, 95-110
South (U. S.), history neglected, **3**, 370-371
Jefferson's reputation in, **3**, 124
legend of Old South, Wirt and, **14**, 493
Scottish influence on, **11**, 175
South America, British-Am. schemes in, **12**, 623
independence, Jefferson on, **6**, 633
Rede on literature in, **4**, 342, 343
sex ratio in, **2**, 131
South Carolina (colony), records reviewed, **14**, 268-271
cultural beginnings in, **10**, 601-603
declares independence, **2**, 238
description of, mid-18th-cent., **6**, 641
land banks in, **10**, 170
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 19-20 and *n*, 26, 27
libraries sent to by Church, **2**, 340
lotteries regulated in, **5**, 195
mineral springs of, **3**, 179*n*
paper money in, **10**, 161 and *n*, 165 and *n*, 173*n*, 178
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 114, 120, 128
Randolph's plan for government of, **14**, 498
slaves escape to Fla., **15**, 190
slave trade in, **2**, 306
Stamp Act resolutions, **5**, 324
toasts, pre-revolutionary, **11**, 69
troops with Braddock, **4**, 127, 128, 129
South Carolina (state), and French expedition against Fla., **9**, 487-489
climate of, **3**, 358
criticized for Indian policy, **9**, 209
electoral votes in 1800, **12**, 643-644 and *n*
naval flag of Revolution, **11**, 343, 347
Negroes and Indians in Revolution, **2**, 316-320
opposes Vt.'s admission to Union, **9**, 180
political parties in 1808, **12**, 646-647
Revolution on frontier, **10**, 83-84, 86
schools in, **2**, 391-394
supports assumption, **12**, 234-235, 237
See also Carolinas
South Carolina and Am. General Gazette, trivia from, **10**, 447-448
South Carolina Company, theatre company, **9**, 18, 20-23
South Carolian Gazette, adv. toothache remedy, **7**, 457
literary contents of, **10**, 628-629
on revivalism, **1**, 345, 347; toasts of times, **11**, 53
trivia from, **10**, 239
South Carolina Society, **3**, 494
South Sea Company, **15**, 168, 170, 183, 188-190
Southack, Cyprian, **4**, 325
Southall, James, **11**, 362, 382
Southall, James P. C., letter to editor, **9**, 587-588
Southampton, Earl of, *See* Wriothesley, Henry, 3rd Earl
Southern Literary Messenger, Campbell's publications in, **3**, 83 and *n*, 94 and *n*, 98, 114
historical contributions to, **3**, 86*n*
Jefferson letter in, **3**, 92
Southey, Robert, **6**, 187
Southgate, M., Va. merchant, **1**, 169
Southwark Theatre, Phila., Pa., **4**, 472
Southwell, Edward, **4**, 319
Southwell, Robert, Sir, **4**, 36, 317, **15**, 301
Southwest Territory, population and sex ratio, **2**, 128
Southwest U. S., collections in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
Southwick, Albert B., "The Molasses Act—Source of Precedents," **8**, 389-405
Southwick, Robert, **11**, 30
Southwick, Solomon, **3**, 158*n*
Sower, Christopher, "Lottery of the Pious," **5**, 189
contest with Franklin, **14**, 537-538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 551, 555
Sower, Christopher, Jr., **14**, 537-538, 551
Sowerby, E., Millicent, ed., *The Catalogue of the Library of Thomas Jefferson*, reviewed, **11**, 637-641
Spaight, R. D., **8**, 59*n*
Spain, aids colonies in Revolution, **1**, 397; Madison on, **3**, 585-586
develops convoy system, **3**, 183
Federalists and, 1808, **12**, 649
foments secession in western U. S., **9**, 513
Indian policy, **1**, 66, 67
interests in Fla., **15**, 168-190
legal precedents on right to counsel, **11**, 3*n*
relations with Gt. Brit., **6**, 215-216, 222-225, **15**, 168-190, 310 and *n*
trade with U. S. 1799, **13**, 177-179, 180
war with favored by Hamilton, **12**, 274; sought by Federalist, **12**, 617*n*
Spangenberg, Augustus Gottlieb, Bishop, **14**, 547
Spangenberg, Joseph, **3**, 160
Spanish navy, **3**, 185, **13**, 9*n*
Sparkes, William, Major, **4**, 126 and *n*
Sparks, Jared, and Campbell, **3**, 83*n*, 86;

Sparks, Jared (Cont.)
Dawson, **13**, 326, 327*n*; Delphian Club, **8**, 240
contribution to Am. historiography, **3**, 89*n*
dates Franklin mss., **15**, 215, 216
Mss. in Harvard library, **3**, 495
visited by Draper, **3**, 95
Sparrowe, John, **2**, 37
Spaw Plantation, Mount Holly, N. J., **3**, 174
Specie, imported to Williamsburg, **15**, 478-479
18th-cent. definition, **10**, 158*n*
Spectator, and Madison, **2**, 197
essays influence Byrd II, **4**, 32
influence in Scot., **11**, 235
reception in colonies and Edinburgh, **11**, 209
Speculation, in confiscated property, **4**, 465-468
in early U. S., **12**, 234-235, 246-247, 258-259, 427
in veterans' certificates, **9**, 44-50
Speece, Conrad, **2**, 373-374
Speedwell, ship, **5**, 215-216
Speght, Rachel, **8**, 373
Speirs, Alexander, & Company, **11**, 191-192
Spelman, Henry, Sir, **15**, 62, 67
Spencer, Col., lawyer of N. C., **8**, 525
Spencer, Gen., and Thomas Hickey, **3**, 40
Spencer, Charles, Earl of Sunderland, **13**, 483 and *n*
Spencer, Eleanor P., *The Architecture of Baltimore*, reviewed, **11**, 142
Spencer, George, **15**, 348
Spencer, Nicholas, Col., **2**, 174, 175, **4**, 322, 326, 327, **13**, 362
Spencer, Samuel, **12**, 26
Spencer family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Spendelow, Charles, Lt., **4**, 136
Spener, Philip Jakob, **1**, 333
Spenser, Edmund, **3**, 323-324, **14**, 316
Spering, Lt. of 4th N. Y. company, **4**, 129*n*
Spies in American Revolution, **4**, 204, **8**, 193-194
Spiller, Robert E., ed., *Literary History of the U. S.*, reviewed, **6**, 290-294
Spirit of the Times, The, Phila. journal, **2**, 249
Spirit Spring, Pa., **4**, 414, 415
Spirits, distillation prohibited in Mass., **4**, 16
imported to Va., **1**, 165
Spofferth, Samuel, **4**, 330
Spoils system, in Jefferson's administration, **7**, 65-68, 74-80
Spooner, Walter, **6**, 611
Spotswood, Col., of Indiana, **3**, 96, 97
Spotswood, Alexander, Gov. of Va., and Blair, **2**, 48, **4**, 72; Hugh Jones, **7**, 107, 108, 115; land laws, **3**, 507-510, **6**, 422
burial place of, **3**, 98-99 and *n*
drinking toasts described, **2**, 358
entertainment in honor of George I, **5**, 360
exploring party of, **3**, 92 and *nn*, 100
land speculations of, **3**, 511
letters in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 327
on Va. councillors, **3**, 510
papers of, **3**, 88 and *n*, 91
portrait of, **3**, 107
property in Va. listed, **11**, 355*n*, 364, 382
publications concerning, **3**, 98
Spotswood, John R., **3**, 88*n*
Spotswood, Norborne B., Dr., **3**, 97
Spotswood (Spottiswoodes) family, genealogy of, **3**, 110-111, 114
Sprague, John, **5**, 82
Sprague, Richard, **7**, 105 and *n*
Sprengel, Matthias, on flag, **11**, 352; ill. between 352 and 353
Sprengell, Conrad, **13**, 489
Spriggs, Joshua, **9**, 70
Spriner, John, **2**, 372, 392
Springfield, Mass., **5**, 87
Springs, resorts in Va., **8**, 99
See also specific names of and Baths
Spruill, Julia Cherry, reviews *The Road to Salem*, by Fries, **1**, 417-421
Spurstow, Samuel, **2**, 37
Squashes, grown in Ga., **15**, 239
Squib, Arthur, **2**, 37
Squibb, Robert, **3**, 357-359
Stach, composed hymns for Moravians, **8**, 220
Stacy, Mahlon, **8**, 501
Stacy, Robert, **8**, 504, 511
Stael, Anne Louise Germaine, Mme. de, **7**, 230*n*, **8**, 72, 104, **14**, 210*n*
Stafford, Dorothy, Lady, **6**, 405, 410-411
Stafford, Edward, **6**, 220
Stafford, Richard, **4**, 330*n*
Stafford county, Va., **4**, 178*n*
Stafford Springs, Conn., **3**, 152-158
Stage coaches, Boston to Newton and Stafford Springs, Mass., **3**, 156 and *n*
in Va., **3**, 551 and *n*
Phila. to Yellow Springs, Pa., **3**, 165
Stagg, Charles, **5**, 360-368, 371-372
Stagg, Mary, **5**, 360, 367, 369-371
Stahl, Jasper Jacob, *History of Old Broad Bay and Waldoboro*, reviewed, **13**, 432-434

Stahlman, William D., "Astrology in Colonial America: An Extended Query," **13**, 551-563
Stamati, Constantine, **9**, 484
Stamford, Earl of, *See*, Grey, Thomas, 2nd Earl
Stamford, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 316, 322
Stamitz, Johann, **8**, 223
Stamp Act, and Mayhew, **7**, 540
background and preparation of, **10**, 543-559, **11**, 157-160, 512-513
charged against Marquess of Bute, **10**, 538-539
colonies consider alternatives to, **7**, 365-369; reaction to, **5**, 313-327, 331-335
curbs freedom of press, **9**, 507
customs administration and, **5**, 205
effect on courts and lawyers, **15**, 353-354
opposed in colonies, **7**, 371, 374-375, **10**, 558-559; N. Y. City, **10**, 561-570; Scot., **11**, 256, 261; Va., **10**, 50-53; throughout empire, **11**, 61
postponement by Grenville discussed, **7**, 353-392; letter to editor on, **7**, 667
repeal celebrations, **11**, 55, 59, 67; urged by British merchants, **13**, 26, 27*n*; urged by Bristol, Eng., **15**, 16; urged by Glasgow merchants, **11**, 263-264
resistance and British press, **1**, 215
riots in Albany, **4**, 486-498; N. Y. City, **10**, 560-578; R. I., **12**, 378
satirical prints on in England, **10**, 517-520, 538-542; ills. between 540 and 541
songs on opposition to, **11**, 82
speeches in parliament on, **5**, 336-340
Stamp Act Congress, Colden's opinion of, **10**, 567-568
denies parliamentary right to tax, **5**, 324-325 and *n*, 327, **6**, 163-164, 167, 169, 352
intercolonial cooperation under, **3**, 9
parliament on, **7**, 373*n*
Stamp tax, advocated for colonies in 1751, **8**, 549-550
Standfast, Richard, **14**, 16
Stanford, William, Sir, **5**, 182
Stanhope, C., **3**, 242
Stanhope, Philip D., Lord Chesterfield, and Ga., **15**, 185
known to Macaulay, **6**, 181
Mercy Warren on, **10**, 391, 394 and *n*
on British foreign policy, **1**, 145; history, **15**, 56, 185; war of Austrian Succession, **14**, 520-521, 523, 526-527, 530-532
son inoculated, **13**, 485*n*
toasted in colonies, **11**, 60
Stanhope, William, 1st Earl of Harrington, **14**, 518-527, 534
Stanley, Charles John, **7**, 46, 50
Stanley, Edward, *The Rock Cried Out*, reviewed, **6**, 711-713
Thomas Forty, reviewed, **5**, 455-459
Stanley, Hans, **5**, 340-341
Stanlis, Peter J., *Edmund Burke and the Natural Law*, reviewed, **15**, 552-554
Stansbury, Joseph, **3**, 178, **11**, 85
Stanyan, Temple, **5**, 35, 36*n*
Stapleton, William, Sir, **4**, 323, 328
Star, The, Raleigh, N. C., trivia from, **7**, 118-119
Starika, Beverly, and others, "Johann Martin Bolzius Answers a Questionnaire on Carolina and Ga., Parts I and II," **14**, 218-261, **15**, 228-252
Stark, John, Gen., **5**, 8
Starkey, Lawrence, **14**, 427
Starkey, Marion L., *The Devil in Mass.*, reviewed, **7**, 291-292
A Little Rebellion, reviewed, **12**, 657-659
reviews *Cotton Mather on Witchcraft*, **7**, 616-618
Starkweather, C. R., **3**, 104
Starnes, DeWitt T., and Gertrude E. Noyes, *The English Dictionary from Cawdrey to Johnson*, reviewed, **3**, 597-599
Starow, Semion, reviews *George Washington i Borba za Nezavisimost Ameriki*, **11**, 481-484
Stassen, Harold, **3**, 35*n*
State constitutions, surveyed in Germany, **1**, 219
State Gazette of N. C., trivia from, **6**, 288
State legislatures, restrictions on, Anti-Federalists on, **12**, 30-32, 36
State sovereignty, Madison's views on, **3**, 569-587
State rights, and *Federalist*, **1**, 100-101 and *nn*, **8**, 50, 51*n*
and ratification of Constitution, **3**, 24-27
Dawson promotes, **13**, 323
Va. and Ky. Resolutions and doctrine of, **5**, 145-176
Staunton, Va., **12**, 649
Staverly, Thomas, **7**, 413*n*, 428
Steadman, John, **4**, 494
Stealing, by slaves, **3**, 284, 286, 288, 289, 290
Steamboats, iron-clad, **13**, 87, 89 and *n*
Steam engine, invention of, **13**, 29, 36-39
Stearn, E. Wagner, reviews *Ranks of Death*, by Ashburn, **4**, 531-533
and Stearn, A. E., *Effect of Smallpox on*

Stearn, E. Wagner (Cont.)
the Destiny of the Amerindian, reviewed, **3**, 454-456
Stearns, Raymond Phineas, "Colonial Fellows of the Royal Society of London, 1661-1788," **3**, 208-268, 457
ed., *Pageant of Europe*, reviewed, **5**, 304-305
elected to Council of Institute, **4**, 403
reviews *The Concern for Social Justice in the Puritan Revolution*, by Schenk, **7**, 136-138; *The Cultural Revolution of the 17th Century*, by Bethell, **9**, 556-558; *The Growth of Scientific Ideas*, by Wightman, **9**, 111-112; *Middle-Class Democracy and the Revolution in Mass.*, by Brown, **14**, 100-103; *Preaching in the First Half Century of New England History*, by Levy, **4**, 89-92; *Puritanism and Liberty*, ed. by Woodhouse, **8**, 455; *Seedtime of the Republic*, by Rossiter, **11**, 111-115; *The 17th Century*, by Jones and others, **9**, 251-253; *Sir Walter Raleigh*, by Strathmann, **9**, 112-114; *Valiant Pilgrim*, by Brittain, **8**, 277-278
The Strenuous Puritan: Hugh Peter, 1598-1660, reviewed, **13**, 401-408
trivia by, **15**, 253-254
Stede, Edwin, **4**, 322, 329*n*, **12**, 408
Steel, Mr., of Albany, **4**, 493
Steel, imported to Va., **1**, 165
Steel Case of 1952, **10**, 353, 376-377
Steele, John, Comptroller of U. S., **7**, 90
Steele, Joshua, **7**, 435
Steele, Richard, **11**, 235, 427
Steigherthal, Johann Georg, **3**, 232, **13**, 483*n*, 486, 487
Stephen, Adam, **3**, 77 and *n*
Stephen, James, *War in Disguise*, **13**, 181, 182-183
Stephen, Leslie, *History of English Thought in the 18th Century*, note on, **7**, 662
Stephens, Capt., of Va. Rangers, **4**, 131
Stephens, John Calhoun, Jr., ed., *Ga. and Two other Occasional Poems on the Founding of the Colony, 1736*, note on, **7**, 666
Stephens, Philip, **13**, 18
Stephens, Samuel, **13**, 368
Stephens, Stephen D., letter to editor, **14**, 120
The Mavericks, Am. Engravers, reviewed, **8**, 304-306
Stephens, Thomas, **11**, 561, 563
Stephenson, George M., *The Puritan Heritage*, reviewed, **9**, 468-469
Stephenson, Mary, trivia by, **7**, 454-455
Stephenson, Wendell Holmes, edits history of South, **4**, 405
reviews *Am. Heritage*, Vol. VI, ed. by Catton, **13**, 261-265; *The Burr Conspiracy*, by Abernethy, **12**, 153-155
Sterility, mineral waters used for, **3**, 159
Sterling, David L., ed., "Am. Prisoners of War in N. Y.: A Report by Elias Boudinot," **13**, 376-393
Stert, Arthur, **15**, 170
Stetson, Sarah Pattee, "Am. Garden Books, Transplanted and Native, before 1807," **3**, 343-369
Steuart, Charles, **15**, 471*n*, 476*n*
Steuart, George H., Gen., **7**, 399, 401-402
Steuart, Richard Sprigg, Dr., **7**, 400
Steuart, William, Col., **7**, 396, 401, 402
Steuben, Frederick William, Baron von, **5**, 379, **9**, 38, 55, **10**, 244, **12**, 334
Stevens, Arent, **6**, 603
Stevens, Edward, Dr., **4**, 212, **9**, 147 and *n*, 148, **12**, 195, 624*n*
Stevens, Edward, Gen., **9**, 216 and *n*
Stevens, Henry, *Recollections of James Lenox and the Formation of His Library*, reviewed, **9**, 460-461
Stevens, J., **14**, opp. 130
Stevens, James G., Dr., **12**, 195
Stevens, John, **6**, 368
Stevens, S. K., ed., *The Papers of Henry Bouquet*, Vol. 2, reviewed, **9**, 438-440
Stevens, Thomas, **9**, 147
Stevens, Wayne E., reviews *Diplomacy and Indian Gifts*, by Jacobs, **8**, 137-138; *Kaskaskia Under the French Regime*, by Belting, **6**, 696-697
Stevenson, Mr., schoolmaster in Phila., **10**, 592
Stevenson, Andrew, **10**, 371 and *n*
Stevenson, Augusta, **9**, 401
Stevenson, James, **14**, 35-36, 40, 41, 42, 43
Stevenson, John, **4**, 486, **11**, 232, 233, 236
Stevenson, Kenyon, **4**, 445
Stevins, John, **5**, 191
Steward, Davenport, *No Time for Fear*, reviewed, **8**, 312-314
They Had a Glory, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Stewart, Capt., of Va. company, **4**, 131
Stewart, Charles, **2**, 283, **5**, 211
Stewart, John, **7**, 250 and *n*
Stewart, Lazarus, **3**, 467, 469
Stewart, Paul R., **4**, 417*n*
Stewart, Randall, "Puritan Literature and the Flowering of New England," **3**, 319-342

Stewart, William M. (?), "American Roast Beef: A Song," **10**, 112-113
Stile, John, **6**, 226-228
Stiles, Ezra, Dr., and Glasgow diploma, **11**, 229*n*; Hazard, **12**, 71; Marchant, **12**, 382, 391, 392
correspondent of Ebeling, **3**, 490
Hebraist, **10**, 619
observes transit of Venus, **13**, 507
on Colden's theory of gravitation, **13**, 461; Great Awakening, **11**, 567; Stamp Act repeal, **11**, 59*n*; U. S. flag, **11**, 345; use of English language, **1**, 230
papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 398
poor correspondent, **9**, 543
praises Cincinnati, **5**, 19
sent Am. history by German, **1**, 218
uses Paley in classes, **11**, 405
Stiles, Henry Reed, **13**, 333, 334
Stillman, Rev. Mr., delegate to Mass. convention, **15**, 79*n*
Stilwell, Lewis D., reviews *Vt. in Quandary*, by Williamson, **6**, 707-709
Stimson, Dorothy, *Scientists and Amateurs*, reviewed, **6**, 526-528
Stinson, Alexander, **3**, 512
Stirk, George, **2**, 39
Stirling, Lord, *See* Alexander, William, Lord Stirling
Stirling, James, **3**, 233
Stith, Susanna, **6**, 567
Stith, William, **1**, 215, **10**, 601, **11**, 52-53
Stobo, Robert, Capt., **10**, 44
Stock, Leo F., and Donnan, eds., *An Historian's World*, reviewed, **14**, 109-112
Stockton, Richard, **6**, 242, 270 and *n*, 368, **7**, 27, 34, 35, **8**, 406, **12**, 313*n*
Stoddard, Amos, Major, **13**, 312
Stoddard, John, **15**, 45
Stoics, and Scottish thought, **11**, 231-233
Stokes, Anson Phelps, reviews *Roger Williams*, by Miller, **11**, 297-299
Stokes, William E., Jr., *Papers of Randolph of Roanoke*, reviewed, **8**, 287-289
reviews *The Old Dominion and Napoleon Bonaparte*, by Shulim, **9**, 454-456; *Randolph of Roanoke*, by Kirk, **9**, 117-119; *Travels in America*, by Montulé, **8**, 452-453
Stone, John Hurford, **8**, 334
Stone, William, Gov. of Md., **11**, 603
Stoney, Samuel Gaillard, reviews *Letter Book of Mary Stead Pinckney*, ed. by McCombs, **3**, 613-616
Stonington, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 320, 329-330, 333
Stony Point, N. Y., **13**, 327*n*
Storehouses, useless in Ga., **15**, 250
Storekeepers, in Mass., **9**, 159
Storer, Anthony, **9**, 319
seed in Phila., **3**, 362-366
Stores, of Scotch tobacco factors in Chesapeake, **11**, 194-195 and *n*, 198
Storm, Colton, reviews *Letters on the Am. Revolution in the Library at "Kærolfred."* Vol. 2, ed. by Kirkland, **10**, 638-639
The Voice of the Old Frontier, by Vail, **7**, 514-516
and Howard H. Peckham, "The Clements Library," **1**, 353-362
Stormont, Lord, *See* Murray, David
Story, Joseph, Justice of Supreme Court, July fourth orator, **2**, 266*n*
on common law in Am., **11**, 12; Marshall and court, **10**, 359 and *n*, 362*n*, 363*nn*, 367, 373*n*, 377
Stoudt, John J., *Pa. Folk-Art*, reviewed, **7**, 158
Stoughton, William, **4**, 325, **10**, 3, 8
Stoughton, Mass., **4**, 7
Stourzh, Gerald, awarded Institute prize, **12**, 510
Benjamin Franklin and Am. Foreign Policy, reviewed, **12**, 145-150
historical techniques of, **12**, 459
letter to editor, **13**, 453-454
Stover, Herbert E., *Men in Buckskin*, reviewed, **8**, 163-164; letter to editor on, **8**, 477-478
Song of the Susquehanna, reviewed, **6**, 711-713
Stowe, John, **6**, 405-406
Stowe manuscripts, in Huntington Library, **1**, 204
Strachey, William, publishes *Lawes Divine*, **6**, 31
on Bacon and Va., **6**, 407; conversion of heathen, **5**, 494, 512, 517; Indian policy, **1**, 65, 67, 68; Va., 1609-1610, **6**, 29
Strahan, William, **3**, 180
and Hollis, **7**, 412 and *n*, 413, 427, 428, 435, 439, 440 and *n*, 441
book agent for Franklin, **1**, 228
friend of William Franklin, **6**, 362, 363
Strait, Henry, **9**, 87
Stratford, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 320 and *n*, 324*n*
Strathmann, Ernest A., *Sir Walter Ralegh*, reviewed, **9**, 112-114
Streeter, Thomas W., letter to editor, **7**, 349
Streit, Clarence, **3**, 8, 14, 23, 33
Striker, Laura Polanyi, trans. and ed., *The Life of John Smith*, by Wharton, reviewed, **15**, 133-134

Strong, Caleb, **9**, 50, **12**, 259
Strong, Cyprian, Dr., **10**, 618
Strother, French, **8**, 8
Struik, Dirk J., reviews *French Inventions of the 18th Century*, by McCloy, **10**, 494-497
Yankee Science in the Making, reviewed, **6**, 335-336
Strunsky, Simeon, *Two Came to Town*, reviewed, **5**, 452-455
Stryker, Lloyd Paul, *For the Defense*, reviewed, **5**, 127-128
Stryker, William S., **8**, 411
Stuart, Alexander, **3**, 236
Stuart, Archibald, **12**, 570
Stuart, David, **1**, 237*n*, **11**, 364*n*
Stuart, Gilbert, and Harding, **8**, 34-35; Washington, **8**, 92-93
comes to U. S., **12**, 195
contributes to Am. fine arts, **10**, 618
portrait by in APS, **3**, 66
portraits of John Adams, **7**, opp. 224; Sir Robert and Lady Liston, **11**, 630 and *n*, ill., **11**, opp. 612; Madison, **8**, 30-32, 36, 39, 41-43, ills. between 32 and 33
Stuart, Graham H., *Department of State*, reviewed, **7**, 322-323
Stuart, Henry Petty, Lord, **11**, 600, 603, 617, 619, 623, 624, 629
Stuart, John, British Indian supt. in southern district, **2**, 315-320
Stuart, John, Col., **3**, 75, 88, 91
Stuart, John, 3rd Earl of Bute, and conduct of Seven Years War, **9**, 322-325, 328, 329; Franklin, **6**, 362; George III, **6**, 383, 386
attacked in British prints, **10**, 512 and *n*, 514 and *n*-515 and *n*, 517, 519, 522, 527, 538-539, 540, 541
cartoon on, **6**, between 186 and 187
resignation as prime minister, **4**, 471
Stuart, Louisa, Lady, **6**, 175
Stuart kings, attacked by Macaulay, **6**, 186-187
treason trials misused by, **9**, 522-525
See also specific kings
Stukely, Lewis, Sir, **9**, 535-538
Sturdivant, F., **3**, 284
Sturgeon, in early Va., **1**, 180
Stuyvesant, Peter, **11**, 539, 544, 545, 547-550
Suarez, F., **4**, 285*n*
Suetonius, **4**, 285*n*
Suffield, Lord, *See* Harbord, Harbord, 1st Lord
Suffolk, Lord, Secy. of State for Southern Department, **13**, 5
Suffolk county, Mass., **6**, 80-81
Suffrage, in Mass., Conn., and N. H. (1780-1860), **14**, 560-592; Del., **4**, 198-199; Md., **4**, 450-452, 465; Va., after Revolution, 98*n*, 108*n*, 111
opposition to Jefferson's plan for universal, **5**, 487
Sugar, imported to Va., **1**, 165, **2**, 304, 305, **3**, 197
price of, **3**, 287, **8**, 390
riots over, in Beverly, Mass., **4**, 21
scarce in Va. and Md., **3**, 197
Sugar Act, colonial reaction to, **5**, 313, 315, 316-319, **6**, 164, 165, 167, 168, 169, 353-355
passage in 1764, **7**, 354
problems of administration, **5**, 204
Sugar economy, in Barbados and Leeward Islands, **12**, 399
Sugar plantations, British W. Ind., Molasses Act and, **8**, 389-405
Sugar trade, in British W. Ind., **4**, 329
Sullivan, Florence, **14**, 59
Sullivan, Francis, **15**, 62
Sullivan, James, **12**, 93
Sullivan, John, Gen., **5**, 22, 23, **12**, 242, **13**, 24
Sullivan, Laurence, **13**, 505-506
Sullivan, William, **2**, 267, **12**, 188
Sully, Matthew, **9**, 13 and *n*
Sully, Thomas, **3**, 66, **6**, opp. 569, **7**, 394, **8**, 32, **9**, 20
Sulphur, Mass. encourages production of, **4**, 6
Sultana, privateer of St. Malo, **3**, 193
Summer resorts, Newport, R. I., **3**, 158*n*
Summersell, Charles G., reviews *Sugar Country: The Cane Sugar Industry in the South, 1753-1950*, by Sitterson, **11**, 150-151
Summerson, John, *Georgian London*, reviewed, **4**, 255-257
Sumner, Charles, **3**, 495
Sumner, Jethro, Gen., **14**, 164
Sumner, William Graham, **8**, 54, **12**, 241, 242
Sumter, Thomas, Gen., **14**, 168
Sunbury, Ga., **14**, 56 and *n*, 60
Sunderland, Earl of, *See* Spencer, Charles, 5th Earl
Supernatural, accounts of Drummer of Tedworth, **7**, 559-567
Supreme Court of the U. S., Beard on, **8**, 58-59
decisions of 1895, **8**, 57-58

Supreme Court (Cont.)
hostility towards after 1819, **10**, 357-359 and *n*, 364, 370-373
Johnson on working of, **10**, 368-370 and *n*, 371-372
judicial review, Anti-Federalists on, **12**, 29-30, 42
New Deal uses Jefferson, **3**, 128
on constitutionality of Bank, **3**, 550
on right to counsel in Am. courts, **11**, 26, 27
origin of dissent, **10**, 353-377
prestige grows under Marshall, **10**, 360-363 and *nn*
size discussed, **10**, 370-371, 373*n*
table of number and form of opinions rendered by justices, 1805-1833, **10**, 377
Surry county, Va., **4**, 178*n*, **12**, 577
Susquehannock Indians, **14**, 403, 407
Susquehanna river, **13**, 88
Sussex county, Del., **4**, 194, 196
Sutherland, Lucy S., *The East India Company in 18th-Cent. Politics*, reviewed, **10**, 473-475
Sutton, Capt., of *Proserpine*, **13**, 23
Sutton., Mass., **4**, 7
Swan, Bradford Fuller, *Gregory Dexter of London and New England, 1610-1700*, reviewed, **6**, 689-691
Swan, James, **9**, 56, **12**, 595*n*
Swan, Thomas, Capt., **11**, 83
Swancara, Frank, *Separation of Religion and Government*, reviewed, **8**, 434-436
Swann, Thomas, Capt., **13**, 362-363
Swann, Thomas, Col., **13**, 362 and *n*, 372
Swann, Thompson, **9**, 380-381
Swansea, Mass., **5**, 196
Swanson, Neil H., *Perilous Fight: General Sam Smith and the War of 1812*, reviewed, **3**, 606-609
Swanton, John R., *Indians of the Southeastern U. S.*, reviewed, **4**, 250-252
Source Material on the History and Ethnology of the Caddo Indians, **1**, 190-192
Sweden, constitution studied by Jefferson, **5**, 36*n*
Madison on alliance with, **3**, 587
revolution and Hollis, **7**, 414 and *n*
Sweeney, George Wythe, and murder of Wythe, **12**, 518-542, 547-549, 553-569 and *nn*, 573-574; Wythe's will, **12**, 522, 524, 530-531, 533-535, 536, 549, 558, 559*n*
forgeries of, **12**, 518 and *n*-520, 529, 533-534, 547, 549-552 and *nn*, 569-573
Sweeny, William Montgomery, ed., *Wills of Rappahanock County, Va., 1656-1692*, reviewed, **5**, 450-452
Sweet, William Warren, *Religion in the Development of Am. Culture, 1765-1840*, reviewed, **9**, 558-561
Religion on the Am. Frontier: 1783-1840, Vol. 4, reviewed, **4**, 542-544
Sweet Springs, Botetourt co., Va., **3**, 163*n*
Swem, Earl G., and Va. Colonial Records Project, **15**, 7
Brothers of the Spade, reviewed, **7**, 153-155, **15**, 112-114
ed., Jamestown 350th Anniversary Historical Booklets, reviewed, **15**, 287-293; William and Mary Quarterly, 2nd series, **1**, 91
resigns from Council of Institute of Early American History, **3**, 316
with Jennings, and Servies, *A Selected Bibliography of Va., 1607-1699*, reviewed, **15**, 289
Swetnam, George F., **4**, 445
Swift, John, **5**, 201-216
Swift, Jonathan, and Am. episcopate, **11**, 425-433; Hutcheson, **11**, 221; Molesworth, **11**, 239
Madison on, **3**, 515, 516
on effects of doomsday, **8**, 186, 190; Ire., **12**, 114, 115; rights of man, **11**, 226-227
satirizes astrology, **13**, 555-556, 560, 562
use of Indians, **1**, 213
uses travel accounts, **1**, 212
Swift, Joseph G., **2**, 274*n*, 275, 284
Swift, Zephaniah, **11**, 15-16
Swiggett, Howard, *The Extraordinary Mr. Morris*, reviewed, **9**, 571-572
The Forgotten Leaders of the Revolution, reviewed, **13**, 272-273
The Great Man: George Washington as a Human Being, reviewed, **10**, 639-640
Swint, H. L., reviews *The Hours and the Ages: A Sequence of Americans*, **7**, 327-328
Swiss, emigration to America proposed, **7**, 432
emigrate to N. C., **8**, 539
shipwreck of, **9**, 539-542
Swits (Switts), Cornelis, **4**, 490*n*, 491*n*, 494
Switts, Isaac, **4**, 495
Switzerland, partition by France, **12**, 641
revolutionary disturbances, **9**, 492
Sydney, Viscount, papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360
Sydney, Algernon, **4**, 269, **7**, 413*n*, 414 and *n*

Sydnor, Charles S., *Gentlemen Freeholders,* reviewed, **10**, 141-142
reviews *Documentary History of Education in the South before 1860, Vol. 1,* ed. by Knight, **7**, 129-130
Sykes, A. A., **7**, 413*n*, 428
Sykes, James, **9**, 169
Sykes, Norman, *William Wake,* reviewed, **15**, 550-552
Syme, John, **10**, 215 and *n*
Symmes, William, **15**, 79*n*, 87*n*
Symond, William, **3**, 80-81
Symons, Thomas, **15**, 26, 28, 32, 34*n*
Syng, Philip, **10**, 597
Synge, Edward, **11**, 220, 222, 225, 239, 241
Syrett, Harold C., "Private Enterprise in New Amsterdam," **11**, 536-550

T

Tabb, John, **9**, 387-388, 391, **11**, 361, 362, 382
Tabb, Thomas, **9**, 379
Tacitus, **4**, 285*n*, 286, **12**, 283*n*, **15**, 60-61
Talbot, Midshipman of British navy, **4**, 132*n*
Talbot, Francis X., *Saint Among the Hurons,* reviewed, **7**, 145-146
Talbot, William, **11**, 557 and *n*
Talbott, William, **14**, 421
Taliaferro, Jenny, **7**, 51
Taliaferro, Lawrence, **1**, 252
Taliaferro, Richard, **11**, 382
Tallahassee, **6**, 20
Talleyrand-Perigord, Charles Maurice de, and Adams, **11**, 623; Logan, **7**, 12-13, 17-18; revolution at Ancoma, **9**, 493
Hamilton and, **12**, 193, 248, 292
in U. S., **11**, 617-618 and *n*
Jefferson on his knowledge of English, **8**, 105
Talliaferro, Benjamin, **14**, 59
Tallmadge, Benjamin, **5**, 23, **8**, 83
Tallow, price in Md., **8**, 230
Tandy, Napper, **9**, 484
Tankerville, Earl of, *See* Grey, Forde
Tanneberger, David, **8**, 220
Tannenbaum, Frank, *Slave and Citizen,* reviewed, **4**, 544-546
Tanner, Earl C., reviews *Economic Development and Population Growth in R. I.,* by Mayer, **11**, 146-147
Tans'ur, William, **8**, 386
Taponi, friend of Massei, **2**, 76
Tappahannock, Va., **1**, 171
Tariff, against Gt. Brit. prohibited, **12**, 594
Beckley on, **13**, 45
Hamilton on, **15**, 429-430
in U. S., 1789, 1792, **1**, 164; Va., **1**, 163, 165
Madison on, **12**, 587-588, **15**, 429-430
Tariff of 1824, Jefferson on, **6**, 633 and *n*
Madison on, **6**, 635
Tarleton, Banastre, Lt. Col., **5**, 380, 383, 394, **9**, 216-217, **10**, 220 and *n*, 222, 399, **14**, 165, 169-175
Tarring and feathering, of informers to admiralty courts, **5**, 213
Tartoudies, W. I., **1**, 282
Tasker, Benjamin, **5**, 571, 572, 574, **7**, 262-264
Tasso, **4**, 167
Tate, James, Rev., **2**, 378
Tatham, William, **3**, 490
Tatler, **11**, 209, 426
Tatnall, Josiah, **14**, 65*n*
Tatum, William, Col., **3**, 72, 73
Taunton, Mass., Iron Works, **15**, 363-364
Tavernkeepers, in Mass., in Revolution, **9**, 159
Taverns, in Norfolk, Va., described, **6**, 253; N. C., **8**, 529-530; Richmond, Va., **12**, 543
Tax collections, in Va., 1780's, **12**, 99-102, 107
Taxation of colonies, British view of, **7**, 377-392, **10**, 555 and *n*-556; in 19th century, **8**, 91
colonial theories of, **5**, 311-341, **6**, 162-170, 351-355, **7**, 358-359, 363*n*, 365-374, 391, **10**, 556, 557-558
Grenville on, **10**, 555, 558
Hollis on, **7**, 436
opposed in Boston, Mass., **6**, 615; Va., **10**, 42-44, 63, 71, 77-78
powers upheld by Grenville, **7**, 356 and *n*, 359, 361, 380-381; in Scot., **11**, 261
See also specific taxes
Taxes, federal power questioned, **3**, 21, **12**, 104-106, 112*n*, **15**, 87 and *nn*-89
in British colonies, N. Am., **10**, 171, 173, 174; in Mass., **4**, 5, 9-10 and *n*, 18-20, **5**, 80, 85; Pa., **10**, 169 and *n*; Va., **3**, 555-556, **11**, 354, 360
land, advocated by Barlow, **8**, 337
poll in Mass., **14**, 562-563
Tayloe, Benjamin Ogle, **8**, 76, **11**, 633
Tayloe, John, **11**, 382, **14**, 139
Taylor, Archer, ed., *Games and Rhymes, Beliefs and Customs, Riddles, Proverbs, Speech, Tales and Legends,* reviewed, **10**, 284-287
Taylor, Christopher, **8**, 501

Taylor, Creed, **3**, 382
Taylor, Donald Ransome, trivia by, **9**, 398
Taylor, Edward, **2**, 228-233, **3**, 336-338
Taylor, George, **7**, 185*n*, 190, 193-195
Taylor, George Keith, **3**, 285
Taylor, George R., ed., *Hamilton and the National Debt*, reviewed, **8**, 310-312; *Turner Thesis Concerning the Role of The Frontier in Am. History*, reviewed, **8**, 310-312
Taylor, James, Alderman of Norfolk, Va., **9**, 24*n*
Taylor, James(?), member of Spotswood's expedition, **3**, 92*n*
Taylor, James, Treas. of Mass., **7**, 105
Taylor, Jeremy, works read in New England, **3**, 320
Taylor, John, Col., **2**, 205
Taylor, John, Dr., of Worcester county, Mass., **15**, 85*n*, 86*n*, 427
Taylor, John, Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 261
Taylor, John, of N. Y., **3**, 175
Taylor, John of Caroline, admires Sidney's works, **4**, 270 and *n*, 280, 282
An Inquiry into the Principles and Policy of the Government of the U. S., reviewed, **8**, 249-254
and development of Am. mercantilism, **15**, 427
as author of garden book, **3**, 356
connects Jefferson with Ky. Resolutions, **5**, 148
on authorship of *Federalist*, **1**, 120*n*; corn, **12**, 140; political crisis in Va., **5**, 163-164; Wirt's *Patrick Henry*, **14**, 479
papers in University of Va. Library, **3**, 381
property in Va. listed, **11**, 364*n*, 383
sponsors Va. Resolutions, **5**, 147, 150 and *n*, 159, 160, 162, 175
Taylor, Joll, Pvt., **6**, 101 and *n*
Taylor, Joseph, clerk in U. S. government, **7**, 83*n*
Taylor, Joseph, of N. C., **12**, 21
Taylor, Matthew, **7**, 119
Taylor, Paul S., reviews *Constructive Liberalism*, by Heath, **13**, 425-427
and others, "Johann Martin Bolzius Answers a Questionnaire on Carolina and Ga., Parts I and II," **14**, 218-261, **15**, 228-252
Taylor, Raymond L., *Plants of Colonial Days*, reviewed, **9**, 580
reviews *A Life of Travels* by C. S. Rafinesque. Foreword by Elmer D. Merrill and Critical Index by Francis W. Pennell, **2**, 213-221
Taylor, Robert, of Norfolk, Va., **9**, 24*n*
Taylor, Robert J., "Inexpensive Source Materials in Early Am. History," a review article, **15**, 95-110
reviews *The Forgotten Leaders of the Revolution*, by Swiggett, **13**, 272-273; *A Little Rebellion*, by Starkey, **12**, 657-659
Western Mass. in the Revolution, reviewed, **11**, 646-648
Taylor, Thomas, **14**, 426, 427
Taylor, William R., reviews *A Documentary History of the U. S.*, by Heffner, **10**, 498-499
"William Wirt and the Legend of the Old South," **14**, 477-493
Tazewell, Henry, **5**, 151
Tazewell, John, **5**, 374
Tazewell, Littleton Waller, **12**, 548*n*
Tea, grown in Ga., **15**, 241-242
imported to Va., **1**, 165
Tea Act, reception in Boston, Mass., **6**, 614-616
Tea parties, *See* N. Y., Boston
Teachers, in Chester, Pa., **11**, 582-583
See also Education, Schools
Teackle, Thomas, **4**, 182, 183
Tebbel, John, *The Conquerer*, reviewed, **8**, 608-609
George Washington's America, reviewed, **12**, 177-178
Tedworth, Drummer of, imaginary, accounts of in England and America, **7**, 559-567
Teedyuscung, Del. leader, **6**, 601-602
Teeth, loss of common in U. S., **13**, 526-527
Teffin, Charles, Marquis de la Rouerie ("Colonel Armand,") **10**, 219 and *n*
Telescopes, cost in 18th century, **13**, 505, 508
invention and decline of astrology, **13**, 555
Telfair, Edward, **9**, 168*n*, **14**, 50, 52, 59, 62
Telltale, Harvard student periodical, **1**, 224
Temple, Benjamin, Col., **5**, 377
Temple, John, **5**, 206, **6**, 610, 611*n*
Temple, Joseph, **5**, 372
Temple, Thomas, Sir, **6**, 71, **13**, 79
Temple, William, Sir, **1**, 117, 212, **3**, 185, **4**, 282
Tenants, in Ky., **15**, 206; Va., 1781-87, **12**, 97 and *n*, 98, 100
Ten Broeck, Abraham, **4**, 495
Ten Broeck, Cornelis, **4**, 495
Ten Broeck, Dirck, **4**, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493
Ten Eyck, Barent J., **4**, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493

Ten Eyck, Jacob, **7**, 30 and *n*
Ten Eyck, Jacob H., **4**, 495
Ten Eyck, John, **4**, 495
Tencin, Madame de, **14**, 132
Tennent (Tennant), Gilbert, **1**, 339, 343, **6**, 44, 45, **11**, 569, 570, 572, **12**, 458
Tennent, John, M.D., **3**, 248-249
Tennant, William (1673-1746), **1**, 333, **5**, 59, **10**, 592, **12**, 71(?), 458
Tennent, William (1705-1777), **6**, 44, 45, **12**, 458
Tennessee, bank records destroyed, **1**, 127
Lewis County, named for Meriwether Lewis, **13**, 306 and *n*
pioneer settlement of, **10**, 91-98
schools, and influence of Princeton in, **2**, 389-391
Tennessee County, N. C., formed, **10**, 88
Tenoe, Stephen, **5**, 371
Tertullian, **4**, 285*n*
Tessé, Countess de, and Jefferson, **1**, 395
Test Act, 1704, **12**, 114
Teutsche Merkur, Der, account of Am. Revolution in, **1**, 218
Texas, **15**, 440 and *n*, 441*n*
Thacher, Oxenbridge, **7**, 531
Thacher, Peter, Rev. Mr., **6**, 74*n*, **11**, 568-569
Thacker, William, **3**, 391*n*
Thanksgiving proclamations opposed by Madison, **3**, 560-562
Thayer, Mr., Phila. customs officer, **5**, 210 and *n*
Thayer, Sylvanus, **2**, 284 and *n*, 285
Thayer, Theodore, "The Army Contractors for the Niagara Campaign, 1755-1756," **14**, 31-46; letter to editor on, **14**, 303-304
letter to editor, **13**, 299-300
Pa. Politics and the Growth of Democracy 1740-1776, reviewed, **12**, 670-673
reviews *Am. Military Policy,* by Bernardo and Bacon, and *The U. S. and World Sea Power,* ed. by Potter, **13**, 438-440; *The Am. Revolution, 1775-1783,* by Alden, **11**, 476-478
Theaters, books on, in Wendell's library, **3**, 494
early Am., **1**, 234
in London, **12**, 387; Phila. and N. Y., 1790's, **9**, 11; Va., **6**, 444-447; St. Augustine, Fla., **6**, 6; southern colonies, **9**, 13*nn*, 23*n*; Williamsburg, **5**, 359-374, **7**, 46, **9**, 13-14
N. Y., criticized, **5**, 396-397
play collections in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Prince of Parthia produced in Phila., Pa., **4**, 472
Puritan hostility to, **3**, 324-325
West circuit in southern U. S., **9**, 10-28
Theobald, J., **3**, 243
Theophilanthropists, **7**, 19
Theus, Jeremiah, portrait by, reproduced, **14**, opp. 218
Thilo, C. E., **15**, 244
Thistlethwaite, Frank, *The Great Experiment,* reviewed, **13**, 601-602
Thom, William, **11**, 218-219 and *n*, 237
Thomas, Charles, **4**, 329*n*
Thomas, George, Gov. of Pa., **14**, 538
Thomas, Howard, *Marinus Willett,* reviewed, **12**, 173-175
reviews *Thomas Gainsborough, His Life and Work,* **7**, 640-641
Thomas, Isaiah, against Shays's Rebellion, **9**, 165
almanac of **13**, 562
edits *Mass. Magazine,* **10**, 394 and *n*
founds Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 164-172
History of Printing in America, **12**, 59
publishes Bible, **10**, 614; *Mass. Spy,* **5**, 79, **10**, 383
Thomas, Minor Wine, Jr., reviews *A Brief History of the Colonial Wars in America from 1607 to 1775,* by Wade, **6**, 681; *Early Am. Firearms,* by Abels, **8**, 473-474; *History Written with Pick and Shovel,* by Calver and Bolton, **8**, 472-473
Thomas, Noah, **3**, 255, **7**, 413, 437, 440 and *n*, 441
Thomas, Philip, **14**, 138-139, 141, 143, 144, 145
Thomas, Robert E., **13**, 149
Thomas, Roger, *Calendar of Md. State Papers,* reviewed, **6**, 707
Thomas and Mary, ship, **3**, 185
Thomasius, Christian, **11**, 236
Thomlinson, John, **14**, 42, 44, **15**, 43, 515, 516
Thompson, Rev. Mr., of Phila., **10**, 428-429
Thompson, Benjamin, **3**, 264-265
Thompson, C. Seymour, *Evolution of the Am. Public Library, 1653-1876,* reviewed, **10**, 502-504
Thompson, Charles, **6**, 602*n*
Thompson, George, Col., **15**, 207-208
Thompson, H. P., *Into All Lands: The History of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, 1701-1950,* reviewed, **10**, 643-645
Thomas Bray, reviewed, **13**, 279-280

Thompson, James, of Md., **14**, 425
Thompson, James, Rev., **11**, 289
Thompson, John Reuben, **3**, 97, **7**, 59
Thompson, Nathaniel, **5**, 199
Thompson, Samuel, Gen., **15**, 80, 82*n*, 83*n*, 89*n*
Thompson, Smith, Justice of Supreme Court, **10**, 375 and *n*, 377
Thompson, Stith, ed., *Games and Rhymes, Beliefs and Customs, Riddles, Proverbs, Speech, Tales and Legends*, reviewed, **10**, 284-287
Thompson, William, of Del., **9**, 172
Thompson, William, of Va., **3**, 391*n*
Thomson, Charles, **2**, 241*n*, 246, 247 and *n*, **3**, 177, **8**, 32, **10**, 619, **12**, 73
Thomson, Elihu, **3**, 65-66
Thomson, Hannah, **2**, 126*n*
Thomson, James, **1**, 224, **4**, 155, **11**, 83*n*, 84*n*
Thomson, P. D., *Parish and Parish Church*, reviewed, **6**, 699-701
Thomson, Scott, **1**, 133
Thoreau, Henry David, **3**, 339-340
Thornborough, Thomas, **14**, 422*n*
Thorndike, Israel, **3**, 489 and *n*, 495
Thorne, Robert, **12**, 449
Thorne, Thomas, "America's Earliest Nude?" **6**, 565-568
  reviews *Art and Life in America*, by Larkin, **7**, 308-310
  trivia by, **8**, 248
Thornton, A. P., "The Organization of the Slave Trade in the English W. Ind., 1660-1685," **12**, 399-409
  West-India Policy under the Restoration, reviewed, **14**, 115-117
Thornton, Edward, **11**, 600, 601*n*, 603, 615
Thornton, Mary Lindsay, comp., *Official Publications of the Colony and State of N. C., 1749-1939. A Bibliography*, reviewed, **12**, 675-676
Thornton, William, **8**, 74
Thorogood, Adam, **3**, 501
Thorp, Willard, ed., *Literary History of the U. S.*, reviewed, **6**, 290-294; *Lives of Eighteen from Princeton*, reviewed, **4**, 239-240
  reviews *Culture on the Moving Frontier*, by Wright, **12**, 655-657; *The Sources and Influence of the Novels of Charles Brockden Brown*, by Wiley, **8**, 608
Thorpe, George, **5**, 179, 181-182
Thorpe, George, Capt., **1**, 72
Thorwaldson, Mr., sculptor, **2**, 79, 80-81, 90
Thrale, Queenie, **6**, 176
Thucydides, **4**, 285*n*, **9**, 9
Thunberg, Karl Peter, **13**, 544*n*, 546*n*
Thurla, Tristram, **9**, 87
Thwaites, Reuben Gold, **3**, 71
Thynne, Charles, **9**, 538
Thynne, Thomas, Viscount Weymouth, **2**, 29, **13**, 20
Ticknor, George, **1**, 268 and *n*, **14**, 477
Tidesmen, salaries of, **5**, 208
Tiff, or Leather Apron Club, of Phila., **11**, 387
Tilden, Samuel J., **3**, 126*n*
Tilghman, Matthew, **4**, 453, **5**, 575
Tilghman, Samuel, Capt., **14**, 422*n*
Tilghman, Tench, and Hamilton-Washington quarrel, **12**, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 208, 212*n*
  commissioned lt. col., **12**, 214*n*
  duties on Washington's staff, **12**, 206, 211
  recognizes Washington's worth, **12**, 204
Tilghman family, of Md., **3**, 175, **4**, 456
Till, Johann Christian, **8**, 220
Tilley, Nannie M., reviews *The Story of Tobacco in America*, by Robert, and *Am. Tobacco and Central European Policy*, by Hess, **7**, 155-157
Tillotson, Harry Stanton, *The Beloved Spy*, reviewed, **6**, 529-531
Tillotson, John, Archbishop, **1**, 336, **4**, 269, **11**, 235
Tilly, Le Gardeur de, **12**, 205
Tilney, Earl of, **3**, 244
Tilton, James, **9**, 185, 186, 187
Tilyard, Charles Slade, **7**, 397, ill. opp. 398
Tilyard, James, **7**, 397, ill. opp. 398
Tilyard, Martha Moule, **7**, 393, 395
Tilyard, Philip, **7**, 393-405, ill. opp. 398
Tilyard, Thomas Fair William, **7**, 394
Timber, in Ga., **15**, 237-238, 242; Me. and N. H., colonial v. royal interest in, **15**, 512-514; Va., **1**, 168
Timberlake, Henry, **3**, 116 and *n*
Timothy, Peter, **2**, 315
Timpanari, Giuseppe, **2**, 76 and *n*, 78
Tin, Cornish mining, **6**, 210-211 and *n*, 214*n*
Tinkcom, Harry M., *Republicans and Federalists in Pa., 1790-1801*, reviewed, **8**, 153-155
  reviews *Federalist Del., 1775-1815*, by Munroe, **12**, 486-489; *The Use of History*, by Rowse, **5**, 611-613
  and Margaret Bailey, review Roberts' *Lydia Bailey*, **4**, 394-395
Tinkcom, Margaret Bailey, "Caviar along

Tinkcom, Margaret Bailey (Cont.)
the Potomac: Sir Augustus John Foster's 'Notes on the U. S.' 1804-1812," **8**, 68-107
resigns from *Quarterly*, **6**, 561
reviews *Hugh Latimer*, by Gray, **8**, 126-127
Tinling, Marion, "Cawsons, Va., in 1795-1796," **3**, 281-291
and Godfrey Davies, ed., *The Western Country in 1793*, by Toulmin, reviewed, **5**, 430-431
and L. B. Wright, eds., *Quebec to Carolina in 1785-1786*, reviewed, **1**, 184-187
Tinsley, Peter, **12**, 552 and *n*, 559*n*, 564*n*
Titcher, Lt., prisoner of British, **13**, 389
Titles, in 17th-cent. New England, **6**, 69-83
use in U. S., **9**, 487, 488*n*
Titus Manlius, pseud. of Hamilton, **12**, 269*n*, 284*n*
Toasts, celebrate Declaration of Independence, Boston, **3**, 122
in colonies in pre-Revolutionary period, **11**, 52-77
Tobacco, as lawyer's fees, **7**, 258
as medium of exchange, **5**, 79, **10**, 161*n*, **14**, 423 and *nn*
clerical salaries paid in, **4**, 71, 73, 76, 79
cultivation described, **6**, 262
damaged, problem of, **2**, 302*n*
Darnall's "cartel," **14**, 142 and *n*-143, 144
decline in Va. production, **1**, 168
duties on in Gt. Brit., **4**, 307
exported from England, 1725-43, **14**, 127; Norfolk, Va., 1790's, **1**, 168
fines and bounties paid in, **3**, 397
freight rates on, **3**, 188, 190, 191, 193-194, **11**, 189-190, **14**, 137, 140 and *n*-141, 143
grown in Ga., **15**, 241
how marketed in Va., **15**, 471-473
in Va. economy, **6**, 39-40
inspection, **15**, 473
Linn's poem on, **4**, 155
MacKercher-Huber purchasing scheme, **14**, 125-153
payment for in Va., **15**, 474-481
price and currency of Va., **10**, 160-161
price in Amsterdam, 1725-43, **14**, 127; Ga., **15**, 241; London, **14**, 137, 148; Md. and Va., **14**, 137, 139-144; Va., **15**, 472-473, 474*n*, 477*n*
price of smoking, 1776, **3**, 118
production limited in Va., **4**, 190
scarce, 1758, **15**, 472-473
trade forbidden to Glasgow, **14**, 497
trade between America and Eng., **4**, 312*n*, **11**, 184-185, 193-194; France, **4**, 306-307; Scott., **11**, 172, 179-199, 252-253, 264, 273, 278
transported by Brit. navy, **3**, 187, 200
use in Indian relations, **6**, 604*n*
use regulated by Quakers, **8**, 506, 507
value of Va. and Md. trade, **3**, 182, 187, 188
Tobacco Act of 1751, **11**, 186-187
Tobacco convoys, from Chesapeake, **3**, 182-207
Tobacco factors, Scotch, in Md. and Va., **11**, 164 and *n*, 183 and *n*, 189-190, 194-196, 198-199 and *n*
Tocqueville, Alexis de, **1**, 107*n*, **3**, 4, **8**, 50, 520, **12**, 72-73
Todd, F. P., and Kredel, *Soldiers of the Am. Army, 1775-1954*, reviewed, **13**, 271-272
Todd, John, Rev., **2**, 367, 371, 387-388
Todd, John A., Rev., **13**, 340
Todd, Jonathan, Rev., **5**, 52
Todd, Paul, **6**, 105-106
Todd, Payne, **2**, 196
Todd, Thomas, Justice of Supreme Court, **10**, 367 and *n*, 372*n*, 377
Todd, Thomas, of Spotswood's expedition, **3**, 92*n*
Toland, John, **4**, 272, **11**, 238
Tolcher, Henry, **7**, 427
Tolles, Frederick B., "Benjamin Franklin's Business Mentors: The Phila. Quaker Merchants," **4**, 60-69, 264
George Logan of Phila., reviewed, **11**, 301-302
James Logan and the Culture of Provincial America, reviewed, **14**, 625-627
Meeting House and Counting House, reviewed, 121-123
"New Approaches to Research in Early Am. History," **12**, 456-461
"Quaker History Enters Its Fourth Century," **10**, 247-254
receives Grant-in-Aid from Institute of Early American History, **4**, 403
reviews *The Atlantic Civilization*, by Kraus, **7**, 472-474; *The Beginnings of Quakerism*, 2nd ed., by Braithwaite and Cadbury, **13**, 276-278; *The Province of West N. J., 1609-1702*, by Pomfret, **13**, 429-430; *Quakers and Slavery in America*, by Drake, **8**, 293-295; *Religion on the Am. Frontier*, by Sweet, **4**, 542-544; *The Wisdom of John Woolman*, by Reynolds, **7**, 134-136

Tolles, Frederick B. (Cont.)
trivia by, **6**, 108-109, 507-508, **7**, 593, **11**, 633-634, **13**, 99-100
"Unofficial Ambassador: George Logan's Mission to France, 1798," **7**, 3-25; letters to editor on, **7**, 350, 524-525
and Alderfer, eds., *The Witness of William Penn*, reviewed, **15**, 276-278
Tolsey, Mr., Kent Island planter, **5**, 345, 346
Tombeckbee, fortified by French, **15**, 484
Tomlinson, Robert, **15**, 194
Tompson, Benjamin, **3**, 321
Tone, Wolfe, **9**, 484
Tongues, price in Boston, **3**, 289
Tonyn, Patrick, Gov., **15**, 193
Tooke, John Horne, **8**, 334, 337, 339
Toothaches, remedies for advertised, **7**, 455-457
Toplady, A. J., Rev., **6**, 184
Toplady, Augustus, **8**, 386
Topsfield, Mass., **6**, 80
Torbert, Alice Coyle, *Eleanor Calvert and Her Circle*, reviewed, **8**, 303-304
Tories, English, foreign policies of, **1**, 141-143, 147-148
See Loyalists for Am. Tories in Revolution
Torrence, Clayton, **4**, 445
Torrenueva, Spanish minister, **15**, 174-175, 180
Totten, Joseph G., **2**, 274*n*, 280, 284
Toulmin, Harry, Rev., **2**, 388; *The Western Country in 1793*, reviewed, **5**, 430-431
Tournemine, René-Joseph de, Father, **15**, 158
Tousard, Louis de, **2**, 283
Towers, Christopher, **11**, 557*n*
Towers, John, **11**, 234
Towers, Thomas, **11**, 560, 562*n*
Towgood, Michael, **7**, 452
Towneley and Chester mystery plays, in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Towner, Earl C., trivia by, **13**, 564
Towner, Lawrence W., appointed editor of *Quarterly*, **13**, 455
reviews *Index to the Writings on Am. History 1902-1940*, comp. by Matteson and others, **15**, 293
trivia by, **9**, 395-398, **15**, 373-374
Towns, Am., described by Britisher, **6**, 265-278
Madison on incorporation of, **3**, 552-554
Townsend, Harvey G., ed., *The Philosophy of Jonathan Edwards from his Private Notebooks*, reviewed, **13**, 411-412
Townshend, Charles, **5**, 311
Townshend, George, **1**, 359, **10**, 512
Townshend, Penn, **6**, 73*n*
Townshend Acts, administration of, **5**, 204
effect in Scot., **11**, 264
opposed in colonies, **6**, 164-165, 166, 169, 353, 354, 612; Va., **10**, 54
Toynbee, Arnold J., *Pattern of the Past*, note on, **7**, 345
Tracy, Don, *Chesapeake Cavalier*, reviewed, **7**, 173-174
Tracy, Robert, **11**, 557*nn*, 562*n*, 564*n*
Tracy, Uriah, **8**, 83, **12**, 415
Trade, as cause of War of 1812, **13**, 169
Blow papers on Va.'s, **4**, 262
Hutcheson on, **11**, 247
Jefferson on, **2**, 87
neutral rights, British view of, 1795-1804, **13**, 169-183
parliamentary regulation of Am., **11**, 526-527; advocated by McCulloh, **8**, 549; colonial ideas on, **5**, 315, 316-319, 326, 332-333, 338, 341; reform after 1763, **10**, 545, 546
Quaker success in, **4**, 61-63, 68
triangular, **1**, 164, **8**, 389, 391, 393-394
See also products traded, regulating boards, specific acts of regulation, Ships, under countries trading and under Indians
Tradition, shaping of Am., **11**, 519-535
Trafford, Francis, **14**, 421
Transcendentalists, **11**, 420
Translators, and E. Randolph case, **7**, 193-195
Transit of Mercury, 1753, **13**, 500-501
Transit of Venus, **10**, 605-606, **13**, 499-518
Transportation, materials on, in Am. Antiquarian Society, **2**, 170; in Clements library, **1**, 360
Transylvania Seminary, Ky., **2**, 387-389
Travel, accounts in European literature, **1**, 210-213, 217; in Kennett's bibliography, **1**, 219
Am., coastwise described, **1**, 167
cost of, Va. to Boston, **3**, 290
foreigners in America, **8**, 87-89
Va. to Phila., **3**, 286
Treason, charges against Randolph analyzed, **7**, 179-198
Continental Congress on, **3**, 38-39, 41, 42, 44, 45-46
counsel for, **11**, 5-12, 17, 25-26, 27
defined in U. S. Constitution, **9**, 521 and *n*-522 and *n*
Eng. law of, **4**, 294
Tory plot in N. Y., **3**, 39-47
trials in Mass., **5**, 87; misused in 17th-cent. England, **9**, 522-531

Treason Act of 1695, **11**, 9-11
Treasurer, ship, **1**, 274
Treasury notes, issued by Mass., **4**, 8, 9*n*, 20
Treaties, powers in Constitution discussed, **3**, 543-545, **12**, 16, 26, 42
Treaty of Campo Formio, **1**, 382
Treaty of Ghent, **10**, 537
Treaty of Madrid, 1670, **15**, 172, 179
Treaty of N. Y., **6**, 10, 14, 15
Treaty of Paris, 1763, **13**, 337
Treaty of Paris, 1783, **4**, 467, **12**, 103-105, 107 and *n*, 109, **15**, 88*n*
Treaty of San Ildefonso, **12**, 270
Treaty of Seville, 1729, **15**, 170
Treaty of Tripoli, **9**, 219
Treaty of Utrecht, 1713, **15**, 172, 179
Trecothick, Alderman, **11**, 60, **12**, 393
Trees, Collin on care of, **13**, 531-533, 534-535
in Washington, **8**, 84
Trego, C. B., **3**, 61
Treilhard, Director of France, **7**, 15
Trelease, Allen W., reviews *History of Old Broad Bay and Waldoboro*, by Stahl, **13**, 432-434; *Me. Place Names and the Peopling of its Towns*, by Chadbourne, **13**, 432-434; *Pa. History: The Livingston Indian Records, 1666-1723*, ed. by Leder, **14**, 623-625; *Scarborough Becomes a Town*, by Libbey, **13**, 432-434
Tremaine, Marie, *A Bibliography of Canadian Imprints, 1751-1800*, reviewed, **10**, 499-501
Trenchard, John, and Hollis, **7**, 414 and *n*, 450-451; Molesworth, **11**, 240
in America, **4**, 270, 272-273
on colonial policy, **11**, 215; liberty, **11**, 251; political and religious freedom, **11**, 224
Trensam, Richard, lawyer in Md., **11**, 18
Trent, Alexander, **11**, 383
Trenton, N. J., battle of, **6**, 101-103
described during Revolution, **10**, 204
Trenton *State Gazette and N. J. Advertiser*, trivia from, **11**, 635-636
Trescott, William H., **7**, 182, **13**, 144
Trevelyan, G. M., *Illustrated English Social History*. Vol. 3. *The 18th Century*, reviewed, **9**, 466-467
Trevelyan, George Otto, Sir, **14**, 5
Trevor, John, Sir, **14**, 508
Trevor, Robert, **14**, 520, 526, 534
Trial by jury, **10**, 73, **12**, 19
Trianon, Decree of, **15**, 439*n*
Trimble, Robert, Justice of Supreme Court, **10**, 375, 377
Trinity Church, N. Y. C., **10**, 599
Trinterud, Leonard J., *Forming of an Am. Tradition*, reviewed, **7**, 287-289
reviews *John Knox's History of the Reformation in Scot.*, ed. by Dickinson, **8**, 456-458
Trist, Nicholas P., **1**, 373
Triton, pinnace, **11**, 36, 37
Trollope, Mrs., **8**, 89
Trott, Samuel, **4**, 330
Troup, Robert, and Conway cabal, **4**, 223-225
correspondence with King, **4**, 208
Hamilton and, **4**, 203-225, **12**, 204, 313, 414
on Adams, **12**, 414; Liston, **11**, 599*n*
studies law, **7**, 35
Trowbridge, Edmund, **6**, 607, **12**, 376
Troyer, Howard William, *Ned Ward of Grubstreet*, reviewed, **3**, 618-620
Trueman, Thomas, **14**, 421
Truman, Harry S., **5**, 145, 146
Trumbull, Benjamin, **12**, 92
Trumbull, John, painter, and liberation of Latin America, **11**, 42-51
contribution to Am. painting, **10**, 618
dines with Hamilton, **12**, 328*n*
on Hamilton and Burr, **12**, 298 and *n*
paintings of Am. battles, **9**, 155; Burgoyne's surrender, **11**, 345*n*
portraits of Hamilton, **12**, 189-192; Jefferson, **9**, 152-155, ill. opp. 152, 586; Madison, **8**, 31-32, 44, ill. between 32 and 33
Trumbull, John, poet, **1**, 223, **4**, 166 and *n*, **5**, 19-20 and *n*, **8**, 352, **10**, 607
Trumbull, Jonathan, Gov. of Conn., **12**, 48, 58, **13**, 376-377, 385
Trumbull, Jonathan, Jr., Gov. of Conn., **5**, 23, **11**, 42, 50-51, **12**, 211*n*
Trumbull, William, Sir, **14**, 388
Trumbull family, papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 398
Trussell, John, **14**, 422*n*
Truxton, Thomas, Commodore, **8**, 32, **11**, 623 and *n*
Tryon, Warren S., ed., *A Mirror for Americans: Life and Manners in the U. S. 1790-1870 as Recorded by Am. Travelers*, reviewed, **10**, 323-324
Tryon, William, Gov. of N. C., and Moravian music, **8**, 224-225; and Presbyterian clergy, **5**, 73 and *n*; and Regulators, **4**, 473, 474 and *n*, 476, 479, **10**, 81; favors paper money, **10**, 165; in 1765, **4**, 471; supports McCulloh's land interests, **8**, 550
Gov. of N. Y., and Loyalist plot, **3**, 41;

Tryon, William (Cont.)
and N. Y. tea party, **10**, 523; appoints naval officer, **15**, 194, 198; indemnification for, **15**, 198; maintains royal authority, 1775, **8**, 192-195; reports on interest from loans, **10**, 170
Tryon county, N. C., **10**, 81-82
Tuck, William Munford, **5**, 145, 146
Tucker, Abraham, Bishop, **11**, 405
Tucker, George, **9**, 347*n*, **13**, 341
Tucker, Glenn, *Poltroons and Patriots: A Popular Account of the War of 1812*, reviewed, **12**, 350-352
Tecumseh: Vision of Glory, reviewed, **13**, 587-588
Tucker, Hugh, **6**, 226-227
Tucker, Louis L., **15**, 418
Tucker, Robert, **5**, 372
Tucker, St. George, and College of William and Mary, **12**, 543; Wirt, **14**, 484, 488
journal of Yorktown siege, **5**, 375-395; records playing of "Welcome Brother Debtor," **7**, 594
on Arnold's treason, **4**, 226; N. Y. theater, **5**, 396-397; Williamsburg trade, **15**, 467
property of estimated, **11**, 364*n*
sends Am. books to Ebeling, **3**, 490
Tuckerman, Henry T., **13**, 330-331
Tudor, Dr., in Stafford Springs, Conn., **3**, 155
Tudors, expansion during reigns, **14**, 309-316
Tuesday Club, **4**, 162
Tuffnell, Samuel, **11**, 562*n*
Tugwell, Rexford G., **12**, 244
Tuition at College of N. J., **6**, 53-54
Tull, Jethro, **3**, 350, **14**, 219
Tully, pseud. of Hamilton, **12**, 284
Tunstall, Marmaduke, **3**, 256, 258, 260
Tupper, Benjamin, Gen., **9**, 42, 43, 51, 55
Turberville, George, **11**, 361, 383
Turberville, John, **11**, 383
Turgot, Anne Robert Jacques, **3**, 66, **7**, 223-224, 231, 232, 252, **13**, 494
Turkel, Joseph, trivia by, **5**, 264
Turkey, John Smith in, **14**, 358-369
Turkeys, wild, in Va., **8**, 97
Turnbull, George, **11**, 232, 235, 236, 237, 239
Turnbull, William, **5**, 214*n*
Turner, Baptist-Noel, Rev., **7**, 407
Turner, Edmund, Sir, **2**, 344
Turner, F. C., *James II*, reviewed, **7**, 138-140
Turner, Frederick Jackson, **1**, 208, **3**, 125, **9**, 303, **12**, 469
Turner, Gordon B., "Freeman's *Washington*, Vols. 3-4: Military Affairs and the Sociology of the Revolutionary War," **10**, 241-247
reviews *The Am. Rebellion: Sir Henry Clinton's Narrative of His Campaigns, 1775-1782*, ed. by Willcox, **12**, 348-350; *The Campain for the Sugar Islands, 1759*, by Smelser, **12**, 659-662; *The Extraordinary Mr. Morris*, by Swiggett, **9**, 571-572
Turner, John, **14**, 576 and *n*, 577
Turreau, Gen., French minister to U. S., **11**, 633-634
Tusculum College, Tenn., **2**, 390
Tusser, Thomas, **14**, 16
Tuttle, Nathaniel, Capt., **6**, 96
Twightwee Indians, **3**, 399-400, 409, **6**, 598, 603*n*
Twitt, John, **11**, 31
Twysden, Roger, Sir, **5**, 528, 533, 534, 541
Tygart Valley, W. Va., **4**, 426*n*, 441
Tyler, J. E., "An Account of Lexington in the Rockingham Mss. at Sheffield," **10**, 99-107
Tyler, John, Sr., **12**, 564, 568, 569, 570
Tyler, Moses Coit, **1**, 49, **4**, 483
Tyler, Royall, **1**, 234, **3**, 120, **5**, 217
Tyler's Quarterly, **10**, 406
Tynes, Robert, **6**, 428*n*
Tyng, William, Capt., **7**, 575
Tynne, Thomas, Sir, **2**, 346
Tyrconnel, Lord, Ga. trustee, **8**, 403, **11**, 562*n*

U

Uhlendorf, Bernhard A., ed., *Revolution in America: Confidential Letters and Journals 1776-1784 of Adjutant General Major Baurmeister of the Hessian Forces*, reviewed, **14**, 460-462
Ulcers, mineral waters used to treat, **3**, 168
Ulster, emigration from in 1720's, **12**, 113
Underdown, P. T., "Henry Cruger and Edmund Burke: Colleagues and Rivals at the Bristol Election of 1774," **15**, 14-34
Underhill, Ruth Murray, *Red Man's America*, reviewed, **11**, 126-128
Underwood, Charles, Capt., **13**, 177, 180
Underwood, Thomas Taylor, **3**, 73-74, 75, 76 and *n*, 77, 313-314
Union Bank, Baltimore, **10**, 110
Union of Socialist Soviet Republics, **3**, 27
Unions, trade, foundations of, **13**, 207

Uniontown, Pa., **4**, 418
Unitarianism, **7**, 442-448, 541-544, **11**, 234, **12**, 312
United Nations, **3**, 11-12, 16*n*, 31
United States, agriculture promoted in, **13**, 529-535
alliance with France, **3**, 570, 586, **13**, 3-8
and Cherokees, **6**, 20-23
book trade in, **4**, 333, 339-349
cabinet, **12**, 255-256, 263, 427-428
Capitol, building described, **8**, 74-76; jurisdiction over, **12**, 18
census, 1790, **2**, 128
character, Britisher on, **6**, 278; to be fixed, **12**, 220 and *n*-221, 227-228, 266
circuit court, Richmond, **5**, 152-153
class distinctions, **11**, 528-529
climate, **11**, 602, 623
commercial and colonial policy of, **2**, 410-411
conditions in 1780's, **15**, 214-227
Confederation period, historiography of, **13**, 139-156, 328-331, 337-338, 341
See also Articles of Confederation and Continental Congress
consuls in Europe, Mazzei on, **1**, 395-396, **2**, 71, 76-77, 82
cooperation with England favored, **12**, 245
criticized for attitude towards heroes, **8**, 93-94, 107
customs houses, regulations, **1**, 166
debt, alienation discussed, **12**, 230 and *n*
debts to foreign countries, **3**, 579-580
defense discussed in 1790's, **12**, 417-418
diseases common in, **13**, 525-529, 539-544
economic conditions, 1780's, **13**, 142, 144, 146, 147, 149, 338
executive and judicial power, increases in, **13**, 227-230
executive department, changes proposed, **13**, 45
federal courts, criticized by Va., **12**, 30
financial condition in 1795, **12**, 242
flags of, **11**, 339-353
foreign policy, development of independent U. S., **15**, 426, 427-428, 431, 432, 434; in 18th century, English influence on, **1**, 138-160
foreign relations, Beckley's views on, **13**, 45; in 1780's, **13**, 147
foreign trade dangerous, **13**, 225; in 1780's, **13**, 142, 146, 338
Foster's notes on, **8**, 68-107
freedom of religion, Madison's fight for, **8**, 11-24
frontier and Am. democracy, **15**, 425-426, 427, 434-435, 436-437
future of, Britisher on, **6**, 280
immigration encouraged by Franklin, **15**, 219; from Scot., **11**, 278-289, 466
lawyers' power in, **8**, 520
legal procedure, right to counsel, **11**, 21-27
letters on by Britisher, 1798-99, **6**, 251-284
literacy rate in, **4**, 347
literature and learning to 1800 discussed, **10**, 579-627
mercantilism in, 1783-1828, **15**, 422-437
office-holding, Gallatin on appointments, tenure and salaries, **7**, 64-94
origin of name, **3**, 36-39, 44
people criticized, **11**, 600, 602
propaganda against by Gt. Brit., 1780's, **15**, 217-223
records neglected, **1**, 128
relations with Barbary states in 1780's, **13**, 146
relations with France in Napoleonic Wars, **14**, 196-217; Logan mission, **7**, 3-25; Randolph case, **7**, 179-198; 1775-1795, **4**, 305-316; 1790's, **13**, 171, 204-205, 235*n*, 239-241; 1796-1798, **9**, 491, 516-520, **11**, 594, 605, 606 and *n*, 610-611, 616-618, 630*n*, **12**, 612-619, 621; 1798-1799, **6**, 628-629; 1811-1812, **15**, 438-451
relations with Gt. Brit., in Napoleonic Wars, **14**, 196-217; 1783, **3**, 581-585; 1790's, **12**, 608-612, 619-627; 1794, **7**, 183*n*, 184 and *n*, 187; 1795-1805, **13**, 169-183; 1796-1800, **11**, 592-632; 1798-1800, **6**, 279-280, 628-630; c. 1807, **15**, 435; 1807-1808, satirized, **10**, 534
roads in, 1796, **11**, 600, 603, 631
satirical prints, British, on, **10**, 532-537
science in early years, **13**, 519-550
slave population, 1791, **8**, 102
state constitutions, translated into French, **15**, 219
state legislatures, authority of, **5**, 161-162
strong government urged, **3**, 569-587, **12**, 243-246
tariff in 1789, 1792, **1**, 164
tariffs proposed, **3**, 542
trade in Black Sea proposed, **2**, 85
trade sources after Revolution, **1**, 164
trade with France, **12**, 589-590, 624*n*
trade with Gt. Brit. after Revolution, **1**, 162, **4**, 309-316; during Revolution, **4**, 306-307, 308 and *n*; evaluated, **12**, 590; regulated, **1**, 162, 164; Washington on, **2**, 205

United States (Cont.)
trade with Leghorn, **2**, 82-84
trade with Spain, **13**, 177-179, 180
trade with W. Ind., **1**, 162, 164, 172, **12**, 588*n*
traditions, how developed, **11**, 519-535
treason charges against Randolph, **7**, 179-198
Treasury, Beckley on Hamilton and, **13**, 43; under Gallatin, **7**, 85-93
treaty powers discussed in 1795, **3**, 543-545
treaty with Portugal, **15**, 218
use of titles in, **9**, 487, 488*n*
war with France, 1798, **6**, 254-255 and *n*, 257, 260, 279-280; Gt. Brit. discussed, **15**, 440-451; Spain sought by Federalists, **12**, 617*n*
Western lands, and Va. politics, **12**, 104, 109; Madison on disposition of, **3**, 570, 577-579; materials on, in Am. Philosophical Society, **3**, 64, in Yale U. Library, **2**, 398
See also America, Army of the U. S., British colonies, N. Am., Congress of the U. S., Constitution of the U. S., Constitutional Convention of 1787, Navy of the U. S., President of the U. S., and Supreme Court of the U. S.
United States, frigate, **13**, 249 and *n*
United States Bank, constitutionality of, **3**, 550
duration of, **3**, 545
Madison on, **2**, 204-205
Washington and, **3**, 542-543 and *nn*, 544
U. S. Gazette, **4**, 174*n*
U. S. Magazine, **12**, 82
U. S. Military Academy, **2**, 273-285, **12**, 61
U. S. Military Philosophical Society, 1802-1813, described, **2**, 273-285
U. S. *v.* Hudson and Goodwin, **9**, 510*n*
Universal Asylum and Columbian Magazine, **2**, 258, **13**, 257
University of Ga., **2**, 394-396
University of Nashville, **2**, 390-391
University of N. C., **2**, 381-387
University of Pa., **4**, 169, **6**, 581, **14**, 555-556
University of Tenn., origins of, **2**, 391
University of Upsala, **6**, 562
University of Va., Alderman Library historical collections, **3**, 370-382
archivist appointed, **3**, 374
Jefferson assembles library for, **1**, 268, **15**, 58
Madison and, **2**, 207
problem of theological professorships, **8**, 19-20
recommends works on political theory, **4**, 269
Wirt offered presidency of, **14**, 484
Untermeyer, Louis, ed., *An Anthology of the New England Poets from Colonial Times to the Present Day*, reviewed, **7**, 132-134
Unzaga, Gov. of La., **1**, 397
Upham, Charles W., **7**, 189
Upland county, Pa., **4**, 194, 196*n*, 199
Upton, Richard, **4**, 328*n*
Urbanna, Va., **15**, 468
Uriel, George, **5**, 347
Urlsperger, Samuel, **14**, 220, **15**, 229, 230
Ursinus, Zacharias, **5**, 183-184
Ushant, battle of, **10**, 529, **13**, 25 and *n*
Usher, Abbott Payson, reviews *Steam Boats Come True*, by James Thomas Flexner, **2**, 326-327
Usher, Hezekiah, **3**, 219
Usher, John, **4**, 321, 322, 325, **7**, 95-106
Usher, Roland G., reviews *Winthrop Papers*, Vols. 3 and 4, ed. by Allyn Bailey Forbes, **2**, 221-225
Usury, Filmer's work on, **5**, 528-529
profits from in Md., **7**, 260-261
Utilitarianism, **11**, 402-424
Utrecht, Union of, **5**, 36*n*
Uttawawa Indians, **3**, 409
Utye, Nathaniel, **14**, 419*n*

V

Vaccà-Berlinghieri, Francesco, **1**, 383 and *n*
Vaczek, Louis, *River and Empty Sea*, reviewed, **8**, 163-164
Vail, R. W. G., *Knickerbocker Birthday: A Sesqui-Centennial History of the N. Y. Historical Society, 1804-1954*, reviewed, **12**, 366-367
reviews *Jonathan Dickenson's Journal*, by Andrews, **4**, 93-95
The Voice of the Old Frontier, reviewed, **7**, 514-516
Valaperta, Giuseppe, **8**, 33-34, 44, ill. between 32 and 33
Valerius, pseud., **9**, 182*n*, 183, 187
Valette, Elie, **7**, 457-458
Vallée, Léon, **4**, 334
Vallentine, David T., **13**, 324
Valltravers, Mr., consul, **7**, 427
Van, Col., of Va., **8**, 98

Van Alen, John, **4**, 488*n*, 489 and *n*, 491*n*, 493, 498
Van Buren, Martin, **8**, 43
Vance, Rev. Mr., of Burt, Ire., **10**, 426-427
Van Cortlandt, Philip, **12**, 601
Vandalia grant, **9**, 174, **15**, 200
Van Dam, Rip, **13**, 163, 164
Vandenberg, Arthur H., **3**, 31, 126, 127*n*
Van Denbergh, Cornelis, **4**, 494
Vanderbilt, Arthur T., *The Doctrine of the Separation of Powers and Its Present-Day Significance*, reviewed, **10**, 506
Vanderheyden, Jacob, **4**, 486-487
Vanderlyn, John, **8**, 33, 44, ill. between 32 and 33, **12**, 197
Van de Water, Frederic F., *Lake Champlain and Lake George*, reviewed, **4**, 252-254
Reluctant Rebel, reviewed, **6**, 157-161
Van Doren, Carl, *Benjamin Franklin's Autobiographical Writings*, reviewed, **3**, 421-426
ed., *The Federalist*, reviewed, **3**, 312-313; *Letter from Benjamin Franklin*, note on, **7**, 175; *Letters and Papers of Benjamin Franklin and Richard Jackson, 1753-1785*, reviewed, **4**, 536-538; *Letters of Benjamin Franklin and Jane Mecom*, reviewed, **8**, 285-287
elected to Council of Institute, **4**, 403
The Great Rehearsal, reviewed, **5**, 413-415
Jane Mecom, reviewed, **8**, 146-147
on Becker's poetry, **9**, 306-308
reviews *Benjamin Franklin*, by Becker, **4**, 231-233; letter to editor on, **4**, 549
Van Dusen, Albert E., comp., *The Public Records of the State of Conn.*, IX, reviewed, **12**, 142-145
Vandyke, Capt., prisoner of British, **13**, 388
Van Dyke, Nicholas, **9**, 170, 184, 186, 187-188
Vane, Harry, Sir, **7**, 414, **13**, 63
Van Epes, Joseph, **14**, 35-36
Van Every, Dale, *Men of the Western Waters*, reviewed, **14**, 632-633
The Shining Mountains, reviewed, **6**, 345-348
Van Horne, David, **15**, 340
Van Rensselaer, Jeremiah, **12**, 235
Van Rensselaer, John, **14**, 188
Van Rensselaer, Stephen, **4**, 489, **9**, 400, **12**, 224*n*, **13**, 326
Van Sant, Johannes, **4**, 498*n*
Van Schaack, Henry, **4**, 486-498, **12**, 238*n*, 590*n*
Van Schaack, Peter, **12**, 600*n*
Van Schaick, Goose, **4**, 490*n*, 493
Van Schreeven, William J., **15**, 7, 12-13; reviews *Essay upon the Government of the English Plantations on the Continent of America (1701)*, ed. by Wright, **3**, 452-454
Van Staphorst brothers (Jacob and Nicholas), **1**, 377 and *n*, 378, 381, 384, 385, 389
Van Tassel, David D., "Henry Barton Dawson: A 19th-Cent. Revisionist," **13**, 319-341
Van Vleck, Jacob, **8**, 220
Van Wagenen, Jared, Jr., *The Golden Age of Homespun*, reviewed, **11**, 332-333
Van Yveren, Gerrit, **4**, 490*n*, 493
Van Yveren, Reinier, **4**, 491*n*, 493
Van Zant, Wynant, Capt., **13**, 388, 389
Varick, Richard, **12**, 211*n*
Varner, John Grier and Jeanette Johnson, trans. and ed., *The Florida of the Inca*, by de la Vega, **9**, 96-100
Vartanian, Aram, *Diderot and Descartes*, reviewed, **11**, 328-330
Vater, Abraham, **13**, 478
Vauban, Jacques Aimé Joseph Le Prestre, Comte de, **10**, 202 and *n*
Vaudreuil-Gavagnal, Marquis de, **15**, 483-493
Vaughan, Capt., in 1585 settlement, **6**, 220
Vaughan, Benjamin, **3**, 65, **11**, 437
Vaughan, Elizabeth, **4**, 201*n*
Vaughan, Felix, **8**, 334
Vaughan, James, **5**, 363
Vaughan, John, **3**, 53, 56, 59, 60, 66, **12**, 401, 404, 408
Vaughan, John, Major Gen., **1**, 360
Vaughan, Raverley, letter to editor, **7**, 350, 667-668
Vaughan, Richard, **12**, 579
Vaughan, Robert, **14**, 425
Vauquellin, surveyor general of East Jersey, **14**, 351
Vega, Lope de, *The Discovery of the New World by Christopher Columbus*, reviewed, **10**, 341
Venable, W. H., *Beginnings of Literary Culture in the Ohio Valley*, reviewed, **7**, 476-477
Venice, Italy, Sidney on government of, **4**, 285
Venner, Mr., secretary to Commissioners of Customs, Boston, **4**, 501
Venton, Ann Lytton, **9**, 144-145, 148-149 and *n*
Venton, John Kirwan, **9**, 144
Vera Cruz, locations of, **1**, 306*n*
Vergil, **4**, 167

Vermont, admission to Union, **9**, 179-180
democracy in Revolutionary period, **11**, 531
land grants to J. T. Kempe, **14**, 186-194
land speculation, **15**, 355
population and sex ratio, **2**, 128
Vermont Journal, **4**, 227
Vernon, Edward, Adm., **15**, 190
Vernon, James, **11**, 564
Verplanck, Samuel, **3**, 171
Ver Steeg, Clarence L., reviews *The Cultural Life of the Am. Colonies, 1607-1763*, by Wright, **15**, 110-112; *Men in Business*, ed. by Miller, **9**, 573-574; *Thomas Jefferson*, by Schachner, **9**, 435-438
Robert Morris, reviewed, **12**, 339-343
Vertue, George, **8**, 248
Vesalius, **14**, 415 and *n*
Vestries, in Va., and land processioning, **6**, 416, 420, 421, 423 and *n*-427, 430-435; assert power, **10**, 47; control parish affairs, **4**, 70-71, 72, 78, 80
Vetch, Samuel, **11**, 442, 443, 447*n*
Victor Amadeus III, **8**, 341
Viereck, Peter, reviews *The Conservative Tradition*, ed. by White, **8**, 422-427
Viets, Henry R., reviews *Sir Hans Sloane and the British Museum*, by de Beer, **11**, 326-328
Vignaud, Henry, **1**, 362
Villeinage, form of servitude, **7**, 200-201
Villers, Citizen, **14**, 76
Vining, John, **8**, 14, 16
Vinogradoff, P. G., **1**, 4, 125
Viomenil, Baron de, at Yorktown, **5**, 388, 392
Virgin, pinnace, **11**, 31, 32, 33
Virginia (colony), agricultural products evaluated, **4**, 189-190
Am. episcopate discussed in, **10**, 48-50
amusements in 17th-cent., **4**, 186-187
and tobacco-purchasing scheme, **14**, 125-153
aristocracy in politics, **5**, 220-225, **6**, 439
artisans scarce, **2**, 310-312
attitude toward George III, **6**, 383-397
bachelors in, **2**, 113*n*
ballads on, **5**, 258-264, 351-358
beauty described by Beverley, **1**, 62, 63
books in, before 1624, **5**, 177-184
character of 18th-cent. praised, **14**, 487-488
Church of England, clergy criticized, **9**, 364-365 and *n*, 381-382; established, **5**, 499; evils of, **8**, 3-7; reforms attempted, **4**, 70-86, **9**, 348 and *n*-349; supports assessment bill, **8**, 7-11
church-state dispute, **2**, 47-62
class distinction in 17th century, **6**, 33-34
clerk of foreign correspondence appointed, **4**, 352, 353 and *n*
climate, **1**, 63, **10**, 212, 213, 225, 234
colonial records, guides to, **15**, 3-13; reviewed, **14**, 277-280
colonization, motives for, **10**, 587, 588 and *n*
committees of correspondence, **10**, 47-48, 50, 54-55
compact with Charles II cited, **5**, 39 and *n*
convention of 1775, and Bland, **10**, 56, 57-58; and deserters, **3**, 396; on slaves joining Dunmore, **15**, 499-500
Council, on petition on land seizure, **13**, 356, 357, 361-363, 364, 369, 370*n*
counties increase, 1648-1673, **1**, 77
county courts, and land processioning, **6**, 416, 420, 421, 423, 427, 430-435; records destroyed, **1**, 126
courts-martial in, **13**, 356, 365-367
crafts and trades in 1585, **6**, 214-215, 216-217, 222
depression after 1763, **2**, 309
Dissenters forbidden in, **5**, 66-67
drinking habits in, **2**, 353, 354, 357-358
Dunmore's proclamation liberating slaves, **15**, 494-507
Eastern Shore, Negro property owners, **12**, 575-580
economy, role of Williamsburg in, **15**, 467-482
elections, described in *Candidates*, **5**, 217-257; Madison on assembly, **3**, 563; treats for voters, **2**, 199-200
1585 exploration organized, **6**, 208-236
fish and fisheries, **1**, 179-183
French and Indian War, conduct of, **10**, 44-46
frontier, expansion, 1649, **1**, 76-77; financed by Glasgow, **11**, 197-198; life portrayed in London, **1**, 213
General Assembly, Bland's career in, **10**, 38-59; land laws, **3**, 508, 510-511, **6**, 416-436; ms. of 1619 found, **1**, 125; on rebels' land after Bacon's rebellion, **13**, 357-359, 363 and *n*, 374; petitions for help against Indians, **3**, 401-402; protests Stamp Act, **10**, 50-51; protests Townshend acts, **10**, 54; religious laws, **5**, 497-498, 499, 515*n*, **6**, 31-34; supremacy over parliament, **6**, 384*n*, 394, 395; upheld by Bland, **10**, 67
General Court, hears Drummond case, **13**,

Virginia (colony) (Cont.)
361-363; land processioning case, **6**, 433-434; licenses preachers, **1**, 349
government control of business, **11**, 526-527
histories of, **1**, 49-64, **10**, 601
House of Burgesses, and land policy, **3**, 506, 512; opposes Stamp Act, **5**, 316, 320-321; origin of, **6**, 24-27, 34-36; pistole fee dispute, **14**, 66-69; procedure in, **4**, 327; opposes Am. episcopate, **10**, 49; rights of asserted, 1753, **10**, 42-44, 47; toasted in Boston, **11**, 69; toasts by, **11**, 57-58, 76
hunting and horse-racing in, **10**, 214
immigration to, **3**, 501 and *n*
Indians, college for, **14**, 318*n*, 342*n*; conversion stressed by Va. Co., **14**, 319-320, 336-339, 342*n*, 343; dancing of, **14**, 333; described by Whitaker, **14**, 337-338; policy on, **1**, 65; relations with, **3**, 399-402; treaty with, 1646, **1**, 76
indolence of people, **1**, 64
interest of Kentish gentry in, **5**, 525, 533
Jefferson on beginnings of Revolution in, **4**, 509
labor in 17th-century, **4**, 183-184
land grants and pistole fee, **10**, 42-44, 72
land policy in, **3**, 499-514
land processioning in, **6**, 416-436
land surveying problems, **6**, 416-417 and *nn*, 419 and *n*
laws revised, **4**, 74-75
lawyers, fees regulated, **8**, 530-531; license requirements, **8**, 522-523
legal procedure, right to counsel in, **11**, 19, 23, 26
libraries in, **1**, 265-266 and *n*, **2**, 340, **4**, 181-183
life in 18th century, **9**, 82-85
literature in, **6**, 442-443, **10**, 441-445, 588-590, 600-601, 608-609
Locke's interest in, **14**, 398-402
lotteries in, **5**, 194*n*, 195, 199
manufactures encouraged by embargo, **1**, 178
materials on in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 326-327; in Huntington Library, **1**, 207-208
militia, 1755, **4**, 130 and *n*
miscegenation in, **2**, 134 and *n*
mulatto defined, **7**, 216*n*
music in, **7**, 39-52
named, **6**, 232
Negro population of 17th cent., **12**, 575
New Light clergy and politics, **5**, 52-76
Oyer and Terminer commissions established, **3**, 509
paper money in, **10**, 160-161, 166, 175
Piedmont, financed by Glasgow, **11**, 197-198; lands opened to speculators, **3**, 510, 513
pistole fee dispute, **14**, 66-69
population and sex ratio in, **2**, 114, 117, 118, 128; 1624-1666, **1**, 75, 76, 77
Puritanism in Church of England, **14**, 339-343
Puritans in and Bahamas, **2**, 36-38
references in Kennett's bibliography, **1**, 219
religion in early years of, **5**, 492-522, **6**, 24-41
roads to Augusta county, **3**, 164
Sandys' references in "Ovid," **4**, 303-304
schools, and influence of Princeton in, **2**, 367-378
Scotch factors in, **11**, 164 and *n*, 183 and *n*, 189-190, 194-196, 198-199 and *n*
servants, use of in, **2**, 311-312, 314
sheriffs collect quitrents, **3**, 505
slave trade in, **2**, 306-312, 314
slaves terms' defined, **7**, 211
social and intellectual life, **9**, 346-393
speech characteristics, **4**, 180-181
theater in colonial, **5**, 359-374
tobacco trade and convoy system, **3**, 182-207; with Scot., **11**, 172, 179-199
trade, illegal, **14**, 514; import, **2**, 296-314; W. Ind., **3**, 196-198
troops, desertion among, **3**, 390-391 and *n*; recruiting, **4**, 137-138, 139*n*; with Braddock, **4**, 129, 130, 131, 135
Two-Penny Act, **10**, 46-48, 68-69, **14**, 67-68*nn*, 69
union with Md. discussed, **15**, 464
vestries and land processioning in, **6**, 416, 420, 421, 423 and *n*-427, 430-435
wages in, **2**, 310, **4**, 184, **12**, 100 and *n*
wild life and products to Va., **4**, 327
women's rights in 17th-century, **4**, 184-186
Virginia (state), attitude on Confederation, **12**, 104-112
bill for establishing religious freedom, **3**, 554-556, **8**, 5-6. 11, 21, 24, **9**, 508-509, **11**, 522, **12**, 125
books, price of, **4**, 347
Church of England, after disestablishment, **9**, 349-350, 356-358
Committee of Safety, **3**, 394-395
Convention of 1776, activities of, **8**, 483-492; instructions on independence, **2**, 238-239 and *n*

Virginia (state) (Cont.)
Convention of 1829, **2**, 208-209, **8**, 35
county lieutenants, and deserters, **3**, 395-396
courts regulated, **12**, 514
criticized by New Englander, **5**, 106-107
debt after Revolution, **12**, 98-102 and 102*n*
decadence in early 19th century, **14**, 487
desertion in Revolutionary, **3**, 383-397
distribution of wealth in 1780's, **12**, 107*nn*, 108 and *n*
District Court, Richmond, Sweeney case, **12**, 529, 538-540, 564-569, 570, 571, 572
Eastern Shore, character of discussed, **4**, 177-191; politics in 1780's, **12**, 108
economic conditions after Revolution, **12**, 96-112
economic history of in Blow papers, **4**, 262
exports from, 1790's, **1**, 166, 167, 168
Federalist prospects in, **12**, 646
forgery laws, **12**, 569 and *n*, 570-572, 573
freedom of religion, Madison's fight for, **8**, 3-11
General Assembly, characterized, **3**, 105; flees from Tarleton, **9**, 216; mourns Wythe, **12**, 564*n*; report of 1800, **5**, 171-172; treatment of deserters, **3**, 394-395, 397
General Court, hears Sweeney case, **12**, 570-572; mourns Wythe, **12**, 564
geology of, **3**, 88*n*
government of Revolutionary, **4**, 351
Governor and Council, mourn Wythe, **12**, 564*n*
history, Campbell's and Draper's discussions of, **3**, 70-116
House of Delegates, condemns presentment, **5**, 153; discourages desertion from British ships, 1804, **1**, 174
Horn Papers and history of, **4**, 409-445
imports to, 1790, **1**, 165
Indiana and Vandalia claims, **9**, 174, 179, 180
inflation in, 1781, **9**, 217
laws revised, **12**, 514, 541 and *n*
map and analysis of voting blocs, 1781-87, **12**, 110-111
Northern Neck, Federalism in, **13**, 149; politics, 1780's, **12**, 97-98, 101, 103, 106-107 and *n*, 108-112
mills in, **1**, 168
opposes assumption, **1**, 101*n*, **12**, 234, 237
opposes Vt.'s admission to Union, **9**, 180
Piedmont, Antifederalism in, **13**, 149; on tax collection, **12**, 102; opposes Treaty of Paris, **12**, 104; politics in 1780's, **12**, 106-112; representatives to assembly, **12**, 107*n*
political crisis, 1799, **5**, 163-164
political handbills circulated in, **14**, 71
political leadership in U. S. discussed, **8**, 104 and *n*
population, 1791, **8**, 102
ports of entry, 1789, 1791, **1**, 166, 167
property holdings of 100 richest in 1780's, **11**, 354-384, maps on, **11**, 357, 359, 365
ratifying convention for Constitution, **1**, 235-236 and *n*, **13**, 149
religion among people, **8**, 86
Rochambeau tours after Yorktown, **10**, 215-224
seal of, **12**, 514
sectionalism and politics, 1781-1787, **12**, 96-112.
Shenandoah Valley, attitude on Treaty of Paris, **12**, 104
social life of aristocracy, **10**, 223
Southside, politics in 1780's, **12**, 101-103, 106, 108-112
stage coach lines in, **3**, 551 and *n*
tariff in, **1**, 163, 165
taxes, for churches proposed, **3**, 555-556; in 1780's, **11**, 354, 360
Tidewater, favors Confederation power, **12**, 106-107; fears British attacks, 1780's, **12**, 103*n*; Federalism in, **13**, 149; on tax collection, **12**, 102; political alignments in 1780's, **12**, 108-112
trade and trade policies of, 1789-1809, **1**, 161-178
Valley of, in 1780's, **13**, 142, 149
western, politics in 1780's, **12**, 102, 104 and *n*, 106
Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions, **1**, 101, **5**, 145-176, **12**, 296*n*
Virginia Argus, pun from, **9**, 85
trivia from, **6**, 288-289, **11**, 96-97
Wirt published in, **14**, 480
Virginia Bible Society, **12**, 557*n*
"Virginia Centinel," No. X, **10**, 45-46
Virginia Colonial Records Project, **15**, 3-13
Virginia Company, British privateering and, **11**, 34, 41
College Land plan, **1**, 71-72
council of, **6**, 406-408
Crashaw's sermon to, 1610, **14**, 317-320, 331
dissolution, **1**, 73, **6**, 26, 38-41
engages Newport to navigate ships, **11**, 40

Virginia Company (Cont.)
family relations of interested persons, **6**, 399-415
government of in Va., **6**, 24-41
land policy, **3**, 500
organizes lotteries, **5**, 186-188
origin of, **6**, 403-406
publishes Whitaker's *Good Newes from Va.*, **14**, 335-338
records published, **12**, 65-66
religion and founding of Va., **5**, 492-495, 498-509, 513-522, **14**, 319-320, 340-341
sends books to Va., **5**, 177-184
servitude in, **7**, 202-203, 209
theater company, **9**, 16-18, 19-20, 24-28
Virginia Declaration of Rights, **3**, 516, **8**, 488-492
Virginia Federalist, **5**, 481
Virginia Gazette, Dixon and Hunter, ed., **4**, 509*n*, **10**, 38
Virginia Gazette, Hunter, ed., **10**, 351
Virginia Gazette, Parks, ed., **4**, 357
Virginia Gazette, Pinkney, ed., **11**, 290-291
Virginia Gazette, Purdie, ed., **11**, 291, **15**, 499
Virginia Gazette, Purdie and Dixon, ed., on Bland's *Inquiry*, **10**, 52 and *n*; on Grenville and taxation, **7**, 356*n*; reports English Whig activities, **11**, 61-62; table on colonial population, **7**, 373*n*; trivia from, **5**, 577, **6**, 288, 644-645, **7**, 117, **11**, 290, **14**, 262-267
Virginia Gazette, Rind, **7**, 557*n*, **10**, 115
Virginia Gazettes, adv. painting or portraits, **6**, 567
and Declaration of Independence, **2**, 240*n*
indict George III, **6**, 383-397
newly discovered copies, **10**, 672
on Embargo Act, **1**, 177
on Peale's portrait of Pitt, **9**, 64
partisan character, 1754, **14**, 68
plays adv. in, **5**, 372-373
tobacco purchasing proposals in, **14**, 136 and *n*, 143-145
prints complaint against N. Y. troops, **4**, 129
raffles advertised in, **5**, 191
smuggling discussed, **9**, 543
Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser, **1**, 170
Virginia Gazette and Petersburg Intelligencer, trivia from, **6**, 646
Virginia Historical Register and Literary Advertiser, **3**, 98, 100-101, 106
Virginia Historical Society, **3**, 85, 88*n*, 102*n*, 105 and *n*-106, 111, 371
Virginia Patriot, **15**, 438
Virginia Regiment, **4**, 130, 135, 144
Virginia Resolutions of May 15, 1776, **8**, 483-492
Virginia Resolutions of 1798-1799, **8**, 52, **13**, 205
Virginia Resolves on Stamp Act, **10**, 564
Virginia State Library, **3**, 371, 374-375
Visscher, Barent, **4**, 490*n*, 493
Visscher, Johannes, **4**, 490*n*, 491*n*, 492, 493
Visscher, Nanning, **4**, 489*n*, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493
Volney, Constantin F. C.-B., **11**, 617 and *n*
Voltaire, François Marie Arouet de, and Condorcet, **7**, 223; Hollis, **7**, 420; J.-J. Huber, **14**, 131, 132*n*, 150*n*
as deist, **12**, 312
commended in 18th century as historian, **10**, 581
on Am. Indians and Greeks, **15**, 161*n*; Newton, **8**, 180
read by Jefferson, **5**, 36*n*
use of Indians, **1**, 213
Voorhis, Manning C., "Crown versus Council in the Va. Land Policy," **3**, 499-514
Vossler, Otto, *Am. Revolutionary Ideals: A Study of Thomas Jefferson*, discussed and abstracted, **12**, 462-471
Voting, *See* Elections
Voting qualifications, in colonial Am., **11**, 531; Mass., **13**, 153*n*; N. J., 1789, **6**, 239, 247*n*; Pa., **6**, 647-648, **11**, 393*n*, **13**, 49*n*
Vrooman, Isaac, **14**, 190
Vuy, Giuseppina, **1**, 384 and *n*

W

Wabeke, Bertus Harry, *Dutch Emigration to North America, 1624-1860*, **1**, 325-326
Wachovia, music in, 1753-1800, **8**, 214-227
Waddel, Moses, Rev., **2**, 393-396
Waddington, Robert, **13**, 512, 515
Wade, Herbert Treadwell, *Brief History of the Colonial Wars in America from 1607 to 1775*, reviewed, **6**, 681
letter to editor, **7**, 527
and Robert A. Lively, *This Glorious Cause*, reviewed, **15**, 528-529
Wade, Mason, ed., *The Journals of Francis Parkman*, reviewed, **5**, 431-434
The French Canadians: 1760-1945, reviewed, **13**, 134-135
Wade, Robert, **8**, 505
Wade, Zachary, **14**, 424
Wadsworth, Benjamin, **15**, 36-37

Wadsworth, Decius, **2**, 274*n*, 275, 279
Wadsworth, Jeremiah, **5**, 23, **12**, 208-209, 231*n*, 259
Wages, Franklin on in U. S., **15**, 220, 225
in Ga., **15**, 247; Md., **8**, 231-232; Mass., **4**, 5, 12, **14**, 569 and *n*; 1780's, **13**, 142; Va., **2**, 310, **4**, 184, **12**, 100 and *n*
of British soldier, **4**, 145-146
printers high in U. S., **4**, 345, 346
Waggener, Capt., of Va. Rangers, **4**, 131
Wagstaffe, William, Dr., **13**, 484-485
Wahlke, John C., ed., *Causes of the Am. Revolution*, reviewed, **8**, 310-312
Wait, Thomas B., **12**, 22*n*
Wait, Thomas B. & Sons, publishers, **6**, 631
Wainwright, Jonathan Mayhew, **7**, 539, **15**, 93, 94*n*
Wainwright, Nicholas B., ed., "George Croghan's Journal, 1759-1763," reviewed, **5**, 116-121
reviews *Footprints of Assurance*, by Bulau, **11**, 148-150
Wainwright, Peter, **7**, 539
Walcott, Peter, **8**, 504
Walcott, Robert, Jr., *English Politics in the Early 18th Century*, reviewed, **14**, 117-118
Waldo, Samuel, **15**, 513-516
Waldron, Richard, **6**, 75*n*
Wales, at end of Middle Ages, **14**, 312, 314
Wallett, Francis G., "The Mass. Council, 1766-1774," **6**, 605-627
trivia by, **14**, 85-86
Walker, Dr., **3**, 285
Walker, Ann, **5**, 368
Walker, Benjamin, **14**, 139
Walker, David, **11**, 193
Walker, Elizabeth Moore, **3**, 93 and *n*
Walker, James, **11**, 416
Walker, John (*b.* 1711), **3**, 93 and *n*, **8**, 573 and *n*
Walker, John (1744-1809), **3**, 93*n*, **5**, 487*n*
Walker, Joseph, **5**, 363
Walker, Robert G., "Jonathan Boucher: Champion of the Minority," **2**, 3-14
Walker, Thomas, Dr. of Va., **3**, 93 and *n*, 94*n*, 160, **8**, 573
Walker, Thomas, of Md., **14**, 427
Walklett, Gregory, **13**, 367-368
Wall, Charles C., **12**, 678-679
"Notes on the Early History of Mount Vernon", **2**, 173-190
reviews Wayland's *Washingtons and Their Homes*, **3**, 141-143
Wall, Llewellyn Lechmere, **9**, 23*n*
Wall, Susan, **9**, 23*n*
Wall, W. and H., **5**, 198
Wallace, Anthony F. C., **12**, 458
King of the Delawares: Teedyuscung, reviewed, **7**, 496-498
reviews *Red Man's America*, by Underhill, **11**, 126-128; *The Southern Indians: The Story of the Civilized Tribes Before Removal*, by Cotterill, **11**, 650-651
Wallace, Caleb, **2**, 368, 371, 387-388
Wallace, David H., reviews *Benjamin Henry Latrobe*, by Hamlin, **13**, 288-289
and Groce, *The N.-Y. Historical Society's Dictionary of Artists in America, 1564-1860*, reviewed, **15**, 267-268
Wallace, Henry, c. 1948, **5**, 145, 146, 475, **7**, 3, 524-525
Wallace, Joshua Maddox, **6**, 242, 244
Wallace, Paul A. W., *Conrad Weiser, 1696-1760*, reviewed, **5**, 115-121
Muhlenbergs of Pa., reviewed, **7**, 501-502, letter to editor on, **8**, 165-167
reviews *Martyrs of the Oblong and Little Nine*, by Smith, **6**, 542-545; *The Papers of Sir William Johnson*, Vol. 11, ed. by Hamilton, **12**, 169-171; *Republicans and Federalist in Pa., 1790-1801*, by Tinkcom, **8**, 153-155
White Roots of Peace, reviewed, **4**, 257-258
Wallace, Robert, **11**, 235, 238 and *n*, 247 and *n*
Wallace, Willard M., *Appeal to Arms*, reviewed, **8**, 443-444
reviews *Letters from America, 1773 to 1780*, ed. by Robson, **9**, 109-110; *Suppressed History of General Nathaniel Woodhull*, by Sabine, **12**, 172-173; *The War for Independence*, by Peckham, **15**, 527-528
Traitorous Hero: The Life and Fortunes of Benedict Arnold, reviewed **11**, 479-481
Wallace family papers, in University of Va. library, **3**, 375, 381
Wallcutt, Thomas, **12**, 64, 67
Waller, Benjamin, **2**, 308
Waller, Edmund, **14**, 372
Waller, George, ed., *Puritanism in Early America*, reviewed, **8**, 310-312
Waller, John, Col., **6**, 445
Waller, Richard, **3**, 221 226-228
Walley, John, **7**, 104-105
Walliam, James, **14**, 512
Wallis, Charles L., ed., *Autobiography of Peter Cartwright*, reviewed, **13**, 595-596
Wallis, J., cryptographer, **7**, 410*n*

Wallis, James, Rev., **10**, 90, 91 and *n*-92
Wallis, John, **14**, 384-385
Wally, Thomas, **11**, 33
Waln, Nicholas, **4**, 62, **10**, 592
Waln family, of Phila., **3**, 175
Walpole, Horace, and Ga., **11**, 555
explains convention with Spain, **15**, 187
on British morale in 1744, **14**, 518; Germain, **9**, 319, 332, 333; Hollis, **7**, 408-409; Macaulay, **6**, 175, 176, 178, 182, 183, 187; painting, **8**, 248; satirical prints, **10**, 532*n*
print collection, **10**, 511
Walpole, Horatio, **8**, 544, **14**, 517
Walpole, Robert, Sir, and Anglo-Spanish diplomacy, 1736-39, **15**, 168, 177, 178, 181, 184, 187, 189; Ga., **11**, 554-563, 565; N. C. quitrent problem **8**, 542
Bolingbroke on, **15**, 65
foreign policy of, **1**, 142, 145
patronage necessary to Belcher, **15**, 517, 519
Treasury role copied by Hamilton, **12**, 294
Walsingham, Francis, Sir, **6**, 231, 409, 412, **13**, 189
Walsingham, Thomas, Sir, **13**, 191
Walsh, John, **7**, 49, 399-400, 401
Walsh, Robert, **1**, 114*n*, **12**, 82-83
Walter, Thomas, **10**, 616
Walters, Raymond, Jr., *Albert Gallatin*, reviewed, **15**, 392-394
reviews *Banks and Politics from the Revolution to the Civil War*, by Hammond, **15**, 544-547
Walterstorff, Gov. of Danish W. Ind., **9**, 149
Walthome, John, **12**, 579
Walton, George, **4**, 344
Walton, Izaak, **2**, 160
Walton, John, **9**, 389-390
Walz, Audrey, and Jay Walz, *The Bizarre Sisters*, reviewed, **7**, 659-660
Wampum, and Indian diplomacy, **6**, 596-604
for Indians in French and Indian war, **14**, 37
Wanchese, Indian taken to England, **6**, 230
Wanton, Joseph, Gov. of R. I., **12**, 376
Wa Pawni Ha, Sac Chief, **9**, 202-207, 212
Wapull, George, **6**, 234
War, and Puritanism, **3**, 331-332
Wm. Manning on, **13**, 223
See also specific names of wars and under countries.
War of Austrian Succession, diplomacy of, **14**, 516-535
War of 1812, as mercantilist conflict, **15**, 435
commerce as cause of, **13**, 169
Corps of Engineers in, **2**, 284
effect on Am. literature, **8**, 238-245; on Va. trade, **1**, 178
English satirical prints on, **10**, 536-537
Jefferson's espousal of, **14**, 197, 205, 207-217
papers in Clements Library, **1**, 360
prints on Battle of Baltimore, **8**, 235-237
War of Jenkins' Ear, **15**, 168-190
Ward, Ann, **11**, 347*n*
Ward, Archibald F., Jr., reviews *Experiments of Spiritual Life and Health*, by Williams, **9**, 257-259
Ward, Artemas, **6**, 609, 611
Ward, Christopher, *The War of the Revolution*, reviewed, **10**, 451-454
Ward, Isabel, **12**, 375
Ward, John, **14**, 354
Ward, John, Dr., **7**, 418*n*
Ward, Michael, Justice, **12**, 115*n*
Ward, Nathaniel, **3**, 320, **8**, 356-357, **9**, 72-73 and *n*
Ward, Samuel **5**, 322, **10**, 124-126, **11**, 75, **12**, 376-377, 380, **14**, 330
Ward, William S., *Index and Finding List of Serials Published in the British Isles, 1789-1832*, reviewed, **11**, 510-511
Wardell, Eliakim, **14**, 351-352
Warden, Daniel B., **3**, 491-492
Wardle, Ralph M., *Mary Wollstonecraft*, reviewed, **9**, 434-435
Ware, Ethel K., *Constitutional History of Ga.*, reviewed, **4**, 546-547
Ware, Leonard, reviews *Boston Landmarks*, by Howe, **4**, 366-368
Warfel, Harry R., *Charles Brockden Brown*, reviewed, **7**, 503-504
ed., *Letters of Noah Webster*, reviewed, **11**, 502-504
Waring, George, Mr. and Mrs., **7**, 397, ill. opp. 398
Waring, Joseph I., reviews *Epidemics in Colonial America*, by Duffy, **10**, 661
Waring, Robert P., **11**, 383
Warm Springs, Pa., **3**, 159-160
Warner, John, c. 1792, Paris, **8**, 339
Warner, John, of Warwick, R. I., **9**, 87
Warner, Jonathan, **9**, 159
Warner, Justus (?), of Mass., **9**, 51
Warner, Philip, **4**, 328*n*
Warren, B., **3**, 266*n*
Warren, Charles, death in 1785, **10**, 396
Warren, Charles, "Fourth of July Myths", **2**, 237-272
Warren, Edith, appointed assistant editor of *Quarterly*, **9**, 581
reviews *Encyclopedia of Am. History*, ed.

Warren, Edith (Cont.)
by Morris, **10**, 501-502; *The HEIR of DOUGLAS, being a NEW SOLUTION to the old Mystery of The Douglas Cause*, by de la Torre, **10**, 341-343; *Originals Abroad*, by Smith, **10**, 148-149; *Who Lived Here?* by Howe, **10**, 149-150
Warren, George, **10**, 396
Warren, Harris Gaylord, reviews *Cavalier in the Wilderness*, by Phares, **9**, 430-432
Warren, Henry, **10**, 400, 401
Warren, James, and Mercy Warren, **10**, 380, 388, 389
death of, **10**, 400
Hazard and, **12**, 56
on Cincinnati, **5**, 9-10, 18, **9**, 39, 54; effects of Declaration of Independence, **2**, 242*n*; John Hancock, **15**, 75*n*
politics after Revolution, **10**, 393
Warren, James, Jr., **10**, 390, 396, 399, 400
Warren, Joseph, Dr., **3**, 154, 180, 254, **7**, 433, **11**, 67, 79, 80-81, 85
Warren, Mercy, and John Adams, **6**, 193; Macaulay, **6**, 188-189, 194, 197-198, 200
biography, **10**, 378-402
History of the Revolution, **12**, 94, 95
on Cincinnati, **5**, 22, **9**, 54
portrait, **10**, opp. 382
song attribued to, **11**, 83
Warren, Peter, Sir, **1**, 359
Warren, Winslow, **10**, 391, 396
Warton, Joseph, **4**, 152
Warville, Brissot de, **8**, 349-351
Warwick, Earl of, *See* Rich, Robert, 2nd Earl
Washburn, Wilcomb E., *The Governor and the Rebel: A History of Bacon's Rebellion in Va.*, reviewed, **15**, 382-384
"The Humble Petition of Sarah Drummond," **13**, 354-375
reviews *Amerigo and the New World*, by Arciniegas, **13**, 102-106, letters to editor on, **13**, 448-453; *The Colonial Records of S. C.: Journals of the Commissioners of the Indian Trade, September 20, 1710-August 29, 1718*, ed. by McDowell, **13**, 427-428; *The Millenial Kingdom of the Franciscans in the New World: A Study of the Writings of Gerónimo de Mendieta (1525-1604)*, by Phelan, **15**, 404-406; *The Trickster: A Study in Am. Indian Mythology*, by Radin, **15**, 270-271
"Sir William Berkeley's 'A History of Our Miseries,'" **14**, 403-413
Va. under Charles I and Cromwell, 1625-1660, reviewed, **15**, 289-290
and others, *Am. Indian and White Relations to 1830: Needs & Opportunities for Study*, reviewed, **14**, 621-623
Washington, Col., cousin of George, **8**, 76, 90
Washington, Augustine, **2**, 174-190
Washington, Bayley, **2**, 310
Washington, Bushrod, at Mt. Vernon, **2**, 186
Justice of Supreme Court, **8**, 81, 90, 92, **10**, 359 and *n*, 362 and *n*, 363*n*, 366*n*, 367*nn*, 369, 375, 377
member of U. S. Military Philosophical Society, **2**, 283
Washington, George, accused of taking U. S. money, **13**, 46
address of officers and soldiers to, **3**, 46-47
address studied at University of Va., **4**, 269
and Am. prisoners of war, **13**, 376-379; battle of Stony Point, **13**, 327*n*; cabinet, **12**, 255; Cincinnati, **5**, 4, 8, 15, **9**, 35, 40, and *n*; Constitution, **3**, 28, 32; E. Randolph, **3**, 548*n*, **7**, 179-180, 182-191, 196; *Federalist* authors, **1**, 115 and *n*, 236-237; government appointments, **7**, 65, 69; Hazard, **12**, 60, 61; independence, **3**, 45-46; Jay Treaty, **12**, 261, 592*n*, 594-602; Lafayette, **12**, 209; Logan's mission to France, **7**, 21; Mercy Warren, **10**, 378, 394; Moravian music, **8**, 216, 226; Mrs. Macaulay, **6**, 174, 179, 194-197, 198, 199; Mulligan, **4**, 204; Ohio land company, **9**, 33, 41; origins of parties, **12**, 251-267; Reed in Revolution, **8**, 409-416; Rochambeau, **10**, 202 and *nn*, 203, 210; U. S. Bank, **3**, 542-543 and *nn*, 544; Von Closen, **10**, 226-227; XYZ affair, **7**, 9
annual message, 1796, **11**, 606 and *n*
as churchman, **12**, 312; military leader, **10**, 241-247; Va. rebel and commander-in-chief discussed, **9**, 229-238
Bellini on, **4**, 351
birthday celebrations, **3**, 283, 289, **11**, 608-609
Bland and, **10**, 36, 45-46
burial place, **8**, 93-94, 107
bust by Borglum, **3**, 127; Ceracchi, **8**, 29; Houdon, **8**, 28
characterized, **6**, 439, **9**, 221-229, **15**, 93-94
circular letter to governors, 1783, **12**, 219

Washington, George (Cont.)
collections on, in Huntington Library, **1**, 207
commands Provisional Army, **12**, 416; U. S. Army, 1798-1799, **11**, 618, 622
commended by Rush, 1775, **8**, 198, 199, 203
counterpropaganda against British, **3**, 388*n*
court etiquette of, **12**, 253
creditor of planters, **12**, 100*n*
death reported by Lady Liston, **11**, 628-629
described at crossing of Delaware, **6**, 102
dinner at described, **2**, 357-358
displays Grand Union in Boston, **11**, 342
distillery of, **2**, 357
early history of Mount Vernon, **2**, 173-190
endows Washington College, **2**, 369
enlists indentured servants, 1756, **4**, 139*n*
entertains British ambassador at Mt. Vernon, **11**, 600, 603
Farewell Address, **1**, 160, **4**, 208, 220-221, **9**, 515, **12**, 262, **15**, 426
Foster on, **8**, 78, 81-82, 90-94
French and Indian war and, **3**, 410, **4**, 128 and *n*, 130, 133, 135, **10**, 44
Gallatin on, **8**, 92-93
Hamilton and, **3**, 546-548, **4**, 207-208, 215, **12**, 199-216, 251-252, 258-263, 293, 319 and *n*, 410, 416
Harvard College confers degree on **3**, 119*n*
headquarters house, New Windsor, N. Y., **12**, 199-200*n*
health during presidency, **12**, 254
in English prints, **10**, 528, 531
in European publications, **1**, 221
in Horn diary, **4**, 431*n*
in Newport, R. I., **12**, 205
in Yorktown, **5**, 377, 391
influence in Md., **4**, 456 and *n*; in U. S., **11**, 604, 618, 628, **12**, 252
influenced against Monroe, **12**, 614*n*
Jefferson and, **5**, 470, 477-479, **8**, 572, **12**, 264
journal translated to German, **1**, 219
likes saltfish, **1**, 182
Linn's ode on death of, **4**, 162-163
Madison on, **3**, 540-548
Manning on, **13**, 235, 236 and *n*, 238, 239-240, 244, 249
Marshall biography, **8**, 92, **12**, 644-645
nationalism of, **3**, 26, 28, 32, **7**, 53-63
on battle of Germantown, **10**, 208; Bill of Rights, **12**, 19*n*; Confederation, **13**, 139-140, 142-143, 144; desertion, **3**, 385 and *n*, 393-394; Dunmore, **15**, 495*n*; French navy, **12**, 209-210, **13**, 23; function of scholars, **3**, 532; Gen. Mercer, **3**, 101*n*; importing goods, **2**, 302, 303; Mass. and U. S. Constitution, **15**, 75-76; postage stamps, **12**, 333-334; privateers in Revolution, **11**, 339; superiority of regulars to militia, **14**, 156-158; Tory plot against N. Y., **3**, 39-40, 41, 43-44; trade with England, **2**, 205; Va. militia, 1755, **4**, 130*n*; Washington for capital, **8**, 70
opposes commercial discrimination, **12**, 588 and *n*; political parties, **12**, 257-258
orders Bland's *Treatise of Military Discipline*, **4**, 147*n*
orders clothes from London, **5**, 576
picture at Monticello, **8**, 578
poem on by McDonald Clarke, **10**, 446-447
portrait by Peale, **9**, 66; A. Robertson, **12**, 196; W. Robertson, **12**, 195; Sharples, **8**, 30; G. Stuart, **8**, 31; Wright, **10**, 197; in APS, **3**, 66
prestige of, **3**, 17, **12**, 252-253, 263-267, 596, 597
property in Va. listed, **11**, 361, 361*n*, 362, 364, 383
rated in "greatest" Am. poll, **3**, 126 and *n*
relieved by retirement, **11**, 614, 622
religion and, **12**, 477-478, 678-679
Rendon on, **12**, 201*n*
retirement of, **9**, 30, **13**, 47
role in Am. Revolution, **14**, 7, 8
Roman ideals of, **12**, 296-297
sale price of land, **12**, 100*n*
shows signs of war strain, 1781, **12**, 201-202, 203*n*
subscribes to Hazard's *Historical Collections*, **12**, 64
Thanksgiving proclamations of, **3**, 561-562
third term proposed, **12**, 263
toasted at Phila. and N. Y. dinners, **11**, 58
unpublished letters of, **15**, 6
urged to emancipate Latin America, **11**, 42-43, 47, 50-51
visits Berkeley Warm Springs, **3**, 160-161
visualizes Am. empire, **15**, 420
wheat contract, **15**, 473*n*
wine ordered for, **2**, 355
Washington, George Augustine, **12**, 206
Washington, John, **2**, 174-175

Washington, John Augustine, Jr., **2**, 176, 185, 186
Washington, Lawrence, brother of George, **2**, 176-190
Washington, Lawrence, grandfather of George, **2**, 175, 187, 189
Washington, Lund, **2**, 180, 188, **10**, 227 and *n*, 228-229, **12**, 209
Washington, Martha, and critical press, **11**, 613; Moravian music, **8**, 216; Von Closen, **10**, 230; Washington's retirement, **11**, 608
cookbook of, **14**, 24
entertains Listons, **11**, 603, 631
Mercy Warren on, **10**, 390
portrait made by Sharples, **8**, 30
presents General's papers to Marshall, **12**, 644
receives china from Comte de Custine, **10**, 230 and *n*
visits Berkeley Warm Springs, **3**, 161
Washington, Samuel, **3**, 164
Washington, Warner, **3**, 164
Washington, D. C., British view of building, **6**, 278-279
burning of, English opinion on, **10**, 536-537
Capitol, sculpture for, **10**, 108-111
described by Foster, **8**, 70-71, 73-84, 86-87; in 1796, **11**, 603
Washington and Lee University, **2**, 368-371, 376-378
Washington Benevolent Society, **2**, 270
Washington College, Tenn., **2**, 390
Washington county, Md., **4**, 459, 463
Washington county, Pa., **4**, 414-418, 422, 428 and *n*, 444
Washington county, Pa., Historical Society, **4**, 422
Washington Gazette, **1**, 104
Washington Henry Academy, Va., **2**, 367
Washington Monument, **7**, 54
Washington Society, **2**, 270
Washington Tavern, Richmond, Va., **12**, 543
Waterhouse, Benjamin, Dr., **1**, 233, **10**, 616
Watering places, in Brisish colonies, N. Am., **3**, 151-181
Waterman, Thomas T., *The Dwellings of Colonial America*, reviewed, **8**, 256-260
Mansions of Va., 1706-1776, reviewed, **3**, 590-595
reviews *Colonial Churches of Tidewater Va.*, by Mason, **3**, 411-417
Waterton, Charles, **3**, 65
Watkins, Lura W., *Am. Glass and Glass-making*, reviewed, **8**, 160-161
Early New England Potters and Their Wares, reviewed, **8**, 306-307
Watkins family, in Bahama Islands, **2**, 44
Watkinson, Cornelius, **9**, 23*n*
Watson, Davy, **8**, 567
Watson, Elkanah, **11**, 434-439, portrait, opp. 441, **12**, 414
Watson, J. Steven, *The Law and Working of the Constitution: Documents 1660-1914*, reviewed, **10**, 324-327
Watson, James, **4**, 473
Watson, Melvin R., *Magazine Serials and the Essay Tradition, 1746-1820*, reviewed, **14**, 635-636
Watson, Peggy, **8**, 192-203
Watson, Tom, **8**, 56
Watson, William, **3**, 240, 242, 243, 245, 246, 250
Watson, William, Jr., **3**, 260
Watt, James, **4**, 506, **13**, 29-30, 36-39
Watt, Richard, **9**, 484
Watters, R. E., "Biographical Technique in Cotton Mather's *Magnalia*", **2**, 154-163
Watts, Isaac, **2**, 397, **4**, 347*n*, 483
Watts, John, London merchant, **11**, 29, 30, 31, 33, 34, 40, **13**, 197
Watts, John of N. Y., **10**, 166, **14**, 176
Watts, Thomas, *Essay on the Proper Method for Forming the Man of Business: 1716*, reviewed, **4**, 533-534
Wax works, **12**, 388
Wayland, Mr., publishes Am. newspaper, **4**, 346*n*
Wayland, Francis, **11**, 417
Wayland, John W., *The Bowmans, a Pioneering Family*, reviewed, **1**, 193-194
reviews *Md. Germans*, by Cunz, **6**, 546-548; *Proceedings of the Clarke County Historical Association*, **1**, 196-198
The Washingtons and Their Homes, reviewed, **3**, 141-143
Wayne, Anthony, Gen., **2**, 282, **3**, 73-74, 75, 76 and *n*, 77, **5**, 379, **13**, 327*n*
Wealth, fortunes in colonial N. Y., **14**, 176-195
Weartherly family, Bahamas, **2**, 44
Weather, studied by Collin, **13**, 520, 521, 548-550
See also Climate
Weatherhead, John, **14**, 192-193
Weathers, Willie T., "William Byrd: Satirist," **4**, 27-41
Weathersfield, Conn., **11**, 569
Weaver, Glenn, "Benjamin Franklin and the Pa. Germans," **14**, 536-559
Jonathan Trumbull, reviewed, **14**, 286-287

Weaver, Glenn (Cont.)
reviews *The Baptist Church in the Lower Mississippi Valley, 1776-1845*, by Posey, **15**, 541-542
Weaver, John, **5**, 368 and *n*
Weaver, P. T., **12**, 195
Weavers, wages in Md., **8**, 232
Webb, Col., **4**, 211
Webb, Charles, **6**, 96 and *n*, 98, 104, 107
Webb, Foster, **1**, 385, **2**, 90
Webb, John, **11**, 575
Webb, Joseph, **13**, 385 and *n*, 386
Webb, Mary, **9**, 87
Webb, Samuel, **12**, 202
Webb, Tarlton, **12**, 554 and *n*, 562*n*
Webb, Walter Prescott, *The Great Frontier*, reviewed, **11**, 121-126
Webb family, papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 398
Webster, Daniel, **2**, 165, **3**, 126*n*, 491, **14**, 477, 488
Webster, Noah, as magazine publisher, **12**, 58
correspondent of Ebeling, **3**, 490
criticizes Hamilton, **12**, 268*n*
describes British commercial policy, **12**, 619-620
dictionary, **5**, 397-398, **7**, 91
on alienation of debt, **12**, 231*n*; Jay Treaty, **12**, 596; Reynolds affair, **12**, 336-337
opposes commutation scheme, **5**, 5
writings on language, **10**, 611-612
writings popular abroad, **1**, 221, 232
Webster, Pelatiah, **12**, 231*n*
Wechquetank, Pa., **3**, 466
Wecter, Dixon, *Changing Patterns in Am. Civilization*, note on, **7**, 345
reviews *The Gentleman in America*, **7**, 285-287
Weddell, Alexander Wilbourne, *Portraiture in the Va. Historical Society*, reviewed, **3**, 310-311
Wedderburn, Alexander, **1**, 360, **10**, 531, **13**, 37 and *n*, 38
Wedgwood, C. V., *The King's Peace, 1637-1641*, reviewed, **13**, 285-286
reviews *Richard Baxter and Puritan Politics*, ed. by Schlatter, **15**, 262-264
Wedgwood, Josiah, **4**, 506, **6**, 185
Weed, Katherine Kirtley and Richmond Pugh Bond, *Studies of British Newspapers and Periodicals from Their Beginning to 1800: A Bibliography*, reviewed, **4**, 376-377
Weekly Journal, **1**, 215
Weekly Magazine or Edinburgh Amusement, **11**, 270
Weems, Mason Locke, **4**, 281, **12**, 545-546
Wegg, Samuel, **3**, 258
Weightman, Roger C., **9**, 526
Weights and measures, standardized in New Amsterdam, **11**, 542
Weiser, Conrad, **6**, 599-600 and *n*, **14**, 537-538 and *n*, 541, 543-544
Welch, T. B., engraver, **8**, 37, 46, ill. opp. 33
Weld, Theodore D., Rev., **1**, 361
Weller, Essex, **5**, 363
Welles, Noah, Dr., **10**, 604
Welles, Sumner, **3**, 17
Welles, Thomas, **6**, 71-72
Wellfleet, Mass., **15**, 364
Wells, Edward Jr., Capt., **5**, 197
Wells, Evelyn Kendrick, *The Ballad Tree*, reviewed, **8**, 161-162
Wells, Henry W., reviews *The Last Poems of Philip Freneau*, ed. by Leary, **3**, 439-443
Wells, Levi, **3**, 46
Wells, Richard, **6**, 582
Wells, Robert, **2**, 315
Wells, Samuel A., **2**, 244*n*
Welsteed, William, **11**, 574*n*
Welter, Rush, reviews *Town Father: A Biography of Gamaliel Painter*, by Lee, **10**, 300-301
Wemyss, Charles, Capt., **11**, 598 and *n*
Wendell, Barrett, **1**, 50
Wendell, Evert Jansen, **3**, 489, 493, 494, 495
Wendell, Harmanus, **4**, 489*nn*, 490*n*, 491*n*, 493, 495
Wendell, Hendrick, **4**, 491*n*, 493
Wenham, Thomas, **11**, 451*n*
Wentworth, George, **7**, 89
Wentworth, Hugh, **2**, 44, 45
Wentworth, John, **2**, 44*n*
Wentworth family, **15**, 515, 516
Wereat, John, **14**, 57
Werline, Albert Warwick, *Problems of Church and State in Md. during the 17th and 18th Centuries*, reviewed, **6**, 701-702
Wertenbaker, Thomas J., *Bacon's Rebellion, 1676*, reviewed, **15**, 289
chairman, Council of Institute, **4**, 403
Father Knickerbocker Rebels, reviewed, **6**, 541-542
The Government of Va. in the 17th Century, reviewed, **15**, 291
Princeton, 1746-1896, reviewed, **4**, 369-371

Wertenbaker, Thomas J. (Cont.)
The Puritan Oligarchy, reviewed, **5**, 266-269
reviews *The First Frontier*, by Coleman, **6**, 312-313; *The Present State of Va.*, by Jones, ed. by Morton, **13**, 585-586
Weslager, C. A., *Del.'s Forgotten River, the Story of the Christiana*, reviewed, **5**, 602-604
Wesley, Charles, **1**, 333, **15**, 245
Wesley, John, **1**, 333, **9**, 389, **10**, 530, **15**, 245*n*
West, Mr., of Dartmouth, **3**, 121
West, Benjamin, Americanism and London career, **9**, 59-60
and transit of Venus, **10**, 606
astronomer, **10**, 615
contribution to Am. painting, **10**, 618
Cupid and Psyche, **6**, 565
in London, **11**, 437, 439
leading Am. painter, **4**, 344
portrait of J. Sawbridge, **6**, 178, ill. between 186 and 187
publishes almanac, **13**, 561-562
sketch by in APS, **3**, 66
teaches painting, **12**, 189, 195
West, Harriot, **9**, 12
West, John, Lt. Col., **13**, 365
West, Margaretta, **9**, 10, 12, 15
West, Nicholas, **2**, 37
West, Thomas Wade, **9**, 10-28
West, William, author, **5**, 182
West William, of R. I., **2**, 259
West, Richardson & Lord, **2**, 171
West and Bignall, theater company, **9**, 11-15
Westchester county, N. Y., **13**, 338 and *n*
Westcott, Jan, *Captain Bærney*, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Western Stær, **9**, 165*n*
West Florida, **1**, 397, 399, **5**, 195, 199, **15**, 440*n*
West Indies, British privateering expeditions to, **11**, 30-33, 35-40
convoy system needed in, **3**, 195-196, 198
effect of Am. independence on, **4**, 306*n*
Ellffryth's guide to, **1**, 279-316
emigration figures, **2**, 119
French navy to, **13**, 24, 25
goods from, in Va. trade, **2**, 297, 304, 305, 307
Negro in, **7**, 219-221
Rede on book trade in, **4**, 349
Sandys refers to, **4**, 301-303
trade with Chesapeake, **3**, 196-198; U. S., **1**, 162, 164, 172, **12**, 588*n*
West Indies, British, agitation for Molasses Act discussed, **8**, 389-405
favor free slave trade, **12**, 401
1585, **6**, 223
material on, in Blathwayt papers, **4**, 320, 321, 327-329
molasses exported to Mass., amount of, **8**, 390
reform of maritime courts urged by U. S., **13**, 173-174
slave trade in, **12**, 399-409
sugar planting in, **12**, 399
trade closed to Am. ships, **4**, 310-311
West Indies, French, problem of competition with British, **8**, 389-405
trade opened to Americans, **4**, 310
West Jersey, admonished for illegal trade, **14**, 514
and Andros, **15**, 460
capital penalties in, **4**, 198
Concessions of 1676/7, **5**, 95-105
proprietorship annulment proposed, **15**, 454, 455, 456
Quaker society, 1675-1775, **8**, 493-519
Randolph's plan for government, **14**, 498
See also East and New Jersey
Westminster, Mass., **9**, 160, 161 and *n*
Westminster Magazine, **10**, 524, 525, 531
Westmoreland county, Va., **1**, 77, **4**, 178*n*, **9**, 59-61, 64, **13**, 369
West Nottingham, Pa., **10**, 593
Weston, Richard, **3**, 343
Westover, Va., **1**, 62, **4**, 38, **10**, 223 and *n*-224
West Point, N. Y., **2**, 279-280
West Point, Va., **10**, 213
Westrowe, Thomas, **2**, 37
West Virginia, *Horn Papers* and history of, **4**, 409-445
imprints in Harvard College library, **3**, 491
Wetherill, Christopher, **8**, 501, 506
Wethersfield, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 316-317, 325, 332 and *n*
Wetmore family, papers in Yale U. Library, **2**, 399
Wettereau, James O., reviews *Forgotten Patriot: Robert Morris*, by Young, **7**, 632-633
Wetzel, engraver, **7**, 425
Weyanokes, **1**, 80
Weyberg, Caspar Dietrich, **14**, 556
Weygandt, Cornelius, reviews *Pa. Dutch Stuff*, by Robacker, **2**, 327-329
Weyl, Nathaniel, *Treason, the Story of Disloyalty and Betrayal in Am. History*, reviewed, **8**, 149-150

Weymouth, Viscount, *See* Thynne, Thomas
Whaley, Thomas, **13**, 364
Whaling, **5**, 80, **11**, 525-526
Wharton, Col., near Washington, D. C., **8**, 85
Wharton, Henry, *The Life of John Smith*, trans. and ed. by Striker, reviewed, **15**, 133-134
Wharton, James, *The Bounty of the Chesapeake: Fishing in Colonial Va.*, reviewed, **15**, 291
Wharton, Jesse, **14**, 421
Wharton, Phillip, Earl of, **11**, 428 and *n*
Wharton, Richard, **4**, 324
Wharton, Samuel, **9**, 171, 172-181, 186, 189
Wharton, Thomas, **9**, 172*n*
Wharton, Thomas, Pres. of Pa., **11**, 71
Wharton, Vernon L., reviews *A History of the Old South*, by Eaton, **7**, 508-509
Whately, Thomas, **7**, 357, 358*n*, **10**, 552, 556-557
Wheat, exported from Va., **3**, 196, **4**, 189
  futures selling in 18th cent., **15**, 473*n*
  grown in Ga., **15**, 238, 239
  increase in Va. production, **1**, 168
  market in Williamsburg, **15**, 473
  price in Fayetteville, N. C., **4**, 473; Md., **8**, 230
Wheaton, Henry, Justice of Supreme Court, **10**, 374 and *n*
Wheeler, Capt., of Hubbardston, Mass., **5**, 88
Wheeler, Adam, Capt., **9**, 51
Wheeler, George, Sir, **2**, 344
Wheelock, Eleazer, **3**, 175*n*, **6**, 504-505, **10**, 606, **11**, 569
Wheelwright, Jere, *Kentucky Stand*, reviewed, **8**, 474-476
Wheelwright, John, **9**, 72
Wherry, built for N. C. waters, **6**, 228
Whetstone, John, **4**, 329*n*
Whichcote, Benjamin, **7**, 446, **11**, 234
Whicher, George F., "The Twentieth Century," in *The Literature of the Am. People*, ed. by Quinn, reviewed, **9**, 243-244
Whiffen, Marcus, reviews *Architecture, Ambition, and Americans*, by Andrews; *Sticks and Stones*, by Mumford; *English Country Houses*, by Hussey; *A Hundred Pennsylvania Buildings*, by Dickson; *Old Va. Houses*, by Farrar; *Buildings of the State of Md. at Annapolis*, by Radoff; *Excavations at Green Spring Plantation*, by Caywood; **13**, 443-447; *A Biographical Dictionary of English Architects 1660-1840*, by Colvin, **12**, 662-663; *The Early Architecture of Ga.*, by Nichols and Johnston, **15**, 283; *The Life and Work of James Gibbs, 1682-1754*, by Little, **12**, 506-507
Whigs, Am., Jefferson and history written by, **15**, 59-70
  views exemplified by Bland, **10**, 33-34, 59-79
Whigs, English, Americans and, **10**, 528*n*
  and Am. Revolution, **7**, 406-453; Catharine Macaulay, **6**, 174-175, 192, 201, 203; Unitarianism, **7**, 446-447
  attitude toward colonies, **11**, 61-62, **14**, 4, 5, 8, 13
  foreign policy of, **1**, 141-143, 147-148, 149-150, 152
  Hollis and, **7**, 406-453
  17th-cent. English influenced by Sarpi, **9**, 530*n*
  split in party, **7**, 409-410
  theories of, **4**, 272-273, 279, **11**, 214-251, **12**, 390-394
  toasted in colonies, **11**, 59-62
Whiley, Richard, Capt., **2**, 282
Whiskey, medium of exchange in N. C., **5**, 79
  unavailable in Phila., **11**, 605
Whiskey Rebellion, **3**, 561-562, **5**, 483, **7**, 183 and *n*, 187, 192, 195-196, **12**, 221*n*, **13**, 238 and *n*, 241
Whisperer, pseud., **6**, 396
Whiston, J., **6**, 642
Whiston, James, **14**, 375
Whiston, John, **13**, 343-344
Whiston, William, **8**, 181-185
Whitaker, Alexander, and religion in early Va., **5**, 496, 497, 500, 505, 508, 515, 519-520, 521, **14**, 317-343
Whitaker, Arthur P., reviews *Benjamin Hawkins—Indian Agent*, by Pound, **9**, 278-279
Whitaker, D. Kimball, **4**, 272
Whitaker, Elizabeth Nowell, **14**, 320
Whitaker, Jabez, **1**, 72, **14**, 327, 342*n*
Whitaker, Joan Fenner, **14**, 325, 327
Whitaker, Samuel, **14**, 325, 327, 331, 342
Whitaker Susan Culverwell, **14**, 322-323, 324, 325
Whitaker, Thomas, **14**, 320
Whitaker, Thomas Dunham, **14**, 320*n*
Whitaker, William, Dr., **14**, 317, 318, 319, 321-327
Whitcomb, Asa, **9**, 161*n*
Whitcomb, Samuel, Jr., **6**, 631-636
White, Alexander, **12**, 235*n*

White, David Manning, "Franklin Applauds the Muse," **4**, 226
reviews historical novels, **5**, 139-140; *Ned Ward of Grub Street*, by Troyer, **3**, 618-620
White, Elizabeth Wade, *"The Tenth Muse—A Tercentenary Appraisal of Anne Bradstreet,"* **8**, 355-377
White, H. A., **3**, 315
White, Haffield, Major, **9**, 57
White, Jerome, **14**, 421
White, John, Ga. trustee, **11**, 560
White, John, Jr., land prossessioned, **6**, 428*n*
White, John, of Pa., **3**, 171-172
White, John, painter for 1585 expedition, **1**, 63, 68 and *n*, **4**, 87-89, 395-402, **6**, 219-220, 222, **10**, 673, **14**, 414-417
White, Leonard D., *The Federalists* and *The Jeffersonians*, reviewed, **9**, 267-271
White, Leslie Turner, *Lord Johnnie*, reviewed, **6**, 711-713
White, Lewis, **12**, 578
White, Nathaniel, **15**, 325
White, Nathaniel, Jr., **2**, 39
White, Nathaniel, Rev., **2**, 34, 39, 40, 41
White, Newman I., and others, ed., *The Frank C. Brown Collection of N. C. Folklore*, Vols. 1, 2, and 3, reviewed, **10**, 283-287
White, Philip L., *The Beekmans of N. Y. in Politics and Commerce 1647-1877*, reviewed, **14**, 598-608
ed., *The Beekman Mercantile Papers 1746-1799*, reviewed, **14**, 598-608
White, R. J., ed., *The Conservative Tradition*, reviewed, **8**, 422-427
White, Robert, **12**, 570
White, William, Rev., **8**, 86, **12**, 477, 678
Whiteall, James, **8**, 510
Whitefield, George, and Great Awakening, **1**, 333-335, 336 and *nn*, **11**, 571-572; revelation in religion, **11**, 233; working man, **1**, 341
attempts to found college in Ga., **2**, 394
emotionalism of, **1**, 343
gift to Harvard College library, **3**, 488
in Boston, Mass., **11**, 570-572; London, **9**, 389; Middletown, **7**, 588-591; Newport, R. I., **11**, 568; Phila., **6**, 572
influence on New Lights, **5**, 54-58, 65
interdenominationalism of, **1**, 347
Jarratt reads his sermons, **9**, 368
Mayhew on, **7**, 542
summoned to trial in S. C., **1**, 349
theories of government and religion, **5**, 55-58
Whitefoord, Caleb, **3**, 267, 268*n*
Whitehall Debates, 1648, **13**, 58
Whitehaven, Eng., **2**, 298, 301, **11**, 185
Whitehead, George, **5**, 97-98
Whitehead, Thomas, **12**, 579
Whitehill, Jane, reviews *Captain John Smith*, by Smith, **11**, 304-306
Whitehill, Robert, **13**, 141
Whitehill, Walter M., chairman of Institute Council, **15**, 417
East India Marine Society and the Peabody Museum of Salem, reviewed, **8**, 298-300
ed., *Publications of the Colonial Society of Mass.*, Vol. 35, *Transactions, 1942-1946*, reviewed, **9**, 114-117
letters to editor, **9**, 134-136
reviews *The Age of Fghting Sail*, by Forester, **14**, 106-107
trivia by, **15**, 523
White House, described by Foster, **8**, 73-74
Whitelaw, Ralph T., letter to editor, **5**, 619
Va.'s Eastern Shore: A History of Northampton and Accomack Counties, reviewed, **9**, 564-565
Whitelocke, Bulstrode, **4**, 274
White Plains, battle of, **6**, 100-101
Whitgift, John, Archbishop of Canterbury, **14**, 318, 319, 322, 326, 329
Whiting, Col., **11**, 447, 448
Whiting, B. J., ed., *Games and Rhymes, Beliefs and Customs, Riddles, Proverbs, Speech, Tales and Legends*, reviewed, **10**, 284-287
Whiting, Harriet, **14**, 29
Whiting, William, Dr., **14**, 580
Whiting, William, gentleman, **6**, 75*n*
Whitlock, James, **2**, 66, **13**, 383, 389
Whitman, Walt, **3**, 532, **4**, 175, 176
Whitney, Eli, **2**, 283, **10**, 617
Whitney, Isabella, **8**, 373
Whitney, Janet, *Abigail Adams*, reviewed, **5**, 419-427
ed., *The Journal of John Woolman*, reviewed, **8**, 295-297
Whitney, Josiah, **5**, 92
Whittemore, Amos, **10**, 617
Whittier, John G., **7**, 56, **8**, 553
Whitton, Mary O., *First First Ladies*, reviewed, **6**, 683-685
Wickford, R. I., **13**, 81, 82
Wickham, William, **14**, 329
Wicliffite sermons, in Huntington Library, **1**, 205
Widdemer, Margaret, *Lady of the Mohawks*, reviewed, **10**, 344-347
Widows, marriage customs of, **9**, 87-88
Wiebert, Anthony Felix, **3**, 36-38

Wigglesworth, Edward, **7**, 534
Wigglesworth, Michael, **3**, 320-321, 336, **8**, 172, **10**, 3
Wightman, William P. D., *The Growth of Scientific Ideas*, reviewed, **9**, 111-112
Wignell, Thomas, **6**, 590
Wigs, **3**, 118, **9**, 361, 367
Wilberforce, William, **13**, 174, 175, 182-183
Wilbur, Earl Morse, *A History of Unitarianism in Transylvania, England and America*, reviewed, **10**, 643
Wilder, Joyce, **15**, 558
Wiles, R. M., *Serial Publication in England before 1750*, reviewed, **15**, 554-555
Wiley, Billy, **8**, 569
Wiley, David, **2**, 372
Wiley, John, Major, **9**, 51
Wiley, Lulu Rumsey, *The Source and Influence of the Novels of Charles Brockden Brown*, reviewed, **8**, 608
Wiley, Margaret L., *The Subtle Knot: Creative Scepticism in 17th-Cent. England*, reviewed, **10**, 310-313
Wilkes, John, and Lord Sandwich, **10**, 512
  attacked in prints, **10**, 531
  attacks Bute, **10**, 515 and *n*
  cause linked with American, **10**, 538-539
  celebrations in colonies for, **11**, 55 and *n*, 57, 60, 61
  described by Marchant, **12**, 393
  Hollis on, **7**, 441, 448 and *n*
  knowledge and influence of in Va., **6**, 386-391
  on Macaulay, **6**, 181, 186-187, 188
  papers in Clements Library, **1**, 359
  prosecuted for sedition, **9**, 506*n*
  quarrel with king publicized in colonies, **10**, 514
  Radical Whig, **7**, 413
  revolt by rumored in colonies, **11**, 62
  supported by J. Sawbridge, **6**, 178
  toasts Am. leaders, **11**, 64
Wilkes, John W., reviews *Members of Parliament, 1734-1832*, by Judd; *English Politics in the Early 18th Century*, by Walcott; *British Autobiographies*, compiled by Matthews, **14**, 117-119
Wilkes county, Ga., **14**, 56 and *n*, 60 and *n*, 65*n*
Wilkins, Isaac, **4**, 213-214
Wilkins, William, **2**, 69
Wilkinson, Henry C., *Bermuda in the Old Empire*, reviewed, **7**, 626-628
Wilkinson, J., **3**, 252
Wilkinson, James, **4**, 208, 222-225
Wilkinson, Norman B., Robert L. Brunhouse and Arthur C. Bining, *Writings on Pa. History*, reviewed, **4**, 521-522
Willard, Joseph, **3**, 491, **10**, 615, **12**, 433
Willard, Samuel, **2**, 160, **3**, 330-333
Willcox, William B., ed., *The Am. Rebellion: Sir Henry Clinton's Narrative of His Campaigns, 1775-1782*, reviewed, **12**, 348-350
  reviews *The Expansion of Elizabethan England*, by Rowse, **13**, 413-414
  Star of Empire, reviewed, **8**, 124-126
Willet, Thomas, **6**, 75*n*
Willett, Marinus, **8**, 192
William III, and colonial policy, **14**, 496, 504-505, 506, 507, 509; organization of Board of Trade, **14**, 387
  resists parliamentary influence, **14**, 375-376, 496
William IV of Orange, **14**, 528, 529, 530, 532
William, ship, **13**, 180
William and Mary Quarterly, history of, **1**, 91-92
William Augustus, Prince, **10**, 513, 540, **13**, 485, **14**, 518, 528, 529, 531, 532
William the Conqueror, **15**, 67
Williamos, Charles, **13**, 493-498, **15**, 197
Williams, Mr., of N. Y. ratifying convention, **12**, 22
Williams, Daniel, Capt., **12**, 216
Williams, Edward, **1**, 180
Williams, Elisha, Rev., **10**, 600
Williams, George W., *St. Michael's, Charleston, 1751-1951*, reviewed, **10**, 664-665
Williams, Helen Maria, **7**, 18, **8**, 334
Williams, Henry, **8**, 36
Williams, Hermann W., Jr., reviews *Washington Allston*, by Richardson, **6**, 327-329
Williams, John, **2**, 283, **10**, 517, **12**, 578
Williams, John, Bishop, **2**, 344
Williams, Jonathan, **2**, 274-285, 400, **11**, 435, **14**, 559, **15**, 38
Williams, Joseph, Major, **9**, 51
Williams, Lloyd Haynes, reviews *The Great Days of Piracy in the W. Ind.*, by Woodbury, and *Piracy was a Business*, by Karraker, **11**, 128-130
  "The Tragic Shipwreck of the Protestant Switzers," **9**, 539-542
Williams, Perrott, Dr., **13**, 485*n*
Williams, Peter, **4**, 491*n*, 493
Williams, Roger, and Narragansett Country dispute, **13**, 69, 70, 72, 85-86; religious freedom, **11**, 521; Unitarians, **7**, 444
  democratic and religious ideas discussed, **13**, 53-67

Williams, Roger (Cont.)
Experiments of Spiritual Life and Health, ed. by Hudson, reviewed, **9**, 257-259
mysticism of, **2**, 150
on making wampum, **6**, 599
rated in "'greatest" Am. poll, **3**, 126*n*
toleration and, **10**, 16
Williams, Samuel, **12**, 86, 88-90, 92-93, 94, 95
Williams, Samuel Cole, ed., *Lieutenant Henry Timberlake's Memoirs, 1756-1765*, reviewed, **6**, 555
on Vaudreuil expedition, **15**, 487
William Tatham, reviewed, **5**, 128-129
Williams, Taylor, **12**, 556 and *n*, 561
Williams, Thomas, **4**, 489*n*, 492 and *n*-497
Williams, William, **2**, 255
Williams, William, Capt., **14**, 38, 39, 45
Williams, William, Judge, **9**, 164
Williams, William Appleman, "The Age of Mercantilism: An Interpretation of the Am. Political Economy, 1763 to 1828," **15**, 419-437
reviews *Charles Beard and the Constitution*, by Brown, **14**, 442-448
Williams family, of Conn. valley, **9**, 157
Williamsburg, Va., as capital, opposed, **1**, 59
capitol burned, 1747, verse on, **7**, 270-274
court sessions, **15**, 469
courthouse made out of playhouse, **5**, 373-374
described by Von Closen, **10**, 211-212
18th-cent. life praised, **14**, 488
entertainment in, **15**, 469
"the Exchange," **15**, 476
garden books compiled in, **3**, 355-357
Governor's Palace, **10**, 213-214, **14**, 401
in Yorktown campaign, **5**, 377
merchants meetings at, **15**, 467-482
on political issues in 1780's, **12**, 107
role in Va. economy, 1750-1775, **15**, 467-482
theater in, **5**, 359-374, **7**, 46, **9**, 13-14
Williamsburg Restoration, **1**, 6*n*, 124
Williamson, Capt., in Canada expedition of 1709, **11**, 448
Williamson, Chilton, *Vt. in Quandary*, reviewed, **6**, 707-709
Williamson, Garrett, **3**, 174
Williamson, James A., *Cook and the Opening of the Pacific*, reviewed, **6**, 677-678
Willamson, Hugh, **3**, 463, 484, **10**, 605, 615, **12**, 86-88, 92, 607
Williamson, Hugh Ross, *The Gunpowder Plot*, reviewed, **10**, 657-659
Williamson, Joseph, Sir, **13**, 357-358, 360
Willing, James, **1**, 397-404
Willing, Thomas, **3**, 480, **6**, 276 and *n*
Willington, S. C., **2**, 393-394
Willis, Mr., of Va., **8**, 85
Willis, Francis, **2**, 308, **5**, 372
Willis, Nathaniel, **3**, 491 and *n*, **10**, 391
Willison, George F., *Behold Va.*, reviewed, **9**, 259-261
Saints and Strangers, reviewed, **3**, 297-300
Willkie, Wendell, **3**, 17
Willock, Thomas, **9**, 24*n*
Willocks, George, **14**, 357*n*
Willoughby, Mr., Franklin proposed as Fellow of Royal Society by, **3**, 245
Willoughby, Hugh, **12**, 450-452
Wills, Daniel, Dr., **8**, 505
Willson, D. Harris, *King James VI and I*, reviewed, **14**, 112-115
Willson, Lillian M., *Forest Conservation in Colonial Times*, note on, **6**, 714
Wilmer, Parson, **3**, 162
Wilmer, Simon, **7**, 114
Wilmerding, Lucius, Jr., reviews *Robert Morris: Revolutionary Financier*, by Ver Steeg, **12**, 339-343
Wilmington, N. C., **4**, 472, **8**, 539
Wilson, Capt., **4**, 329*n*, **13**, 513
Wilson, Alexander, **3**, 59, **13**, 313, 316, 317
Wilson, Arthur E., *Paddy Wilson's Meeting House in Providence Plantations*, reviewed, **8**, 297-298
Wilson, Arthur M., "The Age of Enlightenment and the Contemporary World," a review of *The Age of Enlightenment*, by Berlin, *European Thought in the 18th Century*, by Hazard, *Voltaire and the State*, by Rowe, and *Jean-Jacques Rousseau*, by Green, **14**, 89-97
Diderot: The Testing Years, reviewed, **15**, 265-267
reviews *The Embattled Philosopher: A Biography of Denis Diderot*, by Crocker, **12**, 501-502
Wilson, Benjamin, **10**, 518
Wilson, Edmund, **7**, 571
Wilson, George, **11**, 409
Wilson, George P., ed., *Games and Rhymes, Beliefs and Customs, Riddles, Proverbs, Speech, Tales and Legends*, reviewed, **10**, 284-287
Wilson, Harold F., reviews *Peacham, the Story of a Vt. Hill Town*, by Bogart, **6**, 709-711
Wilson, James, and Am. legal tradition, **11**, 534
cites Paley, **11**, 404
in Confederation and constitutional convention, **3**, 11*n*

Wilson, James (Cont.)
on allegiance owed king, **5**, 39 and *n*, 44-45 and *n*, 314; judicial review, **8**, 59*n*; nationalism, **3**, 24, 25*n*, 26; Pa. law, **11**, 18; resident representation, **9**, 188; Shays's rebellion, **3**, 20; weaknesses of Confederation, **3**, 13
Scotch background of, **11**, 168
Wilson, James, Lt., **2**, 274*n*, 275
Wilson, James Southall, reviews *The Old Va. Gentleman and Other Sketches*, by Bagby, **1**, 86
Wilson, John, Rev. **7**, 570, **14**, 328
Wilson, Mary Tolford, "Amelia Simmons Fills a Need: *Am. Cookery*, 1796," **14**, 16-30
Wilson, Matthew, Rev., **15**, 366
Wilson, Peter, **15**, 521
Wilson, Samuel, Jr., ed., *Impressions Respecting New Orleans*, by Latrobe, reviewed, **9**, 273-276
Wilson, Thomas, Rev. Dr., **6**, 184-186, 188, 204, **15**, 17, 18-20
Wilson, Woodrow, **3**, 125, **8**, 55-56, **11**, 163, **12**, 411*n*
Wilton, Joseph, **9**, 59,61
Wilton, Richard, **6**, 434*n*
Winans, Ross, **13**, 89
Winchester, Alice, *Primitive Painters in America*, reviewed, **8**, 450-451
reviews *Am. Glass and Glassmaking*, by Watkins, **8**, 160-161
Windham, Conn., Association of Ministers, **1**, 339
Windsor, Thomas, Lord, **12**, 399
Windsor, Conn., **15**, 315*n*, 316-318, 325, 328-329, 330, 332
Wine, imported to Va., 1790, **1**, 165
popular in Am. colonies, **2**, 350, 354
Wing, Donald, reviews *Principles of Bibliographical Description*, by Bowers, **7**, 657-659
"Wingandacoia," discovered by Raleigh, **6**, 229-231
Wingfield, Edward, **14**, 333
Wingfield, Edward-maria, **6**, 403, 406, 408-409, 415
Winkelmann, Abbé, **7**, 420
Winnington, Mr., on Molasses Act, **8**, 404
Winnsborough, S. C., **2**, 392-393
Winship, George Parker, *The Cambridge Press, 1638-1692*, reviewed, **3**, 445-447
Winslow, Edward, **3**, 118, **9**, 77
Winslow, Josiah, **4**, 324
Winslow, Ola Elizabeth, *Master Roger Williams*, reviewed, **15**, 381-382
Meetinghouse Hill 1630-1783, reviewed, **10**, 139-140
reviews *The Beginnings of Unitarianism in America*, by Wright, **13**, 116-118; *Images or Shadows of Divine Things*, by Edwards, **6**, 144-147; *Jonathan Edwards*, by Miller, **7**, 279-282; *The Witness of William Penn*, ed. by Tolles and Alderfer, **15**, 276-278
Winsor, Justin, **3**, 495, **4**, 334
Winston, Miss, **3**, 93
Winston, Geddes, **8**, 524
Winthrop, Adam, **6**, 74
Winthrop, Deane, **6**, 74
Winthrop, Hannah, **10**, 389
Winthrop, James, **10**, 396, 399, **12**, 6, 8, 9, 25, 35-36
Winthrop, John (1588-1649), and "reason of state," **9**, 69; Roger Williams, **13**, 61, 66-67, 85-86
defines Goodman, **6**, 78 and *n*
diary of, **12**, 58
early years in England, **14**, 329
gentleman, **6**, 74
Journal of, **3**, 325-326
Mather's life of, **2**, 156, 157, 160*n*
objects to use of classics, **3**, 320-321
on Cotton, **2**, 161; drinking water, **2**, 349; Keayne, **7**, 571, 572, 575; titles, **6**, 81
political views, **9**, 74-76
reasons for Puritan migration, **10**, 5-8, 13-15
Winthrop, John (1605/6-1676), account of Bahamas, **2**, 36-38
and Narragansett Country dispute, **13**, 68-86
as freeman of Conn., **15**, 316*n*
corresponds with Robert Boyle, **3**, 219
esquire, **6**, 72
Fellow of Royal Society of London, **3**, 222-223, 235
in *Papers*, III, IV, ed. by Forbes, **2**, 221-225
interest in astrology and astronomy, **13**, 557*n*, 558
on Hartford, Conn., **11**, 210
owns Castiglione's *Courtier*, **3**, 322
Winthrop, John (1638-1707), **11**, 441
Winthrop, John (1681-1747), **3**, 235-237 and *n*
Winthrop, John (1714-1779), and Mercy Warren, **10**, 378, 386, 391; transit of Venus, **13**, 501-503
choses motto for Mass., **4**, 268*n*
contributes to Am. science, **10**, 615
defends science, **15**, 366
Fellow of Royal Society, **3**, 249-250

Winthrop, John (Cont.)
Mass. Councillor, **6**, 611
on Whiston's theories and judgment day, **8**, 186
Winthrop, R. C., **4**, 268, 296
Winthrop, Wait, **13**, 79
Winthrop, Waitstill, **3**, 235
Wintringham, C., **3**, 255
Winzerling, E. O., *Beginning of British Honduras*, reviewed, **4**, 392-393
Wirt (or Wirth), Jacob, **14**, 482-483
Wirt, William, and Delphian Club, **8**, 240; forgery of Sweeney, **12**, 551*n*, 569-572; Wythe murder case, **12**, 539, 544, 548*n*, 565-566, 567, 569
biography of Patrick Henry discussed, **14**, 477-493
legal and political careers of, **14**, 483-485
on Baltimore, **8**, 239-240; books, **10**, 441; P. Henry as criminal lawyer, **8**, 524
Wirt, William, Mrs., **12**, 565-566
Wisconsin, libraries in towns established, **3**, 109
political parties in, 1858, **3**, 107-108
Wisconsin State Historical Society, **3**, 95*n*, 101, 102-105, 108*n*, 115
Wise, Henry A., **7**, 57-59, 63
Wise, John, *A Vindication of the Government of New England Churches*, **11**, 531
Wiseman, Robert, **14**, 427
Wish, Harvey, *George Fitzhugh: Propagandist of the Old South*, reviewed, **1**, 194-196
Society and Thought in Early America, reviewed, **8**, 292-293
Wishart, William, **11**, 233, 234, 235, 238 and *n*, 239
Wissler, Clark, *The Am. Indian*, note on, **7**, 522
Wistar, Caspar, **1**, 365-373, **3**, 66, **8**, 32
Wister, B., **3**, 178
Wister family at Black Point, N. J., **3**, 177
Witchcraft, **4**, 325, **5**, 543
Witham, John, Sir, **4**, 329*n*
Withers, Alexander Scott, *Chronicles of Border Warfare*, **3**, 86, 88-89
Witherspoon, David, **2**, 372
Witherspoon, John, and Hamilton, **4**, 209
attack on Newtonian theories, **15**, 365-372
Hazard and, **12**, 53
influenced by Hutcheson, **11**, 219 and *n*, 244-245
insulted in London, **11**, 286*n*
leading divine, **4**, 343
lectures used in Va. & N. C., **2**, 370, 379
on Americanisms, **11**, 211; literary style, **3**, 516-517 and *n*, 525
political opinions of, **5**, 62-63
president and lecturer at College of N. J., **6**, 44, 45, 48, 59-68, 90-93, **10**, 607; fund-raising, **8**, 417; influence on education, **2**, 362-366; Nisbet's letter to, **11**, 281-288; proficiency in French, **2**, 197, 198
Scotch background of, **11**, 165, 168
writing of, **10**, 609
Witt, Christopher, **3**, 222
Wittke, Carl, reviews *Dutch Emigration to North America, 1624-1860*, by Wabeke, **1**, 325-326
Wodrow, James, **11**, 218
Wodrow, Robert, **11**, 221, 249, 464, 467
Woelfel, Margarete, "Memoirs of a Hessian Conscript: J. G. Seume's Reluctant Voyage to America," **5**, 553-570
Wolcott, Oliver, accuses Monroe, **7**, 181
Adams and, **12**, 428
and Collot's secessionist plot, **9**, 514-515; E. Randolph case, **7**, 180-186 and *n*, 190 and *n*-191*n*, 194*n*
explains finding, **12**, 243-244
Hamilton and, **12**, 204, 222
on colonial attachment to England, **8**, 485; Declaration of Independence, **2**, 239; finances of U. S. in 1795, **12**, 242; Hamilton's death, **12**, 309-310; Jay Treaty, **12**, 596; shipping damage by French, **12**, 613; S. C. democratic society, **9**, 487; XYZ mission, **12**, 615
Wolf, Edwin, 2nd, reviews *Cambridge Press Title-pages, 1640-1665*, by Kimber, **12**, 166-167
"The Romance of James Logan's Books," **13**, 342-353
Wolfe, James, Gen., **1**, 216, **12**, 302, 303-305 and *n*, 306 and *n*
Wolff, Christian Von, **13**, 469
Wollaston, Francis, **3**, 243
Wollaston, John, **6**, 357-358, 567
Wollaston, William, Ga. trustee, **11**, 557*n*, 560
Wollaston, William, moral philosopher, **3**, 351*n*
Wollon, Dorothy, introd., "Sir Augustus J. Foster and 'The Wild Natives of the Woods,'" **9**, 191-192
Wolloston, Frederick, **2**, 96
Wollstonecraft, Mary, **6**, 177, **8**, 334, **11**, 95
Women, and religion in colonies, **2**, 145-153

Women (Cont.)
A. Bradstreet's career as poet discussed, **8**, 355-377, 365-366
as poets in 17th century, **8**, 366-367, 372-377
character of 17th-cent. English, **5**, 536-537
clothes in 1800, **5**, 577
conduct of, **14**, 87-88
education for favored, **11**, 95-96
importation to colonies discussed, **2**, 130-131
in Baltimore, Md., **10**, 231; 17th-cent. Eng., **5**, 545; Va., **4**, 184, **8**, 98, **10**, 212, 213, 221, 223
influence in colonies of number of, **2**, 129-153
Jefferson on in public office, **7**, 70
marriage market in colonies, **2**, 139-143
"modern" described, **15**, 375
old maids, **15**, 373-374
Phila., **2**, 353-354
Phila.-Boston compared, **10**, 207-208
ratio in colonial Am., **2**, 113-153
relations with regulated by Quakers, **8**, 507
satirized by Byrd II, **4**, 31, 37-38
trivia on, **6**, 286-288
virgins satirized, **9**, 395-398
vote in Cambridge, Mass., church, 1699, **2**, 153
wages in Ga., **15**, 247
with British army, French and Indian war, **4**, 145; Revolution, **6**, 104
Wood, Abraham, Capt., **1**, 75
Wood, Abraham, Col., (*d.* 1681?), **3**, 87, 90-91
Wood, Eleazer Darby, Capt., **2**, 284
Wood, James, Gov. of Va., **3**, 91
Wood, John, **3**, 156
Wood, Nathan, **9**, 161*n*
Wood, William, **3**, 329, 339-340, **11**, 214
Woodall, Mary, *Thomas Gainsborough, His Life and Work*, reviewed, **7**, 640-641
Woodbridge, Benjamin, Rev., **8**, 357
Woodbridge, Hensley C., reviews *English Discovery of America to 1585*, by McCann, **9**, 554-556
Woodbridge, John, Rev., **8**, 357, 358-359
Woodbridge, N. J., **14**, 346, 355-357
Woodbury, George, *The Great Days of Piracy in the W. Ind.*, reviewed, **11**, 128-129
Woodbury, N. J., **3**, 473
Wood Creek, fort at, **11**, 442, 443, 444-456
Woodfill, Walter L., *Musicians in English Society from Elizabeth to Charles I*, reviewed, **11**, 505-507
Woodfin, Maude H., "The Missing Pages of William Byrd's Secret History of the Line", **2**, 63-70
"Thomas Jefferson and William Byrd's Manuscript Histories of the Dividing Line," **1**, 363-373
Woodforde, James, *Diary of a Country Parson*, note on, **7**, 521
Woodhouse, A. S. P., ed., *Puritanism and Liberty*, reviewed, **8**, 455
Woodhouse, James, **10**, 615
Woodin, Thomas, **7**, 421
Woods, Joseph, **1**, 227, **6**, 582
Woods, Richard, **5**, 66-67
Woodson, Capt., serves under Major John Smith, **3**, 402*n*
Woodward, George M., prints by, **11**, 72, ill. between 72 and 73
Woodward, John, Dr., **3**, 226, 229
Woodward, Joseph, **7**, 14*n*, 20
Woodward, Josiah, Dr., **2**, 344
Woodward, Luke, Pvt., **4**, 144
Woodward, Samuel, **8**, 537, 538, 539, 541, 544
Woody, Robert H., reviews *Carl Becker*, by Smith, and *Charles McLean Andrews*, by Eisenstadt, **14**, 107-109; *Constitutional History of Ga.*, by Ware, **4**, 546-547; *William R. Davie*, by Robinson, **15**, 281-283
Woody, Thomas, reviews *Letter by Dr. Benjamin Rush Describing the Consecration of the German College at Lancaster in June, 1787*, ed. by Butterfield, **3**, 450-452
Wool, price in Md., **8**, 230
Woolf, Harry, "British Preparations for Observing the Transit of Venus of 1761," **13**, 499-518
reviews *The Pursuit of Science in Revolutionary America, 1735-1789*, by Hindle, **14**, 288-290
Woolley, Hannah, **14**, 18
Woolman, John, **4**, 65, **8**, 496, 516, 517
Woolston, John, **8**, 498, 503, 513
Woolston, Thomas, **7**, 446
Worcester, Mass., **9**, 156, **14**, 571*n*
Worcester county, Mass., **5**, 80-83, 86, 87, 88, 89, 91
Wordsworth, William, **1**, 211, 222-223, 225, **4**, 170-171, 175, 295, **7**, 409, 410*n*
World federation, proposed in 1940's, **3**, 1-2
Wormeley, Christopher, **2**, 50
Wormeley, Ralph, **2**, 50, **4**, 327, **5**, 372, **11**, 364, 383
Worsley, of Barbadoes, **8**, 391
Worsley, Benjamin, **14**, 377 and *n*

Worthington, Thomas, **7**, 85
Wray, Daniel, **3**, 243
Wray, George, Commissary, **1**, 360
Wren, Christopher, Sir, **14**, 384-386
Wren Building as headquarters of Institute of Early American History, **1**, 93
Wright, Benjamin F., reviews *The Great Rehearsal*, by Van Doren, **5**, 413-415; *James Madison, Father of the Constitution*, by Brant, **7**, 482-485
Wright, Charles, **15**, 194
Wright, Conrad, *The Beginnings of Unitarianism in America*, reviewed, **13**, 116-118
reviews *Biographical Sketches of Those Who Attended Harvard College in the Classes 1731-1735*, by Shipton, **14**, 283-284; *The Philosophy of Jonathan Edwards from his Private Notebooks*, ed. by Townsend, **13**, 411-412
Wright, Esther Clark, *The Loyalists of New Brunswick*, reviewed, **13**, 125-126
Wright, Fanny, **11**, 410
Wright, Hiram A., **3**, 105
Wright, James, Gov. of Ga., **14**, 48
Wright, John, **11**, 386
Wright, Joseph, **8**, 27, **10**, 197
Wright, Louis B., *The Atlantic Frontier*, reviewed, **6**, 513-515
"Beverley's History of Va. (1705), A Neglected Classic," **1**, 49-64
The Cultural Life of the Am. Colonies, 1607-1763, reviewed, **15**, 110-112
Culture on the Moving Frontier, reviewed, **12**, 655-657
ed., Beverley's *History and Present State of Va.*, reviewed, **4**, 359-362; *Essay upon the Government of the English Plantations on the Continent of America* (1701), reviewed, **3**, 452-454
elected to Institute Council, **15**, 417
"For the Study of the Am. Cultural Heritage," **1**, 201-209
reviews *Brothers of the Spade*, by Swem, **15**, 112-114; *Conservatism in Early Am. History*, by Labaree, **5**, 579-580; *Essays Honoring Lawrence C. Wroth*, ed. by Goff, **9**, 458-459; *First Century of John Carter Brown Library*, by Wroth, **4**, 364-366; *Our English Heritage*, by Johnson, **7**, 124-126
trivia by, **5**, 106-107
"William Byrd's Defense of Sir Edmund Andros," **2**, 47-62
and Tinling, eds., *Quebec to Carolina in 1785-1786*, reviewed, **1**, 184-187
Wright, Lyle H., *Am. Fiction, 1774-1850*, reviewed, **6**, 343-345
Wright, Mary, reviews *Darker Grows the Valley*, by Kroll, **5**, 306-307
Wright, Patience, **6**, 175, 185, 186
Wright, Susy, **11**, 386 and *n*
Wright, William, Dr., **3**, 261-263
Wriothesley, Henry, 3rd Earl of Southampton, **6**, 404
Writs of error, colonial definition of, **15**, 350
Wroath, Mary, Lady, **8**, 373
Wroth, Lawrence C., *First Century of the John Carter Brown Library*, reviewed, **4**, 364-366
reviews *Benjamin Franklin's Letters to the Press*, ed. by Crane, **7**, 612-614; *Gentleman's Progress: The Itinerarium of Dr. Alexander Hamilton*, ed. by Bridenbaugh, **6**, 123-126
Some Am. Contributions to the Art of Navigation, 1519-1802, reviewed, **5**, 438-439
Typographic Heritage, reviewed, **7**, 489-491
and Marion W. Adams, *Am. Woodcuts and Engravings, 1670-1800*, reviewed, **4**, 522-524
Wyalusing, Pa., **3**, 466, 468, 481
Wyandots, **6**, 600
Wyatt, Dorothea E., reviews *The French Canadians: 1760-1945*, by Wade, **13**, 134-135
Wyatt, Edward L., IV, *Along Petersburg Streets*, reviewed, **1**, 192-193
Wyatt, Francis, Sir, Gov. of Va., **3**, 500, 501
Wyatt, Thomas, **5**, 363
Wyeth, Joseph, **2**, 27
Wyllie, John Cook, **8**, 469-470
Wyllys, George, **5**, 317, **6**, 74
Wyllys, Samuel, **6**, 74
Wyndham, William, Sir, **15**, 184-185, 187
Wythe, George, and election of 1800, **2**, 206; French and Indian war, **10**, 44; Va. Stamp resolutions, **10**, 51
autopsies on, **12**, 527, 560, 561 and *n*, 563-564, 568, 573-574
character discussed, **9**, 338-339, **12**, 515, 516-517, 519-520, 545-546
examiner in law for P. Henry, **8**, 523
in land processioning case, **6**, 433-434
Jefferson and, **4**, 505, **5**, 39*n*, **8**, 524, **15**, 62
leaves Federalist party, **12**, 248
miniature of, **12**, 534
murder of, **12**, 513-574
on judicial review, **8**, 59*n*

Wythe, George (Cont.)
portrait, **12**, opp. 513
public mourning for, **12**, 564 and *n*
republicanism of, **12**, 528
revises Va. laws, **12**, 541 and *n*
verses exchanged with William Ellery, **9**, 338-345
will of, **12**, 522, 524, 527, 530-531, 533-535, 536, 549, 558, 559 and *n*

XYZ

Xenophon, **4**, 285*n*, **11**, 232
XYZ affair, described, **7**, 8-9
effect in U. S., **13**, 204-205
English opinion of, **10**, 533-534
Hamilton and, **12**, 262-263, 295, 614-619
Marshall and, **12**, 631-643
Mrs. Liston on, **11**, 615-617
Yadkin river, N. C., **8**, 541
Yale, Elihu, **2**, 397, **3**, 231, **10**, 591
Yale College, and Great Awakening, **11**, 569, 571-572
Berkeley's benefactions to, **10**, 595-596
early Am. collections, **2**, 397-401
early history of, **10**, 590-591, 600, 607
influence on College of N. J., **2**, 361, **6**, 46-48, 49; southern colleges, **2**, 385-386, 394-395
library of, **3**, 487*n*
lottery for, **5**, 198
New Light influence on, **11**, 219
Paley's books used at, **11**, 404-405, 418, 420
receives gifts from Hollis, **7**, 430*n*
students expelled from, **1**, 350
students from N. Y. in, **10**, 598
Yancey, William L., **7**, 60
Yankee, term used in England, **12**, 83
Yates, Gov., **8**, 33
Yates, Richard, **2**, 182
Yates, Robert, **4**, 489*n*, 490*n*, 493, **14**, 72
Yates, Robert, Judge, **2**, 202
Yazoo land grants, **10**, 91-93, **13**, 225
Yeardley, George, Sir, Gov. of Va., **5**, 497, 509, **6**, 24-26, 41
Yeardley, Ralfe, **5**, 184
Yeates, Abraham, **4**, 495
Yeates, Jasper, **11**, 398
Yellow fever, in Alexandria, Va., 1803, **1**, 171; Phila., **6**, 579-580, 592-593, **11**, 619-622
epidemic of 1798, **6**, 252-253 and *n*, 256, 260, 267-269
Yellow Springs, Pa., **3**, 165-167, 177
Yonge, Walter, Sir, **14**, 381
Yonge, William, Sir, **8**, 403
Yonkers *Gazette*, **13**, 331-333
York, Duke of, *See* James II
York county, Pa., **11**, 398 and *n*-399 and *n*
York county, Va., **4**, 178*n*
York river, Va., **1**, 77
Yorke, Charles, **5**, 329
Yorke, Philip, 1st Earl of Hardwicke, **14**, 519-530
Yorke, Philip, 2nd Earl of Hardwicke, **11**, 160
Yorktown, battle of, Am. officers in, **12**, 202; campaign against planned, **10**, 202 and *n*, 210 and *n*; Tucker's journal of siege, **5**, 375-395; victory of, **10**, 212-213, 531
described, **6**, 262
Young, Lt., in Revolution, **6**, 101
Young, Alfred, reviews *Jefferson, Champion of the Free Mind*, by Russell, **15**, 388-389
Young, Arthur, **3**, 351 and *n*, **8**, 341, 444-447
Young, Betty, **9**, 87
Young, Edward, **4**, 170
Young, Eleanor, *Forgotten Patriot: Robert Morris*, reviewed, **7**, 632-633
Young, Rebecca, **11**, 346*n*
Young, Nicholas, **4**, 489*n*, 498
Young, Robert, **8**, 511
Young, William, **6**, 587
Younglove, Timothy, **9**, 159
Young Prince, ship, **13**, 364*n*
Yowell, Thomas, **12**, 576*n*
Yrujo, Carlos Martinez d', **11**, 604 and *n*, 609, 612*n*, 613-614
Yugoslavia, **3**, 27
Yusefovich, I. S., *George Washington i Borba za Nezavisimost Ameriki*, reviewed, **11**, 481-484
Zachary, Lloyd, Dr., **4**, 62
Zamboni, revolutionary, **9**, 484
Zeichner, Oscar, *Conn.'s Years of Controversy*, reviewed, **6**, 509-511
Zenger, Anna, **13**, 157-168
Zenger, John, **13**, 161
Zenger, Peter, **11**, 17, 64, **13**, 157-168
Zeno, **11**, 232
Ziegenhagen, Friedrich Michael, **15**, 230 and *n*
Zimmerman, Johann Jacob, **13**, 344
Zimmerman, John, **6**, 593
Zinzendorf, Nicolaus Ludwig, Count, **2**, 149, **8**, 220
Zion-Parnassus Academy, N. C., **2**, 381, 395
Zirkle, Conway, reviews *Brothers of the*

Zirkle, Conway (Cont.)
Spade, by Swem, 7, 153-155; *John and William Bartram's America*, ed. by Cruickshank, 15, 269-270
Zouch, John, Sir, 13, 187

The Institute of Early American History and Culture

WILLIAMSBURG, VIRGINIA

THE Institute of Early American History and Culture, sponsored jointly by the College of William and Mary and Colonial Williamsburg, Incorporated, was founded in 1943 to further "study, research, and publications bearing upon American History approximately to the year 1815." In carrying out its purposes the Institute publishes the *William and Mary Quarterly,* books in its field of interest, and a *News Letter*. It also offers two post-doctoral, three-year fellowships. Members of the Council, except for the presidents of the two sponsoring organizations, serve three-years terms.

COUNCIL OF THE INSTITUTE

John R. Alden, *Duke University*
Bernard Bailyn, *Harvard University*
Julian P. Boyd, *The Papers of Thomas Jefferson*
Irving Brant, *Washington, D. C.*
Lyman H. Butterfield, *The Adams Papers*
I. Bernard Cohen, *Harvard University*
Verner W. Crane, *University of Michigan*
Alfred A. Knopf, *New York City*
Dumas Malone, *University of Virginia*
Edmund S. Morgan, *Yale University*
Richard B. Morris, *Columbia University*
Howard H. Peckham, *William L. Clements Library*
Max Savelle, *University of Washington*
Alan Simpson, *University of Chicago*
Louis B. Wright, *Folger Shakespeare Library*

ex officio

Alvin Duke Chandler, *College of William and Mary*
Carlisle H. Humelsine, *Colonial Williamsburg, Incorporated*

STAFF OF THE INSTITUTE

Lester J. Cappon, *Director*
Louis Leonard Tucker, *Fellow*
M. Eugene Sirmans, *Fellow*

James Morton Smith, *Editor of Publications*
Frederick A. Hetzel, *Associate Editor*
Gail Morgan Filion, *Editorial Assistant*
Lawrence W. Towner, Editor, *The William and Mary Quarterly*
Pamela Cartin Johnson, *Assistant Editor*
William W. Abbot, *Book Review Editor*